


MODERN
ELOQUENCE

*A Library of the World's
Best Spoken Thought*

Edited by
ASHLEY H. THORNDIKE



NEW YORK
MODERN ELOQUENCE CORPORATION

Advisory Editorial Board

BRANDER MATTHEWS, CHAIRMAN
Professor Dramatic Literature, Columbia University

SIR ROBERT LAIRD BORDEN
Formerly Prime Minister of Canada

NICHOLAS MURRAY BUTLER
President, Columbia University

JOHN W. DAVIS
Formerly U. S. Ambassador to England

HENRY CABOT LODGE
Late Senator from Massachusetts

ELIHU ROOT
Formerly Secretary of State, Secretary of War, Senator

OSCAR S. STRAUS
Formerly Secretary of Commerce, Ambassador to Turkey

AUGUSTUS THOMAS
Playwright, Chairman Producing Managers' Association

HENRY VAN DYKE
*Professor of English Literature, Princeton University
Formerly U. S. Minister to the Netherlands*

NEW YORK

MODERN ELOQUENCE
CORPORATION

MODERN ELOQUENCE

IN FIFTEEN VOLUMES

The outstanding After-Dinner Speeches, Lectures and Addresses of Modern Times, by the most eminent speakers of America and Europe.

VOLUMES I • II • III

AFTER-DINNER SPEECHES

VOLUMES IV • V • VI

BUSINESS • INDUSTRY
PROFESSIONS

VOLUMES VII • VIII • IX

PUBLIC AFFAIRS

*Literary • Educational • Government • Citizenship
Lives of Great Men*

VOLUMES X • XI • XII

HISTORICAL MASTERPIECES

European • American • World War

VOLUME XIII

FAMOUS LECTURES

Humorous • Inspirational

VOLUME XIV

ANECDOTES • EPIGRAMS

VOLUME XV

PUBLIC SPEAKING

Debates

INDEX

Introductory Essays by Eminent Authorities giving a Practical Course of Instruction on the Important Phases of Public Speaking

MODERN ELOQUENCE

VOLUME XV

Public Speaking

DEBATES

Index

Edited by

ASHLEY H. THORNDIKE

Professor of English, Columbia University

NEW YORK

MODERN ELOQUENCE
CORPORATION

Copyright, 1928, by
MODERN ELOQUENCE CORPORATION

Entered at Stationers' Hall, London
All rights reserved

PRINTED IN U.S.A.

CONTENTS

	PAGE
PREFACE	ix
I. THE ART OF SPEAKING	
SPEAKING AND SPEECHMAKING . Harry M. Ayres	3
Lesson I Approaching the Problem . . .	4
Lesson II Planning a Speech	7
Lesson III Preparation of the Speech . . .	10
Lesson IV The Structure of the Speech— The Introduction	14
Lesson V The Structure of the Speech— Presentation and Arrange- ment of Main Theme	18
Lesson VI The Structure of the Speech— The Conclusion	21
Lesson VII Development of the Speech . .	23
Lesson VIII Composition and Diction . . .	27
Lesson IX The Delivery of the Speech . .	30
Lesson X Voice and Gesture	32
Lesson XI Some Varieties of Speechmaking	34
Lesson XII Business Speechmaking	47
PLATFORM APPEARANCE . . . Dwight E. Watkins	52
THE HYGIENE OF THE VOICE Irving W. Voorhees	67
RULES FOR SPEAKERS Walter Robinson	74
PRINCIPLES OF EFFECTIVE RADIO SPEAKING . . .	
Raymond C. Borden	76
ORIGIN AND DEVELOPMENT OF RADIO SPEAKING	
Raymond C. Borden	83
DEBATING Arthur W. Riley	85
A DEBATE CLUB Arthur W. Riley	103
HOLDING A MEETING	110

	PAGE
II. DEBATES.	
A PUBLIC DEBATE ON CAPITALISM VS. SOCIALISM	117
Introduction . . . Oswald Garrison Villard	119
Presentation Professor Seligman	122
Presentation Professor Nearing	131
Rebuttal Professor Seligman	138
Rebuttal Professor Nearing	143
Summary Professor Seligman	149
Summary Professor Nearing	151
A PUBLIC DEBATE ON THE MENACE OF THE LEISURED WOMAN	155
Introduction George Bernard Shaw	157
Against the Leisured Woman Lady Rhondda	160
For the Leisured Woman G. K. Chesterton	164
Summary George Bernard Shaw	167
III. INDEX	173

ILLUSTRATIONS

E. R. A. SELIGMAN	122
SCOTT NEARING	131
GILBERT CHESTERTON	164

PREFACE

No feature of the last edition of "Modern Eloquence" received more appreciation and praise from the subscribers than the Index prepared by Miss Marian Thorndike and the articles on "Learning to Speak in Public" by Professor Harry Ayres. These two important adjuncts to the collection of speeches in the preceding fourteen volumes are now in their enlarged form assigned to a single volume, the fifteenth and last.

The Index has been considerably enlarged to furnish an even more comprehensive and practicable analysis of the material than before as well as to include references to the new speeches. A number of suggestions from readers have been adopted, and every effort has been taken to make the Index an aid in guiding the reader to the speech, the topic, the person, the occasion, or the quotation that he desires. Care has been taken, however, to keep it from becoming unwieldy or cumbersome. Few things are more annoying than an overelaborate and meticulous reference system.

The Lessons by Professor Ayres, now entitled "Speaking and Speechmaking," have been revised and enlarged by him, and have been supplemented by other articles. In addition to the "Rules for Speakers" by Mr. Walter Robinson and the "Hygiene of the Voice" by Dr. Irving Voorhees, which appeared in the earlier edition, an extensive paper on "Platform Appearance" has been prepared by Dwight Everett Watkins, Associate Professor of Public Speaking in the University of California. This supplements what has already been said in Professor Ayres's Lessons in regard to voice and gesture and treats in a thorough and helpful manner an important phase of public speaking which hitherto has been touched upon only lightly in these volumes.

Still another and a novel phase of public speaking is treated by an additional article "Principles of Effective Radio Speak-

ing," by R. C. Borden, instructor in Radio Speaking in New York University. This, like the paper by Professor Watkins, is eminently practical and is based on personal experience. Mr. Borden was for a time Co-Director of the Radio Voice Technique Committee—an organization of radio announcers, lecturers, engineers, and feature editors, and has had unusual experience in testing and training radio speakers at Station WJZ and WJY. He has added to his practical advice a brief postscript on the "Origin and Development of Radio Speaking." The 1923 edition of "Modern Eloquence" contained as novelties one or two examples of speeches broadcast over the radio, notably the speech by Mr. John J. Carty, made in New York on November 27, 1915, and carried by wireless to San Francisco. This was a pioneer achievement.

Within the five years that have passed the radio has made its way into every nook and corner of the country, and speeches over it are listened to nightly by millions of persons. Manifestly no series of lessons on How to Speak would now be complete without a set of instructions on How to Speak on the Radio. No one could have foreseen this great and peculiar extension of speechmaking when the earlier edition was being prepared; it would be folly to prophesy what the next edition may require in order to present a complete course in the art of modern eloquence.

Although a number of debates were included in the preceding edition, no special instruction was offered either in the principles and practice of debating or in the methods of conducting debating societies. This want has been supplied by two articles prepared by Arthur Riley, Instructor in Debating in Columbia University. The first, "Debating," discusses the methods of preparing an argument, collecting material, suiting it to the audience, planning an introduction and conclusion, handling rebuttal, and other matters essential in the general art of debating. The second article on "A Debate Club" deals with the way to organize such a club, the rules which may be followed, and the various exercises and methods by which skill in debating may be cultivated. Mr. Riley has had much successful experience in training such clubs and in coaching college debating teams. His papers contain the best of what is old

and well tried in this important field and also much that is new and suggestive.

As illustrative of Mr. Riley's articles we print in entirety two recent and remarkable debates with the arrangement of the actual speaking:

Debate between Professor E. R. A. Seligman, affirmative, and Professor Scott Nearing, negative, with Mr. Oswald Garrison Villard in the chair, on the subject, "*Resolved*, That capitalism has more to offer to the workers of the United States than has Socialism," in the Lexington Theater, New York City, January 23, 1921, under the auspices of the Fine Arts Guild.

Debate between Lady Rhondda, affirmative, and Mr. G. K. Chesterton, negative, with Mr. George Bernard Shaw in the chair, on the subject, "The existence of the leisured woman constitutes a grave menace to civilization," held in London, January, 1927.

Such an arrangement was not possible in the preceding volumes of this collection, where these speeches well deserved a place as admirable examples of modern eloquence. Printed here as debates all the flavor and the give and take of debate are manifest. In addition to these, attention may be called to other debates appearing in the earlier volumes.

On Socialism

Georges Clemenceau

Democracy vs. Socialism

Vol. X 386

Jean Jaurès

The Program of Socialism

Vol. X 375

Lincoln-Douglas

Second Joint Debate at

Abraham Lincoln

Freport Vol. XI 235

Stephen A. Douglas

Reply to Lincoln, Vol. XI 175

On Reading

Arthur James Balfour

The Pleasures of Reading

Vol. VII 41

Frederic Harrison

The Choice of Books

On Labor

Vol. VII 213

Henry Justin Allen

The Kansas Industrial

Court Vol. VIII 9

Samuel Gompers	The American Federation	
On the Tariff	of Labor	Vol. IV 299
Thomas B. Reed	Protection and Prosperity	
		Vol. XI 325
Charles F. Crisp	Tariff Reform	Vol. XI 332
On the Philippines		
Jonathan P. Dolliver	The American Occupation	
	of the Philippines	
		Vol. XI 384
George F. Hoar	Subjugation of the Philip-	
	pines Iniquitous	
		Vol. XI 388

In addition to the lessons and articles in this volume, a great deal of excellent material on How to Speak is to be found in the various introductions to the preceding fourteen volumes. All of these are by public speakers of eminence and all deal with important phases of speechmaking. The Introduction, which is new to this edition, is on "The Presiding Officer" by President Butler of Columbia University, distinguished in many ways and among others as an admirable and efficient presiding officer. A few suggestions and rules as to parliamentary procedure are gathered under the title, "Holding a Meeting."

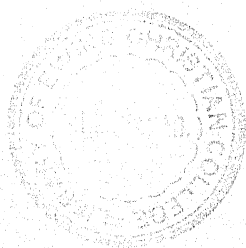
What is offered in this volume is a course of instruction in the art of expression in speech and debate. The inclusion of so much educational material may raise the question, Do you expect to teach public speaking merely by printed material? The answer is no. Every lesson and article in this book emphasizes the need of practice and gives directions for practice. The guidance of a competent instructor will greatly facilitate the progress that can come only through practice. What the lessons in this volume endeavor to do is to supply all the direction and suggestion that can be offered to the speaker through the printed word and without personal contact.

That is the first and chief aim of the varied material gathered here under the general title "The Art of Speaking"—to give practical guidance to inexperienced speakers. There is a second but not unimportant purpose, namely, to afford a means

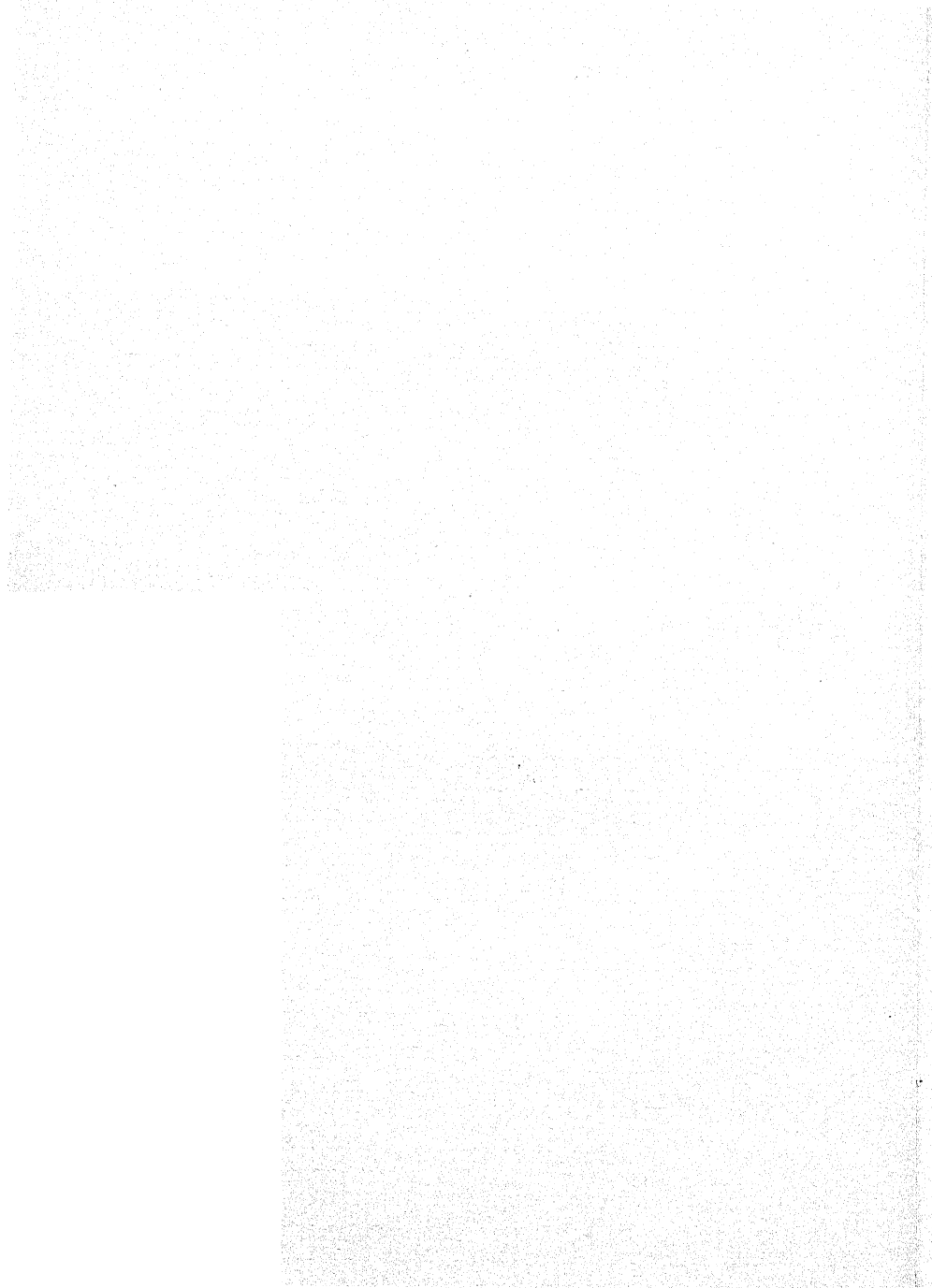
PREFACE

xv

of study and appreciation of the examples of modern eloquence that fill the earlier volumes. No better means can be found for the understanding of the achievement of an art than by a study of its technique. The speeches and addresses that make the bulk of these volumes supply the *Who* and *What*, the articles and lessons attempt to answer the *How* of modern eloquence.



I. THE ART OF SPEAKING



SPEAKING AND SPEECHMAKING

A COURSE OF LESSONS

By HARRY MORGAN AYRES

Associate Professor of English in
Columbia University

No, of course you do not wish to become an orator. It is no part of your ambition to go round making speeches. Modesty, common sense, and the multifarious demands upon your time forbid.

And yet the chances are you do a good deal of speaking. So far as such speech is something more than a pastime, so far, that is, as it is directed toward some end, to explain your action or your beliefs, to induce some one else to do something or not to do it, there is very little difference between the speaking you engage in every day and the speech made to an audience assembled for the purpose of listening to it.

A large part of business is talk. Our social and civic relations are based on talk; for better or worse we do try to run our affairs by means of meetings and committees. A lawyer talks, but also his client; a physician talks, but to more purpose if his patient can talk, too. Indeed, with so much talk on all sides one who took a vow of silence would doubtless excite the gratitude of the rest of the loquacious world—but the chances are against his keeping his vow.

In the midst of all this the need is for more people who can talk effectively and to the point. Such suggestions as are here offered are not made with a view to developing a finished orator, but are applicable to the experience of everyone who moves about in the world.

LESSON I

APPROACHING THE PROBLEM

THE whole doctrine of speaking in public might be compactly expressed as follows:

Know your subject;
Know your audience;
Know yourself;
And then go to it.

Both study and experience, however, are necessary before one can be reasonably sure of responding adequately to all four injunctions at the same moment.

Experience in speaking a man has to get as he can. But opportunities for public speaking to-day are abundant. Every sort of occupation has its conventions, its banquets. There is some sort of club for every conceivable kind of human interest. There are public meetings for this and for that. There is the lecture platform and the stump. The world has never offered a wider range of opportunity, nor extended a more pressing invitation to all sorts of men to speak up, if they will.

Merely to be invited to make a speech is to receive a pleasant public recognition of one's worth. To do so successfully, to delight, to persuade, to put things clearly and convincingly, is a satisfaction that most men would risk much to enjoy. The risk, however, is considerable, and is greatly magnified by the fear of failure, the stage-fright that assails the speaker as he faces his audience. Such considerations have reduced many a good man to permanent inarticulateness. It should not be allowed to act as a deterrent. Most good speakers will confess to never having got rid of a certain amount of nervous discomfort, some shaking of the knees, in the presence of an audience. And they will also be ready to confess that the occasions on which they were not keyed up by some apprehension of the result were precisely the occasions on which they came nearest to failure.

Ordinarily an audience is good-naturedly tolerant. They

expect that as a matter of course the speaker will acquit himself creditably. He is naturally fulfilling a part of the purpose of the meeting, whatever it is. If the speaker is manifestly trying to give his best, they will meet him more than halfway; if he is obviously suffering they will be sympathetic. The man, therefore, who has an opportunity to make a speech, will do wisely to take it. The first plunge is the chilliest; and the man who refuses an appropriate opportunity of this sort merely out of fright, however he may disguise that fright to himself, works himself great and lasting harm.

Having accepted, and wisely, the opportunity to gain experience the prospective speaker will with equal wisdom set himself to study the art which he proposes to practice in public. The chances are he has given little attention to it as a study. It is both the simplest and the most difficult of the arts. It requires only what every man possessed of his faculties always has about him—his mind, his body, his speaking voice. It is the most difficult to practice well because it is something that everybody can practice and does practice—in a way. But it is something which can be made to give an intelligible and helpful account of itself as a result of a little taking of thought.

Suppose, now, the prospective speaker's thoughts go somewhat as follows: "Well, I am fairly in for it. And I am not the first to find myself in this plight. Speeches, and good ones, have been made before this. Let's see what they're like." Such a collection he has before him in these volumes of "Modern Eloquence," but on turning over its pages he might be pardoned if he concluded, somewhat despairingly, "Why, I can't make a speech like any of these!"

It would be only fair if he asked himself in reply, "But do I have to? Am I expected to be an 'orator'? Am I Henry Ward Beecher, hymning in exalted language a Union restored? Or a revolutionary patriot hurling defiance at tyranny? Or a Senator debating the burning question of slavery? Certainly not. I am I. And there is some reason why I have been asked to make this speech, some reason why I should venture to do so. The audience I must face is made up of such and such people, interested in this or that phase of my subject. That's what I'll give 'em. Somewhere in this collection there must be a speech by a man whose problem wasn't wholly different from my own."

So far, well; but how to put the speech together? How to develop my ideas so that they shall be clear and telling? Just there the advantage of studying a wide variety of models comes in. For the underlying principles of good speaking are everywhere the same. Even if my speech is smaller in scope, more modest in aim, lower in tone than anything I find here, nevertheless I can with a little study see how a good speech is put together, observe how it passes easily from point to point, unfolding and driving home its message. These general principles once gained, they are applicable to almost any kind of subject. The possessor of them has a technique which is permanently helpful, something which will make his preparation move forward systematically and without wasted energy, and something which he can count on as coming to his aid in an emergency.

The following lessons aim to make helpful toward such ends a systematic study of the many different kinds of speeches contained in "Modern Eloquence."

SUGGESTIONS

Read over the address of Dean Johnson on "The Business Man as a Public Speaker" (IV, xix). Note particularly what he has to say on

1. The business man as an experienced talker;
2. The greater freedom permitted to the speaker as contrasted with the writer;
3. The necessity of a well organized plan;
4. The use of the pronoun "I."

Read what the late Senator Hoar (IX, xiii) says about

1. The practical value of ability to speak in public;
2. The way in which great orators have trained themselves for their calling;
3. Consider what equivalents for this training you can yourself obtain.

Read Major J. B. Pond's "Memories of the Lyceum" (XIII, 318) for sketches of the great American orators.

The late Speaker Reed (VIII, xiii) describes in detail the great and varied rôle which oratory plays in modern life. Has there been any occasion in your life when you were impressed by a speaker? Try to recall the character of his effect upon you and ways in which he produced it.

Look through Volume VIII for speeches which, though formal in character, make no attempt at flights of "oratory"—the speeches of Sir Robert Falconer, Franklin K. Lane, and Leonard Wood are examples in point.

Good examples of both types—the straightforward, matter of fact, and the emotional—may be found in Volumes IV and V. Which type best suits your audience and your own powers?

LESSON II

PLANNING A SPEECH

BEGIN by describing to yourself the circumstances and purpose of your speech. Describe it as if somebody else were going to make it. For example:

This is a speech at a banquet of my business or professional associates. They know all about our job. They love it and are a little tired of it. They feel precisely as I do. What they wish is that some one would suddenly reveal the compensations of the thing, remind them of the fun of it. They expect no more than to be entertained; at least, not bored. Would they take a hint—something perhaps they haven't thought of—which will send them back to work refreshed and stimulated?

Or,—They have asked me to speak because I am supposed to know something about railroads. Well, by golly, I'll show them how government interference has wrecked the railroads.

Or,—The guest of honor is so and so. What do I remember about him that will take some of the conceit out of him and then show him up the kindest and wisest fellow that ever was? It's an honor to speak before such a group or in such a place.

Or,—to take another setting,—This is a lecture, a paper, a

talk of some sort, on salesmanship or finger-printing or John Keats. These people don't know anything about the subject. I can't tell it all to them. What are the half-dozen things they ought to know? What explanation would they need in order to understand them? Among them, which is the most important? Why should they want to know something about this subject, anyway?

Or,—again,—This is a legislative hearing. The committee will in all probability take this view. They know the facts pretty well, but they won't see the special bearing of this particular fact. That's the thing to bring out.

Now, having described the purpose of your speech, and the circumstances in which it will be delivered, imagine the scene as vividly as you can. Imagine yourself making the speech. Remember that everybody makes speeches, especially when one is not talking. In reverie we are much of the time saying over what we are going to say—and usually don't; or what we might have said if we had only thought of it; or what we would say if we only had the chance. Such speeches are much better than any that come to delivery before an audience. Thackeray, risen to address a company gathered round the "mohogany tree" could never equal, in pungency or flight of fancy, Thackeray declaiming to the rattle of his cab wheels as he drove to the dinner. It is safe to say that most of the effective speeches that an audience has heard have drawn their strength from much solitary musing of this sort. Practice making your speech—to yourself—in the intervals of ordinary business.

Be chary, at this stage, of "trying it on" other people in the course of conversation. Possibly your ideas are not yet sufficiently robust to stand criticism. You may not yet be quite ready to pick other peoples' brains, or to go to books for information. All you have got so far is a picture of yourself speaking, and speaking well and to a point.

SUGGESTIONS

Turn to Elihu Root's speeches (Volume II, pp. 159-177) and observe how many different types of audience he has been

called upon to meet: a gathering of folk from his home county, an assembly of notables at a luncheon in Petrograd given by the Minister of Foreign Affairs, the members of the Union League Club of Philadelphia, the American Society of International Law. Observe how in each case he selects a thought which will be interesting to that particular audience: for the first, the restorative and steady effect of country living; for the second, the promise of democratic government in Russia; for the third, the necessity for the business men of the country to arouse themselves to meet the growing governmental hostility to business; for the fourth, the necessity of an increased respect for law.

From this point of view, study Mr. Root's speeches in Volumes VII and VIII.

Observe the circumstances which confronted Ex-Governor Oglesby (III, 6). Rising to address his audience on "What I Know about Farming," his eye caught the harvest decorations about the room and he proceeded to deliver a panegyric on corn—merely, What a wonderful thing corn is! If he had been lecturing to a class in an agricultural college they might have felt defrauded, but the particular audience he addressed were delighted.

Read Lowell's remarks on after-dinner speaking (II, 371). It is all lightly and gracefully put, but it contains some sound advice as to the comparatively simple elements that go to the making of a good speech.

Consider the case of Miss Jane Addams, called upon to second the nomination of Roosevelt for the presidency (VIII, 1). His colorful career offered a wilderness of suggestion. She picks out one reason for indorsing him and drives that home. What is it?

From this point of view, study the speech of H. R. Miller, "The American Ideal" (II, 424), or of Bishop Manning, "The Vision of Unity" (VI, 269).

Consider the circumstances and purpose of Sir Esme Howard's speech (V, 1). He wishes to explain certain business conditions in England and their effect on international relations. He is speaking in the New York Advertising Club and he represents himself as a sales representative for John Bull & Co.

In Governor Smith's speech (V, 294) at a dinner in his honor by the New York Chamber of Commerce, upon his reelection to the governorship, note how skillfully his speech is suited to his audience and how effectively he enlists the interest and assistance of business men in the business of the state.

The speeches of former Vice-President Thomas R. Marshall (II, 404) are good examples of effective brevity.

LESSON III

THE PREPARATION OF THE SPEECH

It has been assumed that your subject is prescribed for you either by the occasion or by your previous interests. This is usually the case. But if you are genuinely in search of a subject, then your browsing in "Modern Eloquence" will be your best guide to the discovery of one. It is not necessary to choose a great subject. It is best not to choose an abstract one. So far as possible speak on a subject you have some acquaintance with rather than one you must wholly "get up."

You will probably choose at first too large a subject, and your problem will be to reduce it to proportions which you can handle in the allotted time. Remember: ideas sink in slowly. The hearer cannot turn back as the reader can to remind himself of something that has gone before. The speaker must do this for him, and see to it that the hearer does not lose his bearings. This takes time. One idea clearly presented is better than half a hundred imperfectly or hastily put forward.

Remember also that it takes longer to deliver a speech be-

fore an audience than it does in rehearsal. Many a speaker, aghast at the prospect of having to fill an hour, discovers that he has prepared more material than he can get rid of in three hours. Cut down. The material you discard is not wasted; it is part of your background.

The character of your preparation will depend on the nature of the subject and the extent of your preliminary grasp of it. But in any case it should be considerable. You must work and work hard if you would succeed. If you know your subject you must work hard over the arrangement of it. If you don't know it very well then you have the double task of collecting and ordering your material.

Do not omit the preliminary reverie described in Lesson II. Do not mind if it keeps you awake a night or two. You have got to get excited about this subject, and excited about the situation, if you expect others to be interested.

When you have carried on this reverie for not too long a time, begin to get something written down. Many people use cards, which can easily be shuffled about in new combinations. Others prefer a large sheet of paper, which shows the whole growing outline at a glance. It doesn't make very much difference. Begin to write. Jot down the ideas as they occur, in any order. Rearrange. Cut out.

If it is necessary to go to books, consult the subject catalogue in a large library. If you have only a small library within reach, consult the librarian. It is best not to make an elaborate bibliography at the outset. Seize upon the most promising looking book and go through it, taking rather brief notes, not omitting page references. Then go through the book again, and copy out such passages as you will actually quote or such statistical tables as you may need for your guidance. As a rule, choose the latest book you can get. This will probably give you references to other works on the subject and draw attention to such different views or interpretations of it as there may be. Do not scorn the encyclopedia, the World Almanac, the Reviewer's Guide to Periodical Literature, and the files of your own special journals. Consult the index of "Modern Eloquence."

Make your notes as brief as may be consistent with clear-

ness. It is the thought or the fact you want, not the language—that is to be your own. Remember that you are in search of only a few needful things among many which for your immediate purpose you cannot use. But you can't tell which those things are until you have been over the ground.

You have now collected a considerable body of material and have a pretty fair idea of what you want to say. It is safe to begin to talk your subject with anybody who will listen. Unexpected relations between its parts will appear to you. You will get many a hint of the things that are not instantly clear to others. You will clarify your own mind. Helpful suggestions often come from the most unpromising sources. Do not be afraid to be a bore for a while that you may be sure of being interesting later.

SUGGESTIONS

Turn over the pages of "Modern Eloquence" until you find a speech which resembles, in subject and occasion, the speech you are called on to make. Analyze it into its principal headings. Such an analysis of President Butler's speech on "Five Evidences of Education" (VII, 73) might read somewhat as follows:

Who is the educated man?

Not a matter of mere quantity.

Appears in traits or habits of intellect and character:

1. Correct use of mother tongue;
2. Refined and gentle manners;
3. Power and habit of reflection;
4. Power of growth;
5. Power to do—efficiency.

All types of educated men meet on this plane.

Or, take Mr. E. A. Filene's speech "Why Men Strike" (IV, 237).

Men strike because they don't like the bosses.

Management may make mistakes;

Terms of employment may be unjust.

Result: hostility to present industrial system, inclining people to socialism and communism as remedies.

Socialism and communism not present practical remedies.

Most employers' wealth legitimately gained,

But present wage system in stage of development which deserves study looking to improvement.

Faults of present system and their remedies:

1. Autocratic control, either by employers or employed naturally breeds hostility.

Remedy: joint control.

2. "Counterfeit," i. e., actually inadequate wages.

Causes of this.

Ways in which employer can restore genuine wages.

3. Need of humanizing industry.

Confidence in leaders;

Participation of employees in fixing terms of employment (already referred to);

Right of collective bargaining;

Reduction in hours of labor;

Compensation for industrial accidents;

Safeguards for health and working conditions;

Opportunity of employer to accomplish these things.

4. Business must become a profession and be carried on in spirit of service to the community.

Proper use of profits;

Elimination of strikes both good ethics and good business.

Let the first writing you do be no more than a skeleton of this sort. Build it up as you go along.

Make a similar analysis of Charles A. Dana's speech on "Journalism" (VI, 47).

The speeches of General Horace Porter in Volume III lend themselves readily to this kind of analysis.

What are the leading ideas in J. C. Smuts's "British Commonwealth of Nations" (III, 254)?

Study some of the abstract subjects that are well treated in these volumes, such as President Eliot's "Truth and Light" (II, 13), President Hibben's "Righteousness" (II, 213), John Bassett Moore's "American Ideals" (II, 436), Roosevelt's "The Strenuous Life" (VIII, 362), Cortelyou's "Efficiency" (VI, 139).

Pick out some of the simple subjects from which have grown successful speeches, such as Mark Twain's "Babies" (I, 298), Samuel S. Cox's "Smith and So Forth" (I, 352), John Cotton Dana's "Mere Words" (VI, 59).

Select and analyze some speeches which are largely explanatory—Lord Cunliffe, "The Bank of England" (IV, 144), Paul Henderson, "Aircraft for Industry" (IV, 389), John W. Davis, "Our Brethren Overseas" (VI, 86), Owen Young, "The Dawes Plan" (V, 405).

LESSON IV

THE STRUCTURE OF THE SPEECH

THE INTRODUCTION

A SPEECH, as Aristotle said of a play, has a beginning, a middle, and an end. The beginning gets you under way, and sets your subject before the audience in such a fashion that they are willing to listen; the middle develops this subject, emphasizing and making clear the things which you wish the audience to know, or gradually arousing in them the emotions which you wish them to feel; the end brings you to a graceful and satisfying sense of having completed your task, and affords telling opportunity to remind your audience once more what they have got from you—what it is you want them to know or feel or do about it.

You have now a large mass of material. You know pretty well what you want to say. But you can't fling your notes in the face of your audience. You must arrange it so that they

will be able to follow you and get what you wish them to get. The structure you adopt for your speech will be designed to lead their thought in an orderly manner through to a desired end.

A speaker is usually "introduced" to an audience. The purpose of this is to gain for him their complete attention. This attention, however, is only momentary and it is up to the speaker at once to arouse their interest, to enlist their willingness to think ahead along with him.

Speakers are often in too great a hurry to begin and linger too long over the introduction. Do not be in haste to open your mouth. Gather yourself together after you have risen. Take in the whole audience with your eye. Project your personality among them as far as possible. They wish to feel that you are master of the situation and a leader whom they can gladly follow. Look the part, anyway. The fact that you are the speaker gives you a great advantage. Use it. Do not throw it away by apologizing. Be modest, of course, but remember that before you can interest an audience in your subject it is important that they should be interested in you. Get on good terms with them at once. One of the best ways to do this is consciously and definitely to like them. Remember, they want you to do well.

There are as many different ways of beginning as there are speeches. Express your pleasure at this opportunity to meet with the audience—it *is* a pleasant thing, even though a moment before you were utterly miserable. You may refer to the circumstances out of which this opportunity grew, or to the fact that you once spoke on this subject under very different circumstances. Or you may catch up a phrase or an idea of a previous speaker or of your introducer. Ordinarily it is wisest to establish this personal contact even if what follows is a rather formal speech on a subject in which the audience may be presumed to be interested. The more you know about a subject the less likely they are to suspect that you are human. They would like to be assured of that. Or you may tell a story (don't say you are reminded of it, just tell it) or sketch a little scene from which you can pass easily to the statement of your subject. A literary reference which is to the point and

pretty sure to be understood by the audience makes a possible opening.

Once in touch with his audience the speaker should not long delay the statement of his subject—what it is and why it merits discussion.

SUGGESTIONS

Lyman Abbott's speech on "Faith and Duty" (I, 1) is a good example of the simple, direct introduction. There had been much talk during the evening about the Pilgrims of Plymouth. Dr. Abbott began at once, "I desire to turn your thoughts from the past to the future." He then proceeds to discuss what this country has accomplished and what remains to be done by future generations.

In addressing the New York Chamber of Commerce ("The Making of a National Spirit," I, 35), President Alderman of Virginia begins by playing round the resemblances between school teachers, of which he is one, and merchants, who compose his audience. Both are called hard names, etc., etc. One way and another he gets to Wall Street, where his eye catches the statue of George Washington, at once the richest and most public spirited citizen of his country; this he makes the central theme of his talk.

President Angell of Yale ("National Morality," I, 43) evidently takes a cue from the fact that a few people were leaving the banquet room as he rose to speak. He supposes that this migration is composed of graduates of Harvard, Princeton, and Amherst; and if the kindly toastmaster had kept on, there would have been none but Yale men left to hear him. He keeps on almost to the end in this playful vein.

A good example of an easy, playful opening leading rapidly, yet by almost imperceptible stages, to the serious consideration of a serious subject may be found in Henry Ward Beecher's "Religious Freedom" (I, 87). After calling attention to his

own plight—prevented by the lateness of the hour from delivering the fine speech he had prepared—and after commenting on the plight of the departed Fathers in having to give heed to so much oratorical praise, he continues (p. 88):

“In regard to the subject matter of the toast which I was to speak to, I wish to say this: that those who have oppressed men by religion have only done by that instrument what everybody else has been trying to do by every other instrument. Everybody that has any gumption is a pope, or would be glad to be.”

Notice that the language is still colloquial, though we are moving close to the heart of the subject.

A fresh and effective variation of the apologetic opening is found in James M. Beck's "Fourth of July" (I, 78).

Observe how quickly Augustine Birrell gets to his subject, "Dr. Johnson's Personality" (I, 116). We all talk about Johnson. Why? Because he was interesting. What does that mean? And the speech is under way.

Examples of the "thank you" type of introduction are numerous; none better than Lord Bryce's "Changes of Forty Years in America" (I, 168). Notice that he begins his speech on "Peace" (I, 168) in similar fashion.

A pithy sentence, approaching epigrammatic condensation, makes a good beginning. See Henry C. Caldwell's "A Blend of Cavalier and Puritan" (I, 202).

Study carefully the introduction of the late Joseph Hodges Choate (Vol. I). He uses almost every device—direct attack, as in the first speech, a verse quotation, pretended helplessness, etc.

The literary allusion as an introduction is used by George William Curtis, "Liberty Under the Law" (I, 356).

The device of catching up a remark of a previous speaker appears in William Henry Draper's "Our Medical Advisers"

(I, 418). Study the use of this device in the speeches of General Horace Porter in Volume III.

Good-natured rallying, in the form of compliment, is delightfully effective in William M. Evarts' "The Classics in Education" (II, 33).

Edward Everett Hale, "The Mission of Culture" (II, 134), begins with an apt reference to the snowy weather outside.

For the opening with a story, see Governor Smith's "A Business Administration" (V, 294) and Max Steuer's "Cross Examination" (VI, 326).

LESSON V

THE STRUCTURE OF THE SPEECH

PRESENTATION AND ARRANGEMENT OF MAIN THEME

YOUR audience is now in a state of expectancy. They are interested to hear what you have to say and disposed to receive it. You must tell them what it is you want them to receive. This involves a statement of the main theme—the proposition in its various aspects which you wish to establish in their minds, about which you wish to inform them or convince them, arouse their emotions or direct their actions.

If your main purpose is to trace the history of a subject, say of the tariff, or of international arbitration, you may begin at once, with merely a word to indicate the bearing, the import, the "aliveness" of the subject to-day. But if your concern is more immediately with the present state of affairs, then it may be necessary rapidly to survey the stages by which the present state of affairs has come about. Here, too, is the place to explain any technical terms or familiar words used in a special sense, anything, in short, of which a knowledge on the part of the audience cannot be taken for granted.

The chief problem is one of selection and emphasis. What

are the particular phases of the subject chosen for discussion? And what is the most natural and effective order in which to take them up?

In preparing your speech set these topics down in one, two, three order. This forms roughly the structure of the main part of your speech. In some form it must early be communicated to the audience if they are to know clearly "what you are driving at." But it had perhaps better not be laid before the audience in the traditional "firstly, secondly, thirdly" manner. In preparation, you may proceed, as already suggested: set down as they occur to you the principal points you wish; then begin to meditate on the contents of the sheet before you. Does (2) naturally and easily follow (1)? Are not (3) and (6) parts of the same topic and best treated together? Is not (4) after all the most important, the most telling? If so, it should go at or near the close of the main body of the speech, or near the beginning, to be referred to again near the close.

All this is the barest skeleton; you will clothe it afterwards. Just now you are to decide what points you are going to make and in what order you will make them. You will develop them later. Hints for this work of development may be jotted down as you proceed.

SUGGESTIONS

Turn once more to Lyman Abbott's "Faith and Duty" (I, 1); at the end of the first paragraph he says: "I want to tell you, as far as I can within the limits of time allotted to me, what we have done in my lifetime, and what we have left you younger men to do in your lifetime."

The topics which form the main theme might have been set down in preparation of the speech somewhat as follows:

I. Things done

1. Abolition of slavery;
2. Realization of ourselves as a nation;
3. Extension of public education;
4. Enlarged scope of work of the church.

II. Things to be done

1. Improvement in relations between labor and capital;
2. Development of a citizen soldiery;
3. Spiritualizing education, in a faith broad enough to include us all.

Or, take General Goethals' speech on the completion of the Panama Canal (II, 92). "I am going to give you," he says at the outset, "a rambling talk on various matters connected with the Canal." The words "preliminary work" occur in the next sentence. It is made plain that the preliminary work falls under these heads:

1. Sanitation;
2. Decision to give the contract to the Government;
3. Building of houses and stores.

He then goes on to say that the Canal is practically complete and that the present concern is with the organization of a scheme of government for the Zone. The rest of the speech deals with this topic. Although the remarks were impromptu and informal, the hearer was never at a loss to know what the speaker was talking about.

Continue with the next speech, "The New South," by Henry W. Grady (II, 97). Mr. Grady states his main theme in the opening sentence, then with admirable effect turns to an expression of his appreciation, a description of his difficult plight, illustrated by stories, approaches his theme by mentioning the Cavalier as having, along with the Puritan, made his contribution to the Republic, rouses his audience to enthusiasm by his praise of Lincoln as embodying the virtues of both types, and finally (p. 100) he is fully embarked on the main theme—the contrast between the old South and the new.

Max Steuer's speech "Cross Examinations" (VI, 326), consists in the main of three remarkable stories, presumably drawn from his own experience. But notice how these stories are labeled and fitted into the structure of the speech and made to furnish an analysis of the art of cross-examination.

Charles R. Wiers in his speech "A Swarm of Be's" (V, 386) takes up in order twelve distinct topics, but with enough anecdotes and epigrams to prevent the numerical iteration from becoming tedious.

Mr. Otto Kahn's speech "A Talk to Young Business Men" (V, 55) is similarly arranged under ten heads.

LESSON VI

THE STRUCTURE OF THE SPEECH

THE CONCLUSION

It is not always easy for a speaker in full swing to come to an effective stop, to make a safe and graceful landing. A speaker too often keeps on and on in the hope of spying a way of escape from a situation of which he has become the victim. This unhappy condition of affairs need not arise if adequate preparation has been made. What is desired is a sense of completeness, of arrival. But if one's remarks are of the "rambling" variety there is no arrival and a sense of completeness is wholly lost. If a speaker merely stops, as it were, in mid career, the audience is defrauded. They cannot easily recover the winged words that the speaker has uttered—as they might turn back the pages of a book or reread a newspaper article—and create a conclusion for themselves.

The conclusion is the speaker's great chance. Here he meets his audience at the point for which they set out together. The ground has been gone over, speaker and audience have a fund of information in common: they understand each other. What, then, was it all about? What are the things chiefly memorable among all that has been said? How do we feel about it now? What, if anything, is to be done about it?

If the speech has been wholly successful up to this point you should not feel called upon to drive these points home—the driving home process should have been carried on through the main body of the speech. You should strive to suggest, as far

as it can be done, that these are the conclusions which the audience itself, being now in possession of the facts, must inevitably arrive at; this is the way they can't help feeling; this is what they naturally want to do.

If the audience has genuinely been giving its attention it will not relish an abrupt stop on the part of the speakers, which leaves a sense of incompleteness. You must contrive to make it plain that you have done what you set out to do. This must be done concisely and clearly. If the subject permits of any elevation of tone, do not be afraid to throw into the conclusion all the force and conviction which you have. If you have dealt fairly with the audience, they will not fail you at this point, but will gladly move to such ground as you wish them to occupy and will applaud with satisfaction at having got somewhere.

SUGGESTIONS

Once more the speech of Dr. Lyman Abbott, "Faith and Duty" (I, 1), offers a good example of a simple and satisfying conclusion—he merely prosecutes his main theme until its bearing is plain, its importance sufficiently emphasized, and then, with a sense of high aspiration and broad vision, he stops.

Charles Francis Adams in "The Lessons of Life" (I, 10) recalls that amid the thunders of Gettysburg he found himself repeating certain lines from Milton, which he quotes. The application of the lines forms the conclusion.

Much of President Eliot's speech on "The Arming of the Nations" (II, 9) is taken up with a description of the peaceable understanding between the United States and Canada with respect to the common frontier. Then the speaker moves on to consider the various problems which in the future may threaten peace. "Some eminent authorities maintain that the way to preserve peace is to make yourself formidable for war. Gentlemen, that is not the way of the United States or Canada since

the year 1817." The point of the speech could not be driven in more effectively.

An example of the surprise conclusion may be found in Mark Twain's "New England Weather" (I, 290).

The imaginative, descriptive type of conclusion may be seen in Justice Holmes's "Law and the Court" (II, 228).

A simple but effective conclusion, with a touch of emotion and personality, is to be found in Nicholas Longworth's "Legislating for a Republic" (V, 128).

LESSON VII

DEVELOPMENT OF THE SPEECH

You have now collected your material, selected from it what you want and arranged it so that it has a beginning, a middle and an end. All the while you have been imagining yourself as delivering it to a particular audience, and very likely several passages of connected discourse have taken shape in your mind. This process of clothing the bare framework is what is meant by the developing of the speech.

Different people will set about this in different ways. The job is to think. And some people like to do their thinking before they write, and some prefer to start writing at once, scratch out and interline as they go along. The latter is perhaps the surer way of making progress, for much of the time we think we're thinking, we aren't.

Whatever one's method, the speech must eventually be written. Only an old hand, trained to all tricks, would venture upon an important speech without writing it, even if he then throw his manuscript away and give a quite different speech when he begins to "feel" his audience. Unless you are very familiar with the habits of your own mind you cannot be sure that you have thought anything out to the point where you can deliver it to an audience until you have written it down or talked it to some one else.

All the textbooks on rhetoric and logic, which of course it is impossible to summarize here, are chiefly descriptions of the process of connected and effective thinking. If you are thinking along in a fine glow, it doesn't help a great deal, perhaps, to stop and wonder whether you are arguing from antecedent probability or analogy, from effect to cause, or from cause to effect, from general to specific, or specific to general. Yet reasoning of that sort you will necessarily employ in establishing and elaborating your main theme.

It will have to be assumed, therefore, that your mind works in something like an orderly and logical manner. If it does not, the chances of your making a good speech at the first attempt are small. But one way to find out whether your argument holds water is to try it on somebody else. Are there, perhaps, a set of considerations which you have left out of account, which tend to destroy the force of your argument? For example, because America has been prosperous and has also usually had a high protective tariff, does it or does it not follow that the tariff is the cause of prosperity? Because Washington gave a general warning against American concern with European affairs, does it follow that his words apply literally to conditions as they exist to-day?

Next to logical development of your thought, which alone gives it meaning, comes clearness in the presentation of it, which alone insures that the hearer will be able to receive it. Do not be afraid to repeat. Don't hesitate to say the same thing over again, with only such changes in phrasing as may be necessary to avoid monotony. Indeed, if you can get your main thought into a compact and striking sentence, use it again and again; each time it appears it will have acquired fresh significance and will come to the audience charged with more and more of the meaning which you wish it to carry.

Your thought may be developed by comparing it or contrasting it with material at first glance perhaps not closely related to it. The discovery by the audience, under your guidance, that a relationship does exist is to them both enlightening and stimulating. Clearness can often be best obtained by the citation of a concrete example or by dwelling upon details which can be made to stand significantly for the whole.

One of the most important aids to clearness is the skillful use of transition. Just what have we done so far? Where have we arrived? What are we going to do next? Why is it the natural and necessary thing to come at this point? Great care should be expended on this phase of the development. Remember you cannot successfully in a speech say as many things as you might in a written article. Make everything serve the few things that you really wish to communicate. Keep the audience advised what those things are. If you are not careful the audience will carry away with them some illustration without remembering what it illustrates.

SUGGESTIONS

A simple and obvious example of the development by means of repetition may be found in Albert J. Beveridge's "The Republic That Never Retreats" (I, 111). Compare this with William Jennings Bryan's "America's Mission" (I, 158), a speech on the same subject. In both cases much of the material used for development is in the nature of historical illustration, but where Mr. Beveridge has to make only one point and strongly reinforce it, Mr. Bryan has to make several points and develop each in a somewhat different way.

Observe that President Eliot's "The Arming of the Nations" (II, 9) develops his theme of disarmament by the description of a single situation—that on the frontier of Canada and the United States.

Mr. Walter Lippman ("The Theater Guild," II, 333) develops his theme, dramatic criticism, by means of a fable describing a competition for the best essay on The Elephant. The playing of a game like this, in all its varieties, he then applies to dramatic criticism. Finally he describes the triumphs of the Theater Guild over the difficulties that faced it. Notice that the illustrations and contrasts which he selects are usually from contemporary events.

Sir Ernest Shackleton develops his speech on "Penguins" (III, 208) chiefly by reinterpreting the remarks of previous speakers capped by stories. But he does get to penguins finally and there contents himself with a few illustrations showing how human penguins are.

Stories, if they possess a discernible application and are not too long, are one of the handiest devices for development, especially in after-dinner speaking. Study the section in Volume XIV entitled "Speechmaking," which furnishes numerous illustrations. Study the use of illustrative anecdote in Augustus Thomas's "Individual Liberty" (III, 344).

Study carefully the contrasting methods of two speeches near the end of Volume III. That of Dean John H. Wigmore ("My Creed for the Nation," III, 401) is a series of propositions very simply stated in the form of a creed. It is a plain and effective statement of fact. Now turn to the whimsical development of the theme "The Ideal Woman" (III, 411) by Dr. Harvey W. Wiley, decked out with humorous verse, scientific terminology, and classical mythology.

Contrast with these two the speech of Harry C. Spillman, "Doing Unto Others" (III, 271). It contains only one proposition—the Golden Rule works in business—but that proposition is developed with illustrations from the philosophers, the Bible, modern business men and the insane asylum.

For unity of effect in development of the theme, study Woodrow Wilson's "Force to the Utmost" (XII, 297); for closeness of argument, the speeches by Nikolai Lenine, "A Dictatorship of the Proletariat" (XII, 196), "The Peasants" (XII, 202).

Among speeches which directly aim to stir an audience study especially Brand Whitlock, "Lafayette, Apostle of Liberty" (XII, 239), Viviani, "Declaration of War by France" (XII, 45), "Spirit of France" (XII, 91), "Addresses in America" (XII, 223 and 225), Carrie Chapman Catt, "A Call to Action" (VIII, 77).

LESSON VIII

COMPOSITION AND DICTION

"It is a great matter," said Cicero, "to know what to say and in what order to say it, but how to say it is a greater matter still." Such an injunction had more bearing on the highly rhetorical style which Cicero carried to perfection than it would have on most speeches to-day. But a speech which has every other virtue can be spoiled if it is not composed in a style which is reasonably correct and clothed with a diction which is appropriate to the occasion.

It is a good rule never to talk down to your audience. Give your best; the audience expects it. They wish to be proud of you. At the same time they do not wish to observe in you a superior condescension. It is perfectly possible to be colloquial and yet dignified. Almost anyone of President Eliot's speeches will show that this can be done. But do not, on the contrary, adopt a grandiloquent, highfalutin' style, too far above the level of ordinary discourse.

Do not allow yourself to be beset with fears that you may make a so-called grammatical mistake. If you are habitually a careless speaker, of course your sin will find you out on the platform. But if you find yourself in an error, never mind; forge ahead and trust to the interest of your topic and your evident sincerity of purpose in presenting it to carry your audience with you. A slip is always pardonable, but an intentional cheapening of your speech in the hope of ingratiating yourself with certain types of audiences will usually produce the opposite of the effect desired.

One who wishes to become a good speaker must become acutely observant of his own speech, constantly checking it up with reference to what he regards as the best practice of others. People learn more of pronunciation by the ear than they do by consulting a dictionary. When it is a matter of the meaning of a word the dictionary should be freely consulted. The range of one's vocabulary should constantly be increased. This can best be done by a conscious effort to use the new words that

one hears or reads. Resolve to make definite additions each day to the words or phrases which you actually use, not merely those which you more or less understand when somebody else uses them. Consciously avoid the trite and stereotyped phrases to which some speakers desperately cling. Avoid vague words and confused figures of speech.

Successful composition depends in great measure on sentence structure, and here the chief aim is variety. There is a time for the short sentence and a time for the long one, a time for the loose, easy sentence which explains itself as it goes along and which could be stopped at any point, still remaining clear and complete up to that point; and there is a time for a type of periodic sentence which through a succession of clauses reaches finally to a climax. Even a series of sentences of strictly like formation may, if the effect is carefully premeditated, offer still another kind of variety. Do not crowd too many or unrelated ideas into a single sentence. Aim to make of each a structure that hangs together.

SUGGESTIONS

Read widely and assiduously in "Modern Eloquence." It is better, for a mature person, at any rate, to exercise the mind in the thrust and turn of countless models of good diction than laboriously to correct the mistakes in carefully prepared examples of bad English. Often one encounters some wholly simple person whose habitual speech is without distinction, but who once on his feet will speak with flow and dignity. Such a person will usually be found to have saturated himself with the noble diction of the King James Bible. Familiarity with the Bible and with Shakespeare might be said to be essential to good speaking in English. But a close familiarity with the material in "Modern Eloquence" will greatly help to bend one's powers to the practical issues of speaking in public.

Between the sonorous roll of Webster's periods and the colloquial tones of Job Hedges or George Ade you will have no difficulty in finding models which approach what should be your proper style.

If you hesitate where to begin, try the speeches of William Cullen Bryant, Ralph Waldo Emerson, and Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes, Jr. You will not thereafter be at a loss to know what the term "distinction" means.

Note in other speakers expressions that seem to you overworked and deserve a rest. No two such lists would wholly agree. How do you feel about *viewpoint*, *along these lines*, *fill a long felt want*, *it has been well said*?

Study in the dictionary the meaning of words that you may be tempted to use vaguely, such as *factor* and *phase*, or incorrectly, as *aggravate*, *alternative*, *transpire*, *venal* and *venial*.

The temptation is to use *shall* and *whom* too often. Test your own use of these words and observe them in the pages of "Modern Eloquence."

What is your feeling with regard to the following expressions?

Equally *as* good (instead of *equally* good).

I felt *like* I was going to cry (instead of *as if*).

I *inferred* that that was what I wanted him to do (instead of *intimated* or *implied*).

I had no doubt *but* that he was coming.

He wouldn't speak to me, *due to* the money I owed him.

I will give you an *instant* (instead of *instance*).

It is *liable* to rain.

The reason is *because* he couldn't.

Read the speech of Patrick Francis Murphy "In Honor of Joseph Choate" (II, 450), and William J. Bryan's lecture on "The Spoken Word" (XIII, 91).

See the Epigrams in Volume XIV and study Edward S. Jordan's witty and epigrammatic speech, "Advertising Automobiles" (V, 32).

The material in Volumes X and XI—the great orations of the past, both foreign and American—scarcely furnishes models which can be directly imitated, but the prospective speaker cannot do better than to steep himself in them.

LESSON IX

THE DELIVERY OF THE SPEECH

You are now before the audience, prepared to produce your speech. Where, by the way, have you got it? Have you memorized it and come prepared to spout it with what pretense at concealing the fact you may be able to contrive? Or will you frankly read from your manuscript? Or have you some notes out of which you will do the best you can to construct a speech as you go along? Or do you trust wholly to the occasion to start you off and to your experience, which must be a large one, to carry you through?

There is a good deal to be said for the method of reading from a manuscript. At times it is the only way. You bring to your audience tangible evidence that you are prepared to meet the importance of the occasion. If there is a good deal of ground to be covered, much detail to be conveyed, it is perhaps the only way to get through. A politician desiring to give a careful statement of his position or a scientist producing the results of his research will perhaps not care to trust to the chances of even apparently extemporaneous speaking. Every word he wishes to be carefully weighed and he does not wish to be carried by his audience outside his text. If a man reads well many of the disadvantages of this method may be removed. But disadvantages there are. The manuscript is a barrier between the speaker and his audience. They miss the power of his eye, and are defrauded of the pleasure of sharing with the speaker the thrill and effort of the laboring mind. The work is all done; there it lies and might just as well be read in the newspapers.

Memorizing, too, has its disadvantages. What if the speaker should break down? or get to spouting so much above his natural levels of utterance that it all sounds more like some one else's work than his own?

Undoubtedly, a sense of spontaneity, a feeling that the speaker is actually speaking what he is at that moment thinking, is, in short, sharing an experience with the audience—

these are the desirable things. Yet there is no such thing as an extemporaneous speech; there is at most the application to a new set of circumstances of powers and stores which the speaker has already exercised and accumulated.

Therefore, write your speech by all means; or, if your mind is sufficiently trained, do the close thinking which is equivalent to writing. Then read it if you must; otherwise, if your thinking has been hard enough you will not need to memorize or strive to recall what you wrote; trust to the stimulus of your audience and the integrity of your preparation, and speak. What results may not in every case be precisely what you wrote, but it may be a better speech. As a speech, it ought to be more effective.

The fact is, however, if you can only establish right relations with your audience you can read or extemporize or effect a combination of both to your own best advantage. Whatever the method, you must be in command of the situation. You must have the self-confidence that entitles you to command, but also the sincerity, the charm and the tact which persuades your audience to concede it to you gladly.

It is assumed that you are familiar with your subject, that you are interested in it and that you are prepared to treat it fairly. Ordinarily the audience will assume these things and it requires only moderate skill to confirm this belief on their part and rather more than ordinary clumsiness to destroy it. Therefore put yourself at once on the side of the audience. Approach your subject with them in a spirit of helpfulness and friendliness. Be quick to catch their reactions. If they are puzzled, explain. If their attention wanders, throw in a brief anecdote, the briefer the better. If they seem hostile, try to get at the grounds of their hostility. You wish to convince them, of course, but you can't convince them against their will. It may be that the grounds of this irresponsiveness or hostility are matters which you had hardly taken into account in your preparation. Never mind. Forget the speech which you thought you were going to make and give the speech you ought to give. If you have not shirked the labor of preparation, you can make this shift in your plans, and give a better speech.

SUGGESTIONS

The matter of this lesson is treated at greater length in the paper in this volume by Dwight E. Watkins on "Platform Appearance."

Look up what Dean Johnson has to say on the way to read a paper (IV, xxxiv); on memorizing (p. xxxix).

Read what Colonel Higginson says about the use of notes in the delivery of a speech (II, xviii).

Make a practice of reading aloud—it is not necessary or perhaps even desirable that you should have an audience—from the pages in "Modern Eloquence."

Memorize a few passages that move you. A good illustration of a speaker quickly responsive to the feelings of his audience is Lloyd George in most of his speeches in Volume XII.

Note the circumstances under which the following speakers rose to their feet: Asquith (IX, 35), Stanley Baldwin (IV, 33), Chatham (X, 101), Viviani (XII, 45). Imagine the manner of delivery that would be effective in each instance.

LESSON X

VOICE AND GESTURE

It is a good rule to speak in your natural voice. If you are speaking out-of-door or in a large hall it may be necessary to increase the volume, to proceed more slowly, and to utter important words with more than usual distinctness. Observe closely, however, the manner in which you talk to a friend or a customer on a subject in which you are very much interested and make this the basis of your platform voice.

Speaking loud enough to be heard, practice speaking quietly.

It was Beecher's quietness which stilled his tumultuous audience at Liverpool. Wendell Phillips, who tamed many a hostile throng, spoke so quietly that everybody stopped to hear what he was saying. Hamlet's advice to the players is still the best thing that has been written on this subject:

"Speak the speech, I pray you, as I pronounced it to you, trippingly on the tongue; but if you mouth it, as many of your players do, I had as lief the town-crier spoke my lines. Nor do not saw the air too much with your hand, thus, but use all gently, for in the very torrent, tempest, and, as I may say, the whirlwind of passion, you must acquire and beget a temperance that may give it smoothness. . . . Be not too tame, neither, but let your discretion be your tutor. Suit the action to the word, the word to the action; with this special observance, that you o'erstep not the modesty of nature."

One of the best ways to exercise the voice for public speaking is to do your reading aloud, especially poetry. The reading aloud of good verse will call out your reserves of resonance and demand a distinctness of utterance which will soon become habitual. It will also accustom you to the utterance of many words which you ordinarily only hear or see, without using them yourself.

Stammering, if it is severe, calls for expert advice; but it is purely a mental condition and can often be materially overcome by merely opening the mouth a little more and speaking with a fuller tone than usual. True nasality can be met by holding one's self under firmer control, thus avoiding the relaxation of the soft palate which permits the escape of air through the nose. Nasality, so-called, the thinness of voice which results from a constriction of the muscles about the nose and upper lip, can be corrected by a greater degree of relaxation.

Throw the voice well forward, as you do when you speak into the telephone, but let your whole body be behind it. Speak in the natural voice or a very little louder, and at your usual rate of speed. If the auditorium is very large or with a high ceiling, be careful to speak more slowly and distinctly than usual. If the room has a tendency to echo, loud speaking is likely to become confused. Slow and distinct utterance will overcome the echo. In a small room before a small audience,

the danger is in speaking too slowly rather than too rapidly. The rest is largely a matter of good general health and mental and physical poise.

Demosthenes' three requisites for good speaking, "first, action; second, action; and third, action," have in view a somewhat more vivacious Mediterranean type of oratory than you are likely to practice. Gestures are valuable as a reinforcement of the spoken word. Inappropriate gestures, the repetition of spasmodic and unmeaning movements of the hands and arms, are worse than no gestures at all.

The speaker, like the golfer or the boxer, will begin by getting a good stance. Then let him throw his whole self in his speaking, allowing his countenance to express the emotion with which he wishes his thought to be received. Reasonably appropriate gestures of the hands and arms will follow almost automatically—the hand will rise, palm outward, for quiet; the clenched fist fall to express determination, the arm will sweep from the body to indicate largeness or extent.

Unless gesture is or can be made to appear wholly spontaneous, it is best avoided, and may not be greatly missed. The best speaker, however, is something more than a voice; he speaks with his whole body and with the whole spirit that inhabits it and makes it alive.

LESSON XI

SOME VARIETIES OF SPEECHMAKING

You have now made your speech. You have been successful at points where you expected to fail; some of your best things fell rather flat; several things infinitely better than anything you used occurred to you after you got to bed. Do not lose these last; they are your preparation for your next speech and constitute the best lesson in the art of speechmaking.

On the whole, the satisfaction of having it all over drives out any other feeling. But if you have been successful a certain sense of power still remains with you—or, if you have come short of success, a highly valuable determination to succeed

next time. While this mood is on you ask yourself this question: Just what sort of speech was I trying to make? An hour's reading of "Modern Eloquence" at this time would be worth more than many hours of desultory perusal. As an aid to finding rapidly what lies nearest to your need a number of speeches in the several volumes are here analyzed under subjects. These represent subjects and occasions on which many speeches are made every year. For additional matter you should, of course, consult the Index, under such heads as Anniversaries, Birthdays, Canada, Commencement addresses, Democracy, Education, Enthusiasm, Holland, Ideals, Invention, New England, Pilgrims, Pulpit, Puritans, Railroads, Scotch, Shakespeare, Success, Vision.

This is the time to read many examples of the kind of speech you were making or might have made. If your task was the introduction of a speaker, follow up the references here given under that head; if it were a humorous speech, you come with the eye of a connoisseur to the appraisal of the specimens given under that caption; so likewise if the occasion was a debate or the celebration of a national holiday.

MODEL SPEECHES ON SPECIAL SUBJECTS AND OCCASIONS

INTRODUCING A SPEAKER

Earl Balfour	Introducing	Chief Justice Taft	I	60
Charles W. Price	"	Governor Henry J. Allen	III	113
Frank R. Lawrence	"	John J. Carty	II	316
Chauncey M. Depew	"	Sir Henry Morton Stanley	XIII	377
A. B. Walkley	"	Sir James Barrie	I	66
Mr. Bowen, President New England Society	"	James Rowland Angell	I	43
A. Barton Hepburn	"	Lord Bryce	I	168
Chester S. Lord	"	Nicholas Murray Butler	I	188

Eugene H. Outer- bridge	Introducing	Lord Cunliffe	IV	144
President Harding	"	Charles Gates Dawes	IV	150
Frederick A. Ward	"	Thomas Nelson Page	III	28
D. B. St. John Roosa	"	Theodore Roosevelt	III	154
Joseph H. Choate	"	Sir Ernest Shackle- ton	III	208
Whitelaw Reid	"	Henry Morton Stan- ley	III	280
Joseph H. Choate	"	George T. Wilson	III	419
Strickland Gillilan	"	Mrs. Margot Asquith	II	87
Nicholas M. Butler	"	Andrew W. Mellon	V	175

GREETINGS AND TRIBUTES TO GUESTS

George Bancroft to William Cullen Bryant	I	63
Irving T. Bush to Charles Evans Hughes	I	183
Nicholas Murray Butler to Aristide Briand	I	188
Andrew Carnegie to General Goethals	I	209
Joseph Hodges Choate to Ambassador Bryce	I	274
Chauncey M. Depew to Premier Briand	I	397
Darwin P. Kingsley to Charles M. Schwab	V	62
Darwin P. Kingsley to M. Viviani	II	303
Wm. Lyon Mackenzie King to Marshal Foch	VIII	229
Hamlin Garland to Booth Tarkington	II	75
Julia Ward Howe to Oliver Wendell Holmes	II	240
Charles Evans Hughes to Lord Reading	II	260
Thomas R. Reed to Joseph H. Choate	III	137
Patrick Francis Murphy to Joseph Choate	II	450
Sir John Simon to Hon. John Davis	III	233
Michael Pupin to Guglielmo Marconi	III	117
Josiah Quincy, Jr., to Charles Dickens	III	123
General Brusiloff to Elihu Root	III	165
Charles Emory Smith to Benj. F. Harrison	III	244
William Winter to John Gilbert	III	425

COLLEGE COMMENCEMENTS

Elbert H. Gary	Ethics in Business	IV	288
Wm. C. Redfield	Facts and Ideals	V	229

SPEAKING AND SPEECHMAKING 37

John Davison Rockefeller, Jr.	The Personal Relation in Industry	V	250
Thomas Carlyle	Inaugural Address at Edinburgh	VII	83
Arthur James Balfour	The Pleasures of Read- ing	VII	41
Charles Francis Adams	A College Fetish	VII	1
Nicholas Murray Butler	Five Evidences of an Education	VII	73
Ralph Waldo Emerson	The American Scholar	VI	104
Sir Auckland C. Geddes	Commencement Ad- dress	VII	176
Ernest Martin Hopkins	An Aristocracy of Brains	VII	235
George Washington Goethals	Serving Your Coun- try	VIII	181
Brander Matthews	American Character	VIII	293

STATES AND SECTIONS

Edwin Anderson Alderman	Virginia	I	26
Roscoe Conkling	The State of N. Y.	I	332
David Dudley Field	Early Connecticut	II	45
John R. Fellows	North and South	II	37
Henry Woodfin Grady	The New South	II	97
George Frisbie Hoar	South Carolina and Massachusetts	VIII	196
Charles W. Price	Kansas and Its Gov- ernor	III	113
Joseph C. Lincoln	Cape Cod Folks	II	326
George B. McClellan	New York and the South	II	386
Atlee Pomerene	Ohio	III	65
Ernest M. Stires	The Southland	III	291
Booth Tarkington	Indiana in Literature and Politics	III	331
Augustus Thomas	The South as a Custo- dian	III	336

Edward Oliver Wolcott	Bright Land to West-ward	III	438
Hudson Stuck	Alaska, Fish and Indians	III	301

CITIES

Edward Everett Hale	Boston	II	141
John Hudson Finley	The City and the Flag (N. Y.)	VIII	176
James Proctor Knott	The Glories of Duluth	VIII	231
Eugene H. Outerbridge	The Port of N. Y.	III	16
Rudolph Blankenburg	Philadelphia	I	130

THE AMERICAN CITIZEN

Edwin A. Alderman	The Making of a National Spirit	I	35
Albert J. Beveridge	The Republic That Never Retreats	I	111
Louis D. Brandeis	True Americanism	VIII	44
William J. Bryan	America's Mission	I	158
Irvin S. Cobb	Our Country	I	319
Wm. M. Evarts	What the Age Owes to America	VIII	144
George W. Goethals	Serving Your Country	VIII	181
Franklin K. Lane	The American Pioneer	VIII	246
Abraham Lincoln	Central Ideas of the Republic	II	324
Wm. McKinley	American Patriotism	III	284
Brander Matthews	American Character	VIII	293
Henry Russel Miller	The American Ideal	II	424
John Bassett Moore	American Ideal	II	436
Booker T. Washington	Progress of the American Negro	VIII	433

SPEAKING AND SPEECHMAKING 39

Thomas D. Talmage	Behold the American	III	324
Joseph Wheeler	The American Soldier	III	391
Warren G. Harding	Citizenship	II	163

LAW

Lewis E. Carr	The Lawyer and the Hod Carrier	I	224
Benjamin N. Cardozo	Modern Trends in the Study and Treatment of the Law	VI	34
Joseph H. Choate	The Bench and the Bar	I	251
Frederic René Coudert	Our Clients	I	348
John William Davis	Our Brethren Over- seas	VI	86
Oliver Wendell Holmes, Jr.	Law and the Court	II	228
“ “ “	The Use of Law Schools	VI	189
F. Charles Hume, Jr.	To Young Lawyers	VI	206
Almet F. Jenks	Observations of a Jurist	II	284
John Lowell	Humors of the Bench	II	379
Richard Olney	Commerce and Its Relations to the Law	III	9
Elihu Root	Rocking Chairs and Respect for Law	III	175
Julius M. Mayer	The Court and the Law	VI	281
Roscoe Pound	The Task of the Ameri- can Lawyer	VI	308
John H. Perry	Newspaper Law	VI	290
Max Steuer	Cross-Examination: Is It an Art or an Arti- fice?	VI	326
Harlan F. Stone	The Training of Law- yers	VI	345
George W. Wickersham	The American Law In- stitute	VI	390

Edward Douglas White	The Supreme Court	VI	373
John Sergeant Wise	The Legal Profession	III	428

REMINISCENCES

Charles Francis Adams	The Lessons of Life	I	10
William Cullen Bryant	A Birthday Address	I	164
James Bryce	Changes of Forty Years in America	I	168
Chauncey M. Depew	Eighty-Seventh Birth- day	I	372
Thomas A. Edison	Looking Back Over Forty Years	IV	209
Charles W. Eliot	On His Ninetieth Birth- day	VII	154
Meredith Nicholson	The Sunny Slopes of Forty	VII	316
Elihu Root	75th Anniversary of the Century Club	VII	365
George Bernard Shaw	On His Seventieth Birth- day	III	212

INVENTION AND DISCOVERY

John J. Carty	The Wireless Telephone	I	230
Cyrus W. Field	Story of the Atlantic Cable	IV	221
David Dudley Field	The Telegraph	II	49
Murray Hulbert	Inventions and Inven- tors	VI	199
Guglielmo Marconi	The Progress of Wire- less Telegraphy	VI	273
Michael Pupin	In Honor of Marconi	III	117
Horace Porter	Men of Many Inven- tions	III	73
Robert E. Peary	The North Pole	III	48
" "	Farthest North	III	49

SPEAKING AND SPEECHMAKING 41

Sir Ernest Shackleton	Penguins	III	208
Henry Morton Stanley	Through the Dark Con- tinent	III	280

HUMOROUS SPEECHES

George Ade	A Cincinnatus from Indiana	I	20
Sir James Barrie	An Inoffensive Gentle- man on a Magic Island	I	66
" "	Barrie Bumps Stevenson	I	73
Joseph H. Choate	A Test Examination	I	246
" "	The Pilgrim Mothers	I	254
Samuel L. Clemens	New England Weather	I	290
" "	Mistaken Identity	I	303
Irvin S. Cobb	The Lost Tribes of the Irish in the South	I	309
Samuel Sullivan Cox	Smith and So Forth	I	352
Chauncey M. Depew	Woman	I	389
Simeon Ford	Palm Beach	II	59
" "	A Run on the Banker	II	55
Strickland Gillilan	Me and the President	II	85
Sarah Grand	Mere Man	II	124
F. Charles Hume, Jr.	To Young Lawyers	VI	206
Horace Porter	Men of Many Inven- tions	III	73
" "	A Trip Abroad with Depew	III	80
James Proctor Knott	The Glories of Du- luth	VIII	231
Job Elmer Hedges	Ohio, The Presidency and Americanism	II	197

MEDICINE

Lewellys F. Barker	The Wider Influence of the Physician	VI	19
Nicholas M. Butler	Progress in Medicine	I	194

Wm. Henry Draper	Our Medical Advisers	I	418
Livingston Farrand	The Work of a Great Physician	VI	123
Oliver Wendell Holmes	Practical Ethics of the Physician	VI	175
Sir William Osler	Farewell to the Medical Profession	VI	285
George Edgar Vincent	The Doctor and the Changing Order	VI	364
Hans Zinsser	A Scientist's View of the Medical Center	VI	414

THE CHURCH

Charles Henry Brent	The Call to the Church to Develop a Christian International Life	VI	25
James Edward Freeman	A Bishop's Charge	VI	137
Cardinal Gibbons	Supremacy of the Catholic Religion	VII	183
Newell Dwight Hillis	The Pulpit in Modern Life	VI	162
William R. Inge	Faith and Reason	VI	213
William T. Manning	The Vision of Unity	VI	269
John H. Wigmore	Enlistment in the Christian Ministry	VI	398

WOMAN

Joseph H. Choate	The Pilgrim Mothers	I	254
Chauncey M. Depew	Woman	I	389
Samuel L. Clemens	Woman, God Bless Her!	I	305
Horace Porter	Woman	III	85
Theodore Tilton	Woman	III	350
Henry Watterson	Our Wives	III	373
Kate Douglas Wiggin	"Sov'ran Woman"	III	395
Harvey W. Wiley	The Ideal Woman	II	411

SPEAKING AND SPEECHMAKING 43

Lady Astor	Women in Politics	VI	14
Carrie Chapman Catt	Political Parties and		
	Women Voters	VIII	70
Florence E. Allen	Women and World		
	Peace	VI	1
Miriam A. Ferguson	Women in Business	IV	219
Ora Snyder	The Woman Employer	V	302

THE FLAG

Albert J. Beveridge	The March of the		
	Flag	XI	372
John Adams Dix	The Flag—The Old		
	Flag	I	413
John Huston Finley	The City and the		
	Flag	VIII	176
Franklin Knight Lane	Makers of the Flag	VIII	244
Fitzhugh Lee	The Flag of the Union		
	Forever	II	321
Alvin Owsley	Respect the Flag	VIII	331
Lew Wallace	Return of the Flags	VIII	424

FOURTH OF JULY

James M. Beck	Fourth of July	I	78
Louis D. Brandeis	True Americanism	VIII	44
William Maxwell Evarts	What the Age Owes to		
	America	VIII	144
Edward Everett	The History of Lib-		
	erty	XI	60
Walter Hines Page	The Fourth of July in		
	London	XII	246
John Hayes Hammond	The Fourth of July	II	159
William McKinley	American Patriot-		
	ism	VIII	284
Whitelaw Reid	The Fourth of July	III	145
Lew Wallace	Return of the Flags	VIII	424
Woodrow Wilson	Address at Gettys-		
	burg	XI	438

MEMORIAL DAY

O. W. Holmes, Jr.	Memorial Day	VIII	208
Thomas W. Higginson	Decoration Day	VIII	193
Henry Russel Miller	The Second Birth	VIII	311
Benjamin G. Humphreys	Old Traditions	VIII	217

WASHINGTON'S BIRTHDAY

Jane Addams	Washington's Birthday I	16
John W. Davis	George Washington I	364
George E. Vincent	Washington's Birth- day	III 368

LINCOLN

Phillips Brooks	The Character of Lincoln	IX	67
Henry Watterson	Abraham Lincoln	IX	420
Stephen S. Wise	Lincoln: Man and American	IX	454
Warren G. Harding	On Lincoln's Birthday II		165
William H. Taft	The Lincoln Memorial	VIII	419

ENGLAND AND AMERICA

Joseph H. Choate	The British Lion and the American Eagle I	268
Charles Dickens	Friends Across the Sea I	408
Sir Auckland C. Geddes	Coöperation Between Great Britain and America	II 77
Lord Reading	Across the Flood	III 128
William H. Taft	America and Eng- land	III 316

IRELAND

Henry Ward Beecher	Home Rule for Ireland I	103
Irvin Cobb	The Lost Tribes of the Irish in the South I	309
Michael Collins	Independence for Ire- land V	111
Arthur Griffith	The Irish Free State VIII	187
John Boyle O'Reilly	Moore, The Bard of Erin III	13
John Redmond	Ireland and the War XII	30

CANADA

Charles P. Beaubien	Canada and Peace VIII	36
Sir Robert Laird Borden	Walk and Not Faint VIII	39
" "	Canadians at the Front I	138
Sir Robert Falconer	The United States as a Neighbor VIII	153
W. L. Mackenzie King	France and Canada VIII	225
Sir Wilfred Laurier	Ready, Aye, Ready XII	70
Arthur Meighen	The Glorious Dead XII	456
W. R. Riddell	Canada VIII	345

THE DRAMA AND THE THEATER

Brander Matthews	Edwin Booth IX	351
Robert Collyer	Tribute to Edwin Booth I	330
Sir Henry Irving	The Drama II	272
Joseph Jefferson	In Memory of Edwin Booth II	281
John Gilbert	Playing "Old Men" Parts II	79
Wm. S. Gilbert	Pinafore II	81
Arthur W. Pinero	The Drama III	60
Walter Lippmann	The Theater Guild II	333
David Belasco	Forty Years a Theatri- cal Producer I	105
George Arliss	A Curtain Speech VI	12

VERY SHORT SPEECHES

George Arliss		
A Curtain Speech	VI	12
Herbert F. deBower		
The Price of Success	IV	170
Livingston Farrand		
The Work of a Great Physician	VI	123
Walter Hampden		
On Receiving the Gold Medal of the National Institute of Social Science	VI	160
Darwin P. Kingsley		
In Honor of Charles M. Schwab	V	62
Augustus Thomas		
On Being Awarded a Gold Medal	VI	362
Fred A. Wirth		
The Four-Minute Man	VI	412

ON RECEIVING AN HONOR

Walter Hampden		
On Receiving a Gold Medal of the National Institute of Social Science	VI	160
Thomas M. Marshall		
Thanking the French Ambassador	II	405
Charles M. Schwab		
On Being Awarded a Bronze Tablet	V	274
Augustus Thomas		
On Being Awarded the Gold Medal of the National Institute of Arts and Letters for Drama	VI	362
Elihu Root		
A Plea for the League of Nations	III	177

LESSON XII

BUSINESS SPEECHMAKING

PUBLIC Speaking by Business Men has been fully discussed in the Introduction to Volume IV by Dean Johnson; and the Preface to that volume treats of the rapid extension of speech-making in modern business. Volumes IV and V of "Modern Eloquence" are devoted to speeches on business subjects by business men, representing topics and occasions on some of which nearly every business man is likely to be called upon for a speech. After you have made your first speech you will turn again to these volumes with quickened interest. As a supplementary aid to the Index, a number of these business speeches are here grouped by subject matter, purpose, or occasion.

These should be studied for the means by which the speech is built to fit the particular audience or subject. Some are very short; some are matter-of-fact, others emotional; some are witty and epigrammatic, others serious and informing. Every art of the effective speaker, every variety of appeal to an audience is illustrated here as well as in political or memorial or educational addresses. Business speechmaking requires all the skill and knowledge that "Modern Eloquence" has to offer.

ADVERTISING AND SALESMANSHIP

Calvin Coolidge	The Advertising Profession	IV	130
Edward Stanlaw Jordan	Advertising Automobiles	V	32
Ivy L. Lee	Publicity for Public Service Corporations	V	110
John Baker Opdycke	The Relation of Literature to Advertising	V	207
Edith McClure-Patterson	How Women Regard Advertising	V	144
C. K. Woodbridge	Salesmanship and Advertising	V	396

GOVERNMENT AND BUSINESS

Julius Howland Barnes	Team Play Between Government and Industry	IV	46
Bernard Mannes Baruch	Patriotism in Industry	IV	62
A. J. Brosseau	Highways and the Tax-payers	IV	90
Charles Gates Dawes	Business Organization of the Government	IV	150
William E. Humphrey	The Federal Trade Commission	V	10
Nicholas Longworth	Legislating for a Republic	V	128
Andrew W. Mellon	The Nation's Business	V	175
Alfred Emanuel Smith	A Business Administration	V	294
Charles Richard Van Hise	Government Regulation	V	362

THE EMPLOYER TO THE YOUNGSTER

Samuel Insull	Just as One Friend to Another	V	20
Otto Hermann Kahn	A Talk to Young Business Men	V	55
John Davidson Rockefeller, Jr.	The Personal Relation in Industry	V	250
Charles M. Schwab	How to Succeed	V	262
Ora Snyder	The Woman Employer	V	302

BUSINESS IDEALS

Stanley Baldwin	Goodwill in Industry	IV	33
Bernard Mannes Baruch	Patriotism in Industry	IV	62
Louis Dembitz Brandeis	Business—A Profession	IV	79

SPEAKING AND SPEECHMAKING 49

George Waverley Briggs	Service, the Genius of Progress	IV	87
Harry Collins Spillman	Adjusting Ourselves to a New Era in Business	V	309

BUSINESS AND SCIENCE

Leo Hendrick Baekeland	The Engineer	IV	20
Margaret Bondfield	Science and the Human Factor	IV	74
Sir Oliver Lodge	Pure and Applied Science	V	120
William Henry Nichols	The Chemist and Reconstruction	V	198

PROBLEMS OF TRANSPORTATION

William Wallace Atterbury	The Public Can Secure the Railroad Service It Wants	IV	12
A. J. Brosseau	Highways and Taxpayers	IV	90
Chauncey Mitchell Depew	A Half Century with a Railroad	IV	171
Joseph P. Harris	The Financing of Electric Railways	IV	360
Paul Henderson	Aircraft for Industry	IV	389
Samuel Rea	American Transportation	V	216

CHAMBERS OF COMMERCE AND TRADE ORGANIZATIONS

Richard F. Grant	Dedication of the Chamber of Commerce of the United States	IV	314
Seth Low	The Chamber of Commerce	V	138

S. C. Mead	The Fundamentals of Commercial Organization	V	166
Charles Nagel	Chambers of Commerce	V	188
Emmett Hay Naylor	The Trade Association	V	193

LABOR PROBLEMS

Henry Justin Allen	The Kansas Industrial Court	VIII	9
Lord Ashfield	Man and Machine in Industry	IV	1
Andrew Carnegie	The Common Interest of Labor and Capital	IV	100
Edward A. Filene	Why Men Strike	IV	237
Elbert H. Gary	Labor	IV	278
Samuel Gompers	The American Federation of Labor	IV	299
William Green	Modern Trade Unionism	IV	317
John Kirby, Jr.	Labor and Legislation	V	67
John Davison Rockefeller, Jr.	The Personal Relations in Industry	V	250

INSPIRATIONAL

Carrie Chapman Catt	A Call to Action	VIII	77
George Bruce Cortelyou	Men of Vision with Their Feet on the Ground	I	343
Will H. Hays	Teamwork	IV	377
Franklin K. Lane	Makers of the Flag	VIII	244
William C. Redfield	Facts and Ideals	V	229
George Waverley Briggs	Service, the Genius of Progress	IV	87
Charles S. Hart	Imagination in Business	IV	370

Samuel Insull	Training for Leadership	V	28
Charles D. Norton	Enthusiasm	V	204
Harry Collins Spillman	Doing Unto Others	III	271
Charles M. Schwab	How to Succeed	V	262

SPEECHES AT BUSINESS CONVENTIONS

William Wallace Atterbury	Annual Convention of the National Retail Dry-goods Association	IV	12
Leo Hendrick Baekeland	American Chemical Society and Society of Chemical Industry (of Great Britain)	IV	20
George Bruce Cortelyou	Banquet of the American Gas Institute	IV	139
Will H. Hays	Annual Convention of the National Association of Letter Carriers	IV	378
John Kirby, Jr.	Convention of the National Association of Manufacturers	V	67
Thomas William Lamont	American Bankers' Convention	V	93
Ivy Ledbetter Lee	Convention of the American Electric R. R. Association	V	110
Emmett Hay Naylor	United Typothetæ of America	V	193
Harry Collins Spillman	Annual Convention of the Biscuit and Cracker Manufacturers' Association of America	V	309

PLATFORM APPEARANCE

By DWIGHT EVERETT WATKINS

Associate Professor of Public Speaking in the
University of California

DAVID WARFIELD once said, "First *look* the part, then *act* it," and although the famous actor was not at the time thinking of speakers at business luncheons and sales-meetings, he gave just as good advice for such occasions as the man who uttered the more familiar admonition, "Have something to say, say it, and sit down."

Many a man who has had excellent ideas, who has arranged them logically, who has phrased them in clear, forceful, even eloquent words, who has been possessed of a pleasing and well modulated voice, and who has even known when to stop, has failed in speaking before his fellows because he did not "look the part." Emerson's famous sentence, "What you *are* speaks so loud, I cannot hear what you *say*," expresses much the same idea. No man whose body and face put him in the \$3,000 class can hope to succeed when he attempts to speak for the \$10,000 class.

Please do not understand me here to say, however, that a man must have the bodily measurements of an Apollo Belvidere, or a countenance leonine in grandeur. Many men of inferior physique and unhandsome features have risen to great heights in the art of influencing their fellow men by speech. What I *do* mean is that whatever physical endowments a man has and whatever resources of countenance he possesses should be developed to the highest degree.

Have you ever passed by a restaurant where good steaks were served at ninety cents and gone into the restaurant up the street where you paid a dollar and a half for a steak?

Why did you do it? It was because you liked *the way the dollar and fifty cent steak was served*. So it is with speaking. Whatever is said must be said with that subtle something called "style."

To determine what is good "style" in the bodily action and facial expression of a speaker, however, is by no means simple, for what is good in one place under certain conditions, in another place and under other conditions may be very bad.

Above all, however, in all places and under all conditions, *a speaker must possess physical well-being*. Let me repeat that a man may not be large or even strong, but he must have the appearance of good health. That mysterious and illusive force known as personal magnetism seems almost inseparably connected with a proper functioning of the human organism.

KEEP YOUR CHEST UP

Probably the most important factor in revealing the condition of physical health is the position of the chest. *Keep your chest up!* Don't "throw back your shoulders," but carry the necktie high. The chest should be kept high, simply because this is the attitude of natural courage, and if you assume this posture *you yourself will feel* more courageous and *your audience will think* you more courageous. This is not empirical advice. It is the scientific truth discovered by Professor James of Harvard, and Professor Lange of Copenhagen. Emotions are the result of bodily changes, and courage brings the chest up and cowardice brings it down. Recently I was talking to an army captain, who told me that soldiers are taught to keep the chest up, not only because they look better, but because they make more courageous soldiers if they maintain this attitude. Stand erect, then, because you yourself will be more courageous and the attitude bespeaks courage to your audience, and courage is a manifestation of superb physical well-being, which is magnetic.

THE WAISTLINE IN

Another important point in giving the impression of good health is the position of the abdomen. *Do not protrude your*

waistline. The attitude that allows the waistline to protrude has been called the *lordosis* attitude. The name is well chosen, for a protruding abdomen always gives the idea of false importance, of "lording it over" everybody, or bombast, while the successful speaker seeks modesty and sincerity. You can never force a speech down the throats of your auditors, for you thus arouse their hostility, and the protruding waistline always fosters this antagonism. In addition, this attitude stretches the abdominal muscles and prevents the strong strokes at the waist that are so necessary under normal speaking conditions. To correct this attitude place the fingers upon the hip bones and gently force them backward a little. This changes the angle between the backbone and the leg bones and causes the waistline to retreat to its proper place. *A well set-up man should somewhat resemble a bull*—he should be rather heavy about the fore-quarters!

THE NECK ERECT

Further, good health is revealed by the position of the neck in reference to the spinal column. Beware of the desk-neck! Many of our luncheon speakers have evolved from executive chairs. In their former environment they bent all day long over reports and letters, and when they left the desk they forgot to leave the desk-posture behind. As a result, as they stand before an audience, their necks strike forward at a marked angle with the backbone. This results in either a weak posture of the head, posed upon a "swan-like" neck—certainly not persuasive with an audience looking forward to hearing something from a strong masculine character—or, in other cases, to the thrusting forward of the chin, which gives the attitude of aggressiveness and pugnacity, which is equally undesirable. Always, too, the desk-neck interferes with proper vocal technique, for to secure the best tones, the chin should be well in.

All these things, the keeping of the chest up, the keeping of the waistline in, and the keeping of the neck erect, have to do with the general impression of physical well-being. Their effect is subtle but nevertheless powerful, and every speaker

will do well to consider them carefully. Exercises are of little benefit in securing them, except in revealing what is wrong. Rather than practice exercises, the speaker should *seek to make the proper posture a habit by constantly giving attention to it.*

The following advice in regard to a speaker's general posture by Professor Hollister,¹ of the University of Michigan, is worthy of careful study:

The speaker should seek to make his standing position and general bearing strong, erect, dignified, and free. He should practice standing with his feet separated and one foot advanced slightly so that he has the greatest strength and freedom of movement. He should readjust the position of his feet on the floor until he can sway the body from side to side, forward and backward, and in a circular way, with the greatest freedom and security. His body should be so poised that the weight may be equally distributed over both feet or easily shifted from one foot to the other. He should stand at his fullest height and not allow the weight to settle down on one foot in a tired, slouching manner, with one hip thrust out and the body crooked. He should look at himself in a large mirror to see if he is plumb; to see if his body is symmetrical with respect to a vertical plane drawn through the center of his chest and the center of his image in the glass. He should examine himself to see if his head wilts forward or is cocked on one side or the other, if one shoulder is lower than the other, if one side of his body is turned toward the image in the glass more than the other side. As he stands before the mirror he should adjust himself until he looks symmetrical and erect; until he looks as strong, as manly, as self-possessed, as worthy of respect and confidence as is possible. In this way he should study himself as an audience would see him. When he has adjusted his image in the glass until it looks the best to him, he should shut his eyes and try to get the general physical and moral sensation that belongs with that image. He should practice until the feeling that goes with the image is fixed upon him and he is able to reproduce the image in himself without the aid of the mirror. He should walk about the room sustaining this feeling of strength and ease, occasionally returning to the mirror to see if the image is right. As he walks along the street, or has other opportunity, he should practice this bearing. In this way he will establish better habits of standing and walking, which will be used unconsciously on the platform. Only by building up good habits while off the platform can the speaker hope to use them while on the platform.

¹ F. D. T. Hollister, p. 350 of *Speech Making*, George Wahr, Ann Arbor, Michigan.

WALKING THE PLATFORM

The speaker's manner of "walking the platform" is important in creating a favorable or unfavorable impression. Usually very little walking about on the platform is needed. A little stepping backward and forward and a little turning from side to side is all that is needed. However, as the size of the audience increases, it will be found of advantage to move about more freely, and then it behooves the speaker to consider carefully just how he is moving. On the whole, most of the movement on the platform should be done in the shape of the letter V, that is, if the speaker finds himself at the extreme right of the platform and wishes to go to the extreme left, he should first retire a few steps obliquely toward the center of the platform and then come out obliquely again toward the left. During this whole movement, the eyes should not be taken from the audience. If a speaker's table is upon the platform, and the speaker wishes to go to the other side of the table, he should follow the same procedure, never taking his eyes from the audience. It is not well to drop the eyes to the floor, or direct them to the side of the room, or to turn the back or side to the audience while walking around a table. A speaker should probably very rarely walk straight across the front of the platform from one side to the other, and, above all, a speaker should not "walk over his foot," that is, he should not, if upon the right side of the platform, lift the right foot over the left, in beginning his steps toward the left side of the platform. It is always best, also, when stopping on the extreme right of the platform to keep the right foot slightly advanced, and when stopping on the extreme left of the platform to keep the left foot slightly advanced, for, otherwise, the speaker is in danger of turning a "cold shoulder" upon a part of his audience.

LET YOUR HANDS HANG AT YOUR SIDES

But there are other matters of appearance besides general posture which the speaker should consider. One of the most important of these is what shall be done with the hands. *Let your hands hang at your sides.* Most inexperienced speakers

prefer to put their hands behind them—and that is just the reason you should not do it. The position with the hands behind the back is a position of refuge. One feels he can better control nervous disturbance if he “grabs onto something,” and if he may “hang onto” one of his hands behind his back he feels relief; and, moreover, he feels that the audience cannot see him do it! But beware of the delusion. Although the audience may not “figure it all out” this way, they are subconsciously aware of the ruse, and almost always set less store by what the speaker says. It takes more “nerve” to let your hands hang at your sides, and therefore this position bespeaks greater power. Of course, an experienced speaker may occasionally put his hands behind his back, provided he does it in a perfectly relaxed way, but on the whole, it is better to avoid it. Be especially careful, however, if you do put your hands behind your back to let them hang, loosely locked; never clamp them tightly, and do not place them high over the back.

“May I put my hands in my trousers’ pockets?” is a question often asked. Yes, if the occasion is not very formal. But don’t keep them there long. This position is also one of refuge in many cases, and consequently detracts. If a frock coat is worn, often the thumb is dropped into the trouser pocket. This is more a piece of symbolic action, however, meaning, “I am now becoming less formal and am putting my hand in my pocket,” rather than a real putting of the hand in the pocket.

“May I put my fingers in my vest pocket?” is another common question. This, I believe, is almost always bad. It usually accompanies a protruding waistline and appears egotistical. You may drop your hands, one or both, into the pockets of your business coat, letting the thumbs remain out, but do not overwork this attitude.

“May I press my fingers on the table and lean forward over the table?” lawyers often ask. Unquestionably the attitude seems to come from the counsel table. It is not bad, if it does not become a habit, but most men who allow themselves this indulgence seem to be unable to control it, and thus hamper their upright and forthright power.

Grasping one or both lapels of the coat does not seem bad for a moment or two, but no one, at least within city precincts,

feels that it is allowable to thrust one's thumbs in the armholes of his waistcoat. Usually only women drop their hands together in front.

Another good reason for letting the hands hang at the sides is that they are then ready, on the instant, to be used in gesture, whereas if they are behind one, or in the pockets, there is delay in getting them into action, and also some reluctance.

GESTURES

But a speaker's hands are not always at rest, and certain considerations in regard to their use when in action should be observed. On the whole, gestures and general platform movement become more important as the size of the audience increases. Before a committee, or small body of hearers, unless the discussion becomes more than ordinarily animated, little gesture and movement is necessary. On the other hand, in an auditorium seating several thousand hearers, a speech without some gesture or platform movement would seem extremely wooden and ineffective. Two reasons may be assigned for this fact. In the first place, in the case of the small audience, the hearers are close to the speaker and can see the least change in his face, and the slightest movement of his hands or body, thus being able to make up their minds just how the speaker feels about what he is saying. In the case of the large audience, the hearers are so far away that a good deal of the speaker's facial expression is lost, as are a good many of the smaller movements of his hands and body. Consequently, if the speaker is to show the audience how he feels about what he is saying, he must "write large" his responses to his thoughts. This means that the fist must supplement the frown in anger, that some movement of the arms and hands must supplement the lowered chest in discouragement, and that, in general, some bodily response must be resorted to which the audience can plainly see. The second reason why more action is needed in the large auditorium is that the emotions of the speaker usually run higher before the "great throng" than before the committee. It is only when popular emotions run high that a really large crowd can be secured, and, if the popular emotions are running

high, naturally the speaker himself will be more highly charged with emotion, and if he is not to act a falsehood in his speech, he must give vent to this emotion in action. Further, the very presence of the vast audience usually stimulates a speaker, so that he naturally rises to higher planes of thought and emotion.

Let it not be inferred, however, from what has been said, that the speech before the committee or board of directors should be devoid of gesture and movement, or that at times, if the occasion demands it, the action should not be vigorous and emphatic. Circumstances must always govern the speaker's general reaction. On the whole, however, a speaker will feel the need for action much more before a large audience than before a small one.

A very important thing for every student of speaking to remember is that "the whole man is present in every speech." This means that we do not react "piecemeal" to a situation but that the whole human organism is present in every reaction. It will do little good (and may do harm) to practice assiduously some gesture of the hand, without bringing the whole body into harmony with it. Likewise to practice facial expression without attention to general posture and movement of the arms and hands would, in general, be folly. Posture, movement, gesture, facial expression—all should be coördinated.

In all gestures used to emphasize a thought, the body, head, and hand should take the same general direction. This is merely to say that the speaker should not scatter his forces, but should concentrate them upon a single objective. If the body is pointing in one direction, the head and eyes in another, and the hand in still another, it is plain to see that a speaker is dissipating his power. Have one of your friends execute a fist gesture, first looking at you, but allowing his body to point to one corner of the room and his fist to another, and then directing his body, face and eyes, and also his fist, directly toward you, and you will feel the increased power of the latter position. Let him try the same method with the open hand, palm up, and with the index finger, and also with the open hand, palm down.

You may think that in concentrating all your force this way upon one part of your audience you are neglecting other parts,

but such is not the case, for one part of the audience delights in seeing you direct even to another part, and if you are agile in getting from one part of the audience to another, every part will receive due attention in time. It was said that when President McKinley spoke, every member of the audience went away feeling that McKinley had looked him in the eye at least once. Further, directing the body first this way to support a gesture and then that, removes the wooden effect that so many speakers give by keeping the body always to the front, while the head and hands turn about from place to place. Of course one should never allow his head to point steadily forward and turn his eyes from side to side. In addition, also, the agreement of direction in the face and eyes, the body, and the hands give the impression of being at home as a speaker.

In the action of the hand and arm, in making gestures, *get the elbow free from the body*. Even slight embarrassment seems to make the elbow cling to the body, and when a speaker fails to get the elbow well removed from the side an audience instinctively feels that he is embarrassed, which, of course, lessens the speaker's power. Also, *see that there is a distinct stroke, a movement up and down, at the wrist*. This gives point and meaning to the gesture. A gesture made with the hand and forearm acting as one long, straight rod lacks not only grace, but effectiveness. With the action of the wrist, secure a slight movement of the elbow also. Try these things before your mirror, and your own sense of grace and power will give you valuable aid in developing good gesture.

Again, *make your emphatic gestures over your forward foot*. The old law that every student of physics learned in the high school comes into play here—"the line of direction must fall within the base." Translated into terms of speechmaking, this means that if you extend the weight of your hand and arm in front of you, your foot must be forward to support it, or else you must protrude the back part of the body to maintain your balance, a procedure which makes for an ungraceful pose. One very good way to avoid error in the poise of the body is to make all of your emphatic declarations to the right side of your audience over the right foot, using the right hand, and all of your emphatic utterances to the left side of your audience over the

left foot, using the left hand. Be careful in all of this not to let your shoulder get too far forward, for this turns the body away from the general direction it should have, which is toward those addressed.

Sometimes however, if dignity and reserve power are present, a speaker makes an emphatic gesture with his weight upon the back foot, but in this case there is little attempt to get forward to the audience. The gesture generally comes down near the speaker's body. The effect is that of an *ex cathedra* utterance, the speaker relying upon his authority and personal influence.

KINDS OF GESTURES

Gestures have been variously classified according to their purpose. Some are locative, that is, they are used to locate things. Others are descriptive. Some are suggestive, that is, they suggest ideas. Still others are emphatic, used to give greater force to the ideas which they accompany.

Locative gestures are found in such expressions as "Yonder is the tree," "The road runs along the top of that ridge yonder." In these gestures the speaker's eyes ordinarily first flit to the scene that is being pointed out, and then immediately come back to the audience. In case a scene is being painted in an extremely vivid manner, the speaker's eyes often stay with the imagined scene for some time.

Descriptive gestures are just what the name implies—they are gestures which aid words in describing anything. When we say, "The smoke rolled up and up toward the sky," we very likely use a rolling motion of the hand to show how the smoke rolled. If a speaker should say, "As I stood there and watched that great volume of water tumbling over the precipice, I was filled with wonder," he would very properly use a descriptive gesture to show how the water tumbled.

Descriptive gestures often are quite closely confined in scope, that is, they do not move through great distances. For instance, in the last example, if the speaker were behind a speaker's desk, he might simply move the hand from the wrist. In such cases descriptive gestures become suggestive, merely starting the imagination of the hearers in the right direction.

Gesture is used suggestively also to show the speaker's moods. For instance, if a speaker should say: "As for these objections we hear, let them go," he might very well shrug his shoulders, or use the open hand with the palm up in a gesture of tossing them aside. Sometimes such gestures are called "manifestive" gestures, for they manifest the feelings of the speaker. A frown, for example, used in the sentence, "I can't understand this attitude of the opposition," would manifest the speaker's uncertainty or struggle.

Emphatic gestures are among the most common gestures that speakers use. When a speaker says: "These are the cold, hard facts, and you cannot get away from them," and supplements his words by the use of his fist, he is using emphatic gesture. Emphatic gestures are almost always necessary for spirited or earnest speaking. The thought and emotion takes hold of the whole body, and words seem inadequate to express the meaning of the whole man.

There used to be a rule for speakers which said, "Never use literal action for figurative language," and under this rule inexperienced speakers were adjured not to point to their own bosoms on such a phrase as "The great heart of South Carolina," and not to go through the motions of climbing a ladder on such a phrase as "Climbing up the ladder of fame." The concrete instances cited were good, but the general rule is probably wrong. Professor Winans, of Dartmouth College, says on this point: "When it is said that we should never use those gestures which indicate a literal carrying out of the figurative language, this might be understood as denying our most primitive use of gesture, and as forbidding one to make a wry face when one speaks of a 'bitter pill,' or as a criticism of the Crow Indian who told me the sermon we had listened to was a 'high-up talk,' with hand held above his head. Perhaps it is sufficient to say, keep always in mind the fact that a figurative statement is figurative. Also be careful of faded metaphors. A speaker once extended his arm when he mentioned 'the arm of a crane.' I saw a debater, describing what he considered the repeated encroachments of England upon the Transvaal, move down the platform one step for each encroachment."

Grace in gesture was probably more sought after in former

years than at present, but it still is effective. We would no longer tolerate the broad, sweeping, unnecessary curves indulged in by the old-time elocutionist, but even to-day there is a charm about graceful gestures that is not present in jerky, abrupt, and angular gestures. The curved line is probably more satisfying to the eye on ordinary occasions than the straight line, but it should not be deliberately sought after. It comes into gestures as a result of poise and coördination, and disappears in gestures when a speaker has gone beyond poise, as in heated discussion, and has become explosive and unreserved. It is probably possible to say that curves disappear in gestures in the proportion that earnestness appears.

It almost goes without saying that there should be reserve in gesture. A speaker who uses up his whole repertory of gesture in the milder parts of his speech, has nothing left to fall back upon when he really becomes in earnest. Gestures are supports for words, and as long as the words can carry the full meaning of the speaker, there is no need to resort to them. When the speaker feels, however, that he must supplement his words in order to convey his whole meaning and how he feels about what he says, he should not hesitate to use gesture, and to use it freely.

FACIAL EXPRESSION

But the use of gesture by a speaker, important as it is, falls far short of being as vital to his success as his facial expression. The face is man's most expressive agent for the communication of his feelings. The muscles of the countenance are small and consequently are the first to respond to an emotion, and, on account of this fact, are closely watched, although unconsciously, by the auditors to detect the full import of what is being said. But many speakers totally neglect this source of power. They speak with a mask-like countenance that never changes no matter what particular emotion may be wrapped up in the words they are uttering. Do not imagine that I am advocating the perfect galaxy of grimaces that the elocutionist of former days demanded. Far from it! *But there should be sane, conservative changes in the expression on a speaker's face according to the emotional demands of the situation.*

Two facial expressions, perhaps, rise above all others in their frequency and necessity. The first is *an expression of friendliness*. But do not substitute a silly grin for an expression of sincere friendliness! Your audience will surely be able to tell the difference. Do, however, try to be sincerely friendly, especially in beginning your speeches. Do not study your mirror, trying all kinds of smiles, but cultivate friendliness in all your life. A man cannot be a grouch all morning in his office, and then come before the noonday lunch-club and be friendly. The emotions must be woven into the warp and woof of his life. Faces in which the lines run up and down are rarely persuasive. See to it that the habitual lines of your countenance are more or less horizontal—those of the sincere smile, such as were seen in the face of President Harding—and you will add to your power.

The second emotion, rivaling closely the emotion of friendliness, is *earnestness*. Earnestness is akin to yearning. It denotes an intense desire. It means a girding up of the loins to the accomplishment of the task in hand. No speaker in driving home his important sentences can afford to lack the visible signs of this deep spiritual characteristic. Usually there is a lowering and wrinkling of the brow, together with a slight narrowing of the corners of the mouth and eyes. The frown is vitally essential, and is usually accompanied by a more vigorous articulation.

Other emotional changes of the countenance—a myriad of them—of course there are, and the greater the speaker the greater his command of them, but they are not to be secured through facial athletics, but rather by a true cultivation of the emotional nature. Read some poetry aloud every day, throw yourself into it with all the true and carefully graduated emotion you are able to summon, emotion that springs from clearly picturing yourself in the situation of the poet or character involved, and you may be confident of a deepening spiritual power that will be reflected in your face, and will greatly aid you in influencing your fellow men.

A speaker probably never reaches his full powers until he is free in gesture and facial expression. His voice and his rhetoric will both be better when he is free in his action. To

become free, it is necessary to practice much before a mirror, and, if possible, to seek the advice of a friendly critic. In regard to practicing before a mirror, Professor Hollister, who has already been quoted, has this to say: "If the speaker will stand before the mirror and talk to his image as he would to an audience, he may be able to see the movements of his hands, head, face, and feet, and in this way correct the more glaring faults in his physical speech. If his hands flap at his sides too much in half-formed gesture, if his gestures are too extended, too sweeping, too far to the side, too angular, too stiff, too limp, too late, too numerous, he may notice it and be able to correct his faults. If his head wags too much, and his shoulders twitch, if his neck is wooden, and his arms are bound to his body, if his eyes look askance too often, he may see these things and mend them. If he moves his mouth too much in speaking, frowns or smiles without cause, or blinks too often, he may also discover this. Two serious faults, however, he cannot see, and these are the vacant staring, and the unsteady shifting of the eyes. However, he will become conscious of these, for the moment his eyes shift from the image in the glass or look through the image into space, he will be unable to see the image clearly. His vision ceases to be properly centered and properly focused for direct speaking. By this method he may learn to look steadily at others."

But even if a speaker follows all the suggestions that have here been laid down, he may still fail. *The speaker must see to it that the amount of his gesture and bodily movement, and the quality and intensity of his emotions, fit in with the situation in which he finds himself.*

A speech given in a bare hall to an audience of laboring men will differ from that given in a richly draped and decorated hotel parlor to an audience of club women. Before the laboring men there would need to be a large amount of strong, virile gesture, and an enlarged play of bold and clear-cut emotions. Before the club women there would be more limited and refined action, and more subtle and polite emotion. Salesmen and men of active habits require more vitality in delivery than do teachers or sedentary office men. In fact, to address desk-men with violent gestures and intense emotions is to insult them and

antagonize them. You must decide, too, whether you wish immediate response to your appeal, or whether you merely desire to sow the seed for a future harvest. Immediate response demands more emotion and speed, while the triumph of the intellect at a future time may safely be left to a cold matter-of-fact presentation of sound argument, in which the body is comparatively passive and the face comparatively unmoved. But a speaker must largely learn these things by experience, although many valuable hints may be gained from carefully watching and analyzing successful and unsuccessful speakers.

Last of all, *be careful in selecting your tailor*. Many a good speech, well delivered by an A-1 man, has lost considerable power because of an ill-fitting suit. Any discussion of the tailor's art belongs to a tailor's magazine, but watch the dress of successful speakers. Don't, however, wear a belt. Personal efficiency, generally, is against it, and a speaker, especially, on account of the strong waist-strokes needed, finds a belt uncomfortable. Be careful, too, about the fit of the collar. Don't wear too large a collar, nor too high a one, nor too low a one, and see to it that it doesn't "ride your vest." In this whole matter of dress, if you can't quite decide what is wrong with your dress, consult the best haberdasher that you can find.

In regard to platform appearance, this much is sure—if you will consider carefully your physical well-being, if you will carefully criticize your posture, movement, and gesture, if you will be careful to cultivate sane and true emotions in all your life, if you will carefully consider various audiences and their needs, and if you will ponder carefully all matters of dress, you will be sure to improve your speaking.

HYGIENE OF THE VOICE

BY IRVING WILSON VOORHEES, M.S., M.D.

Assistant Surgeon to the Manhattan Eye, Ear and Throat Hospital. Fellow of the Academy of Medicine, &c., &c.

THERE is at least one marked difference between the singer and speaker in so far as the matter of voice production is concerned; namely, that few if any singers ever think seriously of doing public work with any hope of credit to themselves unless after some months or years of training by a teacher of singing. A speaker is, however, regarded as something of a success if his voice is big enough to be heard, regardless of manner or method. He may know little or nothing of "placement" or "resonance," and he probably cares less, the whole effort being centered on having his message "go over."

Now this often does very well, at least for a time, but under the strain and stress of public campaigning or other prolonged effort, "the voice gives out" as the newspapers tell us. One very readily accepts the explanation of overuse, and that is, of course, a factor, but it is not the whole story. If the speaker has a structurally normal vocal apparatus free from congestion due to infection, and if he knows how to make proper use of it, there are scarcely any limits as to what he can do with it. But let us go back a moment to certain fundamentals.

Voice is produced at the larynx by the vibrating vocal cords stirred to activity by air waves which strike up from below. This statement, however, will not suffice as a definition because it is not sufficiently comprehensive or inclusive. Not the throat alone, but every part of the body contributes its share, —the nose, accessory nasal sinuses or resonators, mouth cavity,

pharynx, teeth, lips, tongue, lungs, bony thorax, diaphragm, thoracic and abdominal muscles—all, of course, under the control of the will as expressed through the central nervous system and spinal cord.

There are three main factors to be considered: 1. The motive power factor; that is, the abdominal and thoracic muscles, and the diaphragm. 2. The vibratory factor (vocal cords). 3. The resonant factor, or that part of the anatomy which reinforces sound; namely, the pharynx, mouth and accessory resonators (nasal sinuses). Variations from the normal in any single one of these three, or vagaries of combinations of any two of them, may produce an abnormal voice—either superlatively good or abnormally bad.

Sound is produced in the larynx, but articulation, or the transformation of meaningless sound into voice, is performed in the mouth. In speaking, therefore, the two parts work together, the larynx sending out a stream of sound and the mouth by means of the tongue, cheeks, palate, teeth and lips breaking it up into variously formed jets or words.

Suppose now there is some fault of structure or function in any one of the three elements named above; that is, let us assume that the nose is obstructed by bony growths or polypi or chronic discharge. The voice will then be poorly reinforced or resonated, and nearly the entire stress of the vocal effort will lie across the level of the larynx, thus making greater demands on that organ than it can tolerate. The speedy result is hoarseness, poor carrying power, and ineffectual effort.

Again let us assume that there is some growth on the vocal cords which keeps one or both of them from vibrating normally—the result is hoarseness and weak voice. Such cases are not infrequently treated as laryngitis until seen by a physician who is skillful with the laryngeal mirror, when the diagnosis is self-evident.

Finally, assume that the body musculature is weak, congenitally, or from lack of developmental exercise—it becomes impossible to do big tone work, there is little volume, and, no reserve power where great effort is required.

As for the throat itself, correct function of the vocal cords

fundamental law and the one which is most frequently violated. The campaign speaker is always confounding big, burly voice with strong argument, and the ambitious singer is always mistaking a big brawling tone for genuine art. Accuracy of method should be the first consideration.

Everyone should know quite exactly his natural vocal limits, and not make himself ridiculous by attempting to do things quite out of his reach, not only for his own sake, but to spare pain and discomfort to his auditors. First in this connection is an instinctive knowledge of distance—so to modulate the voice that a fine well-poised tone will go spinning to the topmost gallery with the same ease as a sentence or phrase delivered forte. If a speaker hears his own voice very loudly there is evidently much rebound, and he is not being heard by others nearly so well as he thinks.

The speech must be slow, fairly light, with good lip and tongue action. The voice should be directed forward against the upper teeth and hard palate, and increased and diminished in a monotone. Certain syllabic exercises such as the “no, na, nu, ni, nā,” and the “co, ro, mo,” varieties sung with moderate strength in middle voice are helpful. During these exercises special attention must be paid to the breathing.

Anything which disturbs the automatic singing act, every adventitious element in the tone-producing and tone-resonating apparatus, violates the fundamental principle that the least exertion should secure the greatest effect. The voice must be handled as an individual problem. The psychic element, mental poise, and suggestion are all important.

Weakness of the voice, or phonasthenia as it is now commonly known, is a disturbance in which a given voluntary impulse to the vocal bands is not followed by a normal tonal effect—that is to say, the produced tone is higher or lower than the intended tone, is unpleasant to the ear, and has no staying nor carrying power.

The fundamental cause of this difficulty is in many cases faulty voice placement. Just as many people never learn to walk, some never learn to speak properly.

Voice fatigue in speaking is often due to the fact that the voice is pitched too high; i. e., above its normal range. Accord-

ing to Spiess, the most favorable tone register for speakers is about three tones below the middle of the voice range. The patient should be taught by a teacher of expression how to secure and maintain a proper relationship between the natural voice and the height necessary to declamatory demands.

Phonasthenia is a condition which affects nearly all ages and both sexes. Voices of high pitch are especially susceptible, because not infrequently they have poor carrying power, and the user is always making an effort to be heard distinctly by all. Teachers, preachers, stump speakers, vendors, telephone operators, and singers are most frequently affected.

The symptoms of phonasthenia are definite and certain. There is a sudden and severe hoarseness or huskiness, tendency to clear the throat constantly, discomfort in the sides of the neck and discomfort on swallowing. There is no sign of an active inflammatory process, although redness is pronounced if the condition is aggravated by vocal effort.

Chronic diseases are a potent cause of voice fatigue; chronic tonsillitis with concrement formation is especially important. Nasal growths and deformities, purulent discharges, and chronic hypersecretion are also frequently responsible agencies.

No one who is dependent upon his voice for a livelihood should take chances with chronic, diseased tonsils; for these little organs are likely to flare up at any moment, and either cause the cancellation of an engagement, or, if one chooses to go on, may be the cause of making an unfavorable impression upon an audience. In adults, the best treatment is total removal with the capsule, and the best surgical method is under local anesthesia—cocaine or procaine.

How long should the voice of a speaker last? With good vocal equipment, few and mild infections (colds), and proper usage, a voice should last about as long as its owner has reason to use it. In women, this is ordinarily about fifty or fifty-five years; in men about sixty. Certain it is that abuse rather than use shortens its span; that, if badly used, its period is short; and that, if wisely used, there are no definite limitations except certain changes in quality that go along with changes in the tissues as one grows older.

As to the care of the voice, one must make every effort to avoid infections of the nose and throat. Scarcely anything is more harmful than to sing or talk straight through a severe laryngitis, as it puts a strain upon the vocal cords which they are not fitted to withstand. Therefore one must endeavor to avoid drafts, wet feet, sudden chilling of the body surface, and, above all, contact with those having colds. This counsel is practically impossible to follow because of the exigencies of modern civilization, the crowding and massing of people in great cities, and the ignorance and willfulness of those who sneeze and cough without shielding the face, thus broadcasting millions of bacteria which must be inhaled by unsuspecting and helpless persons. Expectorating in public is disgusting, and of course unsanitary; but it does not approach in harmfulness the pollution of the air in crowded, inclosed public places by those who will not use a handkerchief.

In order to cleanse the nose many people have the habit of spraying or douching while performing the morning toilet. A nasal douche should not be used as a routine procedure. This is definite. However, if there is much free discharge (crusts), one may use any of the good alkaline preparations now on the market, taking especial care not to blow the nose forcibly afterwards. So-called normal saline or physiologic salt solution is, perhaps, as helpful as anything which is sold over the counter. This is made by putting a level teaspoonful of ordinary table salt (not shaker salt) into a pint of water at body temperature, roughly about 100° F. Where there is much discharge one should make up a quart, using two teaspoonfuls of salt. The ordinary household douche bag is excellent for this purpose. It can be fitted with a glass tip—a medicine dropper of fairly large caliber is excellent for the purpose—and hung about a foot and a half above the head. If there is much discharge as in acute sinus infection, suction and irrigation by means of the Nichols' nasal syphon will cleanse the nose better than any other method, but it should never be used save upon the advice of a physician.

Following douching, only very slight snuffing should be allowed, placing one finger against a nostril so that only one side of the nose at a time will be submitted to air pressure.

To relieve the nose of stuffiness an atomizer is always safer even if not so efficacious as douching.

In order to keep one's general physical condition up to a high mark, systematic general exercise is absolutely essential. Fencing, swimming, gymnastics, such as dumb-bell exercises, etc., all have their advocates; but, unless one has a definite time each day planned out for it, preferably under the supervision of an instructor, exercise is likely to be very irregularly carried out; and, hence, with little or no benefit.

Vocal exercise should, of course, be part of the day's routine, particularly breathing. Singers before going on have a way of "warming up" the voice by running the musical scale, first pianissimo, or softly, and then forte. It is impossible in an article of this kind to give exercises of practical value. That can best be done by a teacher; but where the services of a teacher cannot be secured, one can get some valuable suggestions from a book by Professor Gutzmann entitled, "Gymnastics of the Voice," which was published a few years ago in New York by Edgar S. Werner.

With respect to bad vocal habits, and the effort to acquire the opposite through thought and painstaking practice, one is sometimes asked whether silence preceding a performance is not wise; that is, Would it not be a good thing to give the voice absolute rest before "going on"?

Brouc lays it down as a rule that the most absolute silence must be observed during the whole day before using the voice in the evening. This counsel of perfection is, of course, for actors, but if the rule is sound it must apply to speakers of all kinds. It is hard to believe that such an ultra-Trappistical code is beneficial, even supposing that anyone could be found to adhere scrupulously to it.

That the voice should not be exerted as in prolonged declamation, or even much speaking in noisy streets, cabs or trains, everyone will agree to, but absolute silence would probably be rather injurious than otherwise.

As in all other matters of life, sound, practical common sense should govern the singer's acts. Mackenzie cites the curious case of a lady who was in the habit of drinking a glass of cold water immediately after leaving the stage. This

must have been a great shock to the nerves, and is certainly not to be recommended.

The matter of diet is more or less of a bugaboo both to singers and speakers. Personally, I have no faith or belief in dietary fads of any kind. Those who advertise a special kind of bread or cereal to vocalists are either cranks or ignorant enthusiasts. The diet should be a mixed one of fats, carbohydrates and proteids, with a reduction in the intake of meat proteid after middle life, and a reduction in quantity both of meat and vegetables as a whole. A good meal after prolonged vocal effort is in order, but immediately preceding an engagement one should eat sparingly.

Any disorder of the stomach or intestines should be treated promptly and cured by a specialist, particularly if there is a bad taste in the mouth, or a burning sensation much of the time. This not infrequently indicates stomach hyperacidity which causes congestion of the larynx and excessive secretion of mucus. Mucus on the cords makes the voice husky and uncertain, calling for a frequent clearing of the throat or "A-hem." Very often this indicates a chronic catarrh of the larynx and requires persistent and prolonged treatment to effect permanent relief.

RULES FOR SPEAKERS

By WALTER ROBINSON

Be prepared
Speak distinctly
Look your audience in the eyes
Favor your deep tones
Speak deliberately
Cultivate earnestness
Be logical

DON'TS FOR SPEAKERS :

Don't be afraid of your voice
Don't forget your audience can think
Don't be ashamed of your own opinion
Don't cover too much ground
Don't forget to practice

FIRST AID TO SPEAKERS :

Know your subject
Be prepared and don't rely on inspiration
Originality comes from meditation
Have a definite purpose
Avoid irrelevancy
Believe and feel what you say
Be sincere, earnest and enthusiastic
Don't hurry into your subject
Wait for attention
Begin in a conversational tone but loud
enough to be heard
Don't force gestures
Cultivate the straightforward open eye

Don't walk about while speaking
 Don't be didactic
 Good diction is a passport recognized by
 everyone
 Let your grammar, vocabulary, and pro-
 nunciation be the best
 Cultivate a genial manner
 Pauses are of great oratorical value
 Write much and often
 Read aloud and regularly
 The best way to learn to speak is to
 speak

PRINCIPLES OF EFFECTIVE RADIO SPEAKING

By RAYMOND C. BORDEN

Instructor in Radio Speaking in New York University

FOREWORD

Most of the principles of effective platform speaking carry over as principles of effective radio speaking. It is not my purpose in the present article to review this common body of theory. I wish, rather, to confine myself to such points of technique as distinguish the radio speech from other speech forms.

In the winter of 1924 the program manager of one of our largest eastern broadcasting stations put two questions to his radio public:

1. Does radio speaking call for the development of a special technique?
2. If so, upon what principles should this technique be based?

The first of these two questions, radio listeners found no difficulty in answering at once. Yes! radio speaking did call for a specialized technique, a technique contradistinguished in many ways from that of ordinary face-to-face speaking. No doubt about *that*!

In the first place, they pointed out, the face-to-face speaker could look at the people in his audience as he talked, note their reactions to his words, sense their shifting emotional attitudes, tell when they were interested and when they weren't—

and be guided accordingly. The radio speaker had no such guide. Sphinx-like, the microphone could tell him nothing.

Again, the face-to-face speaker could count on his physical personality to attract and hold interest—by movement on the platform, by facial expression, by eye contact, by gesture. The radio speaker could count on nothing of the sort. Into the microphone he went—only a voice; out of the loud speaker he came—only a voice, a disembodied voice crying for attention in an acoustic wilderness of static, code and heterodyning, struggling to hold attention, once claimed, unaided by the flash of the speaker's eye, the sweep of the speaker's hand, the visual dominance of the speaker's corporeal presence.

These, and still other considerations, the radio public interpreted as ample justification for their offhand answer to question No. 1.

Question No. 2 proved harder to answer. Upon what principles did the assumed specialized technique of the radio speaker rest? Different persons offered different suggestions. To settle the question an authoritative and thoroughly representative research committee was formed, consisting of practically all the radio editors of the New York City press together with a sizable group of experienced radio announcers, lecturers, program managers, university voice experts, studio directors and engineers.

This committee, in which the writer was privileged to function as an associate director, conducted a series of practical tests calculated to determine the distinguishing characteristics of effective radio speaking. Records were made of the addresses of representative radio lecturers by means of special equipment. These records were then utilized for purposes of analysis, comparison and jury rating. Several prominent announcers were trained to change their delivery technique in accordance with the committee's tentative recommendations. The reactions of the public to these changes were then carefully noted and interpreted as meaning either ratification or rejection. Thus, as a result of constant experimentation, a program of "rules and regulations" for radio speakers was finally drawn up.

It is this program which furnishes the basis for the principles of effective radio speaking discussed in the following pages.

(A) PRINCIPLES OF SPEECH DELIVERY

I. RATE

1. For maximum effectiveness, the radio speaker should talk at an average rate of approximately 165 words a minute.

The tendency of most radio speakers is not to exceed this speed limit but, rather, to talk too slowly—at an average rate of from 100 to 120 words a minute. This tendency is probably due to a mistaken notion that a more rapid delivery is incompatible with the mechanical difficulties of radio transmission and reception.

An overdeliberate radio speaker is almost certain to lose his audience at the end of a very few minutes. A brisk radio speaker transmits with perfect clarity, provided his enunciation is reasonably good, and he has a *much better chance of holding his audience*.

The radio speaker is only a voice, remember. His listeners cannot sustain their interest by looking at him when he pauses. The frequent pauses characteristic of a deliberate delivery register on the air as total blanks.

2. For maximum effectiveness, the radio speaker should inject into his delivery marked rate variations.

That is to say, while maintaining the rate average noted above, he should talk, now relatively rapidly, now relatively slowly. An important key clause, he can deliver with some deliberation; an unimportant qualifying phrase, by way of contrast, he can brush over quickly. Such changes of pace constitute one of the three VARIETY STIMULI essential to the retention of the audience's interest. The remaining two stimuli in this category we shall discuss in connection with pitch and volume.

II. PITCH

1. According to the æsthetic judgment of a preponderating majority of radio listeners, the radio speaker

should strive for an average voice pitch of "low middle range."

Just why this æsthetic judgment should have been so clearly formulated by the radio public is a matter of considerable mystery. But there it is, none the less. It is because of this principle that most broadcasting stations refuse to hire women announcers and are even reluctant to schedule women speakers for lectures.

2. For maximum effectiveness, the radio speaker should inject into his delivery marked pitch variations.

The adjective "marked" in the foregoing principle deserves special note. It is not to be confused with "moderate" or "mild." *Marked* pitch variations constitute the second of the three VARIETY STIMULI essential to the retention of the radio audience's interest.

3. The radio speaker should be on the alert to avoid manneristic or uninterpretative pitch variations.

Although pitch variation is an end in itself through its bearing on the psychology of attention, it cannot be divorced from its equally important function of aiding in the interpretation of thought. Beware of meaningless intonations in the radio speech—particularly, mechanically recurrent rising or falling intonations at the end of breath-groups. Such defects are noticed in the radio speaker by even careless listeners—listeners who wouldn't think of looking for such a defect in a platform speaker.

III. VOLUME

1. For maximum effectiveness, the radio speaker should get fairly close to the microphone and talk quietly.

In this connection the vocal volume adapted to a moderately animated conversation between two friends at a dinner table may be accepted as a norm. Straining for volume by the radio

speaker is quite unnecessary in view of the fact that his voice can be electrically amplified to any desired degree by the turn of a switch in the control room.

2. The radio speaker should inject into his delivery marked volume variations.

Again note the use of the adjective "marked." Marked volume contrasts—i. e., vigorous stress placements on important words and phrases—constitute the last, and perhaps most significant, of the three VARIETY STIMULI essential for the retention of the radio audience's interest.

3. The radio speaker should take care that his volume variations do not become manneristic or uninterpretative.

Injudicious stress placements on unimportant words—mechanically recurrent stresses of initial or final words—show up in the radio speech as under an acoustic microscope.

IV. DISTINCTNESS

1. The radio speaker should enunciate distinctly, but not pedantically.

In this connection the standard of enunciation observed by cultured people in informal conversation may be accepted as a norm.

A speaker whose enunciation is impaired by a speech defect—whether due to foreign dialect, provincial dialect, or organic inadequacy—must recognize that he will be at a hopeless disadvantage "on the air." Correct all your speech defects before you appear before a radio audience—an audience, above all other audiences, critical of just such disturbances!

V. VISUALIZATION

1. The radio speaker should seek to visualize an audience as he speaks.

Not a large, formal audience seated in an auditorium, however. He should visualize, rather, a small, informal group of friends seated directly in front of him.

To this imaginary group of receptive human beings he should address his remarks—not to the unreceptive, inanimate microphone.

(B) PRINCIPLES OF SPEECH CONSTRUCTION

I. LENGTH

The radio speech should seldom exceed ten minutes in length—never fifteen minutes. Even a highly effective radio delivery will fail to hold the attention of the average radio listener beyond the latter time limit.

II. UNITY

The radio lecturer should confine himself to the treatment of one central idea in a given speech. Exceptions to this rule are few and unimportant. The mechanics of radio transmission as well as the psychology of the radio listener preclude the successful treatment of a complicated thesis involving several coördinate ideas.

III. DEVELOPMENT

The central idea of the radio speech should be developed with a maximum of "human interest material"—that is, with plenty of concrete illustrations, anecdotes, colorful descriptions, narrative incidents, etc.

Courtesy may hold the attention of a platform speaker's audience. No such consideration weighs with a radio audience. If a radio speech is not interesting in substance, as well as animated in delivery—zip! a twist of the dial transports the audience *en masse* from the presence of the speaker.

IV. HUMOR

Whimsical anecdotes calculated to provoke a quiet smile are about as far as the radio speaker can safely go in the direction

of humor. In his long-distance contact with his audience there is lacking that delicate equilibrium of psychological stimuli necessary for the precipitation of a hearty laugh.

When the radio speaker does make an obvious attempt at humor, his joke or "wise-crack" usually falls flat—dismally flat!

V. VOCABULARY

1. The radio speaker should refrain from using "big" words not in the ordinary, garden variety vocabulary. Due to the unanalyzed, and unanalyzable, nature of his audience, safety dictates that his vocabulary conform to a low common denominator of intellectual comprehension.

2. The radio speaker should taboo, as far as possible, all words which contain an unusually large proportion of breathed consonants. *Speech noises do not transmit as well as speech tones.*

Consider the word "stressed," for example. In this word, out of a total of six sound units, we find four breathed consonants—four speech noises. This is too high a proportion of breathed to voiced sounds. Such a word might easily lose out in transmission.

Most words which are taboo on account of their acoustic composition can be easily replaced by synonyms. Thus STRESSED can be replaced by EMPHASIZED—a word in which there are only two speech noises to seven speech tones.

VI. SENTENCE STRUCTURE

All critics of radio speaking are agreed that simplicity is the paramount test of good sentence structure. Stylistic considerations ordinarily quite important are either waived or modified greatly to conform with this key principle.

Ergo—in the radio speech use loose sentences rather than periodic, short sentences rather than long.

ORIGIN AND DEVELOPMENT OF RADIO SPEAKING

By RAYMOND C. BORDEN

FOR the first transmission of human voice by radio, we must go back as far as nineteen hundred. It was in this year, as the direct result of experiments conducted by the scientist Fessenden, that the radio speaker was born.

The concentrated development of all communication devices that occurred during the World War took the infant science of radio telephony out of the experimental laboratory and placed it on a thoroughly practical basis. Consequently, immediately after the war we find the radio speaker in the service of the American telephone system—a highly useful and extremely busy employee.

He is not a public speaker yet, however—please notice. At first no one thought of using radio telephony for any purpose other than point-to-point communication, as a substitute for a wire connection. But soon came the great idea of broadcasting! Tests conducted at Deal Beach, New Jersey, by the Westinghouse Electric Company with intent to correct the one still existing defect of radiophone communication—lack of secrecy—were picked up by hundreds of wireless telegraph amateurs located in the neighborhood. These amateurs had formerly been content to sit by the hour listening-in to the dots and dashes of code translation. Imagine how they felt when they suddenly began to hear human voices and music coming over the air! Imagine with what enthusiasm they prayed for a continuance of this new, entrancing form of entertainment! Thrill of thrills! Sensation of sensations!

Letters by the score flooded the Westinghouse experimental station at Deal—letters of fervid appreciation. With these letters came the realization that the lack of secrecy in radiophone communication was not a disadvantage at all, but its

most important asset—an asset destined to carry it into its own special and exclusive field, radio broadcasting.

Newspapers and business houses were quick to see in this broadcasting medium a wonderful means of advertising their activities. By entertaining the public, they could build up good will.

Now dawns the day of the radio speaker!

In November, 1920, radio broadcasting in America on an organized scale began. That very month, from the Westinghouse Electric Company's station, KDKA, radio speakers *broadcast* election returns to the nation. Two months later the Reverend E. J. VanEtten *broadcast* America's first radio sermon from the pulpit of the Calvary Episcopal Church of East Pittsburgh, Penn. Shortly thereafter the ranks of radio speakers were swelled by educators, politicians, college debaters, authors, newspaper editors, reviewers, sport experts—and reformers.

By 1921 the idea of broadcasting had gripped the nation, and radio progressed by leaps and bounds. When great events could not come to the station, the station now went to the events. Through the aid of "remote control" the radio public listened-in to national political conventions, presidential inaugural ceremonies, and regular sessions of state legislatures. Through the same aid it listened to the last public utterances of Harding and Wilson. Everything "went on the air."

From 1921 to the present the development of radio, and, with it, of radio speaking, has been so rapid as to almost defy chronicling. Radio broadcast stations have continued to spring up like mushrooms all over the country, first by tens, then by hundreds. Colleges and universities have established radio courses; newspapers, regular radio news services; health agencies, radio setting-up exercises every morning; domestic aid societies, systematic radio information for the benefit of housewives; cultural organizations, radio appreciations of literature and art.

And radio is still growing. When or where it will stop we don't know. But we do know this. The art of radio speaking to-day is of incalculable importance, and merits the closest study in all the particulars of its specialized technique.

DEBATING

By ARTHUR W. RILEY

Instructor in Debating in Columbia University

If everyone is not a born debater, everyone is born to debate. From the cradle to matrimony one debates, and debates thereafter. Eventually through controversy we hope to reach a common decision, since only through agreement is accomplishment possible. The house must be stucco or brick; the baby's name Mary or Jane. Two men may not be president; two policies may not govern the same business. Everywhere the wrong idea or the inferior method must be exposed. We debate. We seek through contention to discover the wisest course. The janitors argue and the directors argue. Everyone debates.

The field of human endeavor is filled with controversial questions: Why should I hire you? Why is your product worth buying? Why is your client innocent? Why should we accept your advertising scheme? Why should we pass this bill which you propose? Why should I come to church? Every question anticipates a debate. In business we are not in the habit of saying, "I must go down now to have a debate with Mr. Baker about the purchase of some bonds"; or in the ministry, "I must debate with any imps or devils that are tempting my congregation." But in all probability we shall debate with Mr. Baker, and in all probability we shall debate with the devils. Continually we are striving to induce others to think or act according to our desire. No one, therefore, who is interested in convincing others can ignore the need of knowing the essence of argumentation.

While our purpose here is to consider the methods of debating from the view of public speaking, we may at the same time remember that many of the things which apply on the

platform apply also to a private discussion. Surely to speak soundly one must know what he is talking about; to speak clearly he must have method and organization; and to speak at all he must have an audience—one person or many—who will have very decided reactions to his method of presentation. To know how to debate, then, is valuable even though we make few formal addresses, and even though we seldom take part in a formal debate.

THE ESSENCE OF ARGUMENT

This is the primary idea which all speakers must understand: The essence of a good argumentative speech is thought conveyed through emotion. Some persons would attend a lecture entitled "The Principles of Astronomy." Many more would attend a lecture called "The Romance of the Stars." We are responsive to thought when our emotions are touched. Two men spoke at an election rally. The state treasurer droned out a gigantic list of bonds, taxes, and statistical excerpts to show that the state had reduced the cost of operation. The speaker droned. Nobody listened. Then came the spellbinder of the evening. He proved that Columbus discovered America; that Washington was the father of his country; and that the American people were the greatest on God's earth. The audience cheered and went home. The next day they had forgotten the state treasurer and the flag-waving orator. The experience of the state treasurer illustrates that no amount of proof has any value if the audience does not listen. A speech that bores the audience is a failure. On the other hand, the spellbinder who arouses his audience to a receptive mood, and thereafter presents no proof of his contentions, can make no lasting impression. The essence of a good argumentative speech, we observe, is thought conveyed through emotion.

At the outset, then, we realize that the debater has two major fields of preparation. He must know that while nothing is more alluring than a study of audiences, nothing is more necessary than a thorough investigation of the subject. Moreover, to the great debater the building of the argument is an enticing task, since he has learned that real, invigorating joy

comes to one who has built a solid case. Such a man gathers his material, organizes it into strong proof, stays out of the court room or assembly until he is ready. Because he is experienced, he prepares.

HOW TO PREPARE FOR DEBATE

If we say, in approaching the problem of preparation, that no one should have an opinion not based on knowledge, practically everyone will agree, though practically everyone has opinions based on no knowledge at all. A young lady was asked, "Which do you think is better morally—literature of to-day or literature of twenty-five years ago?" "Why, literature of to-day!" "What books written twenty-five years ago have you read?" After some hesitation the reply came, "Not any." From this general class of hasty opinionists, typified by the young lady, the debater must remove himself. His eyes must forsake the newspaper headlines, too frequently the sole giver of information, and thereafter turn to the library and to all valuable sources of knowledge.

In planning a preparation of the argument, we must understand that three things are to be done: We must find material, read it, and remember what we have read. The last-mentioned part of our work we consider first—memory. Perhaps we shall read all afternoon, perhaps a year. We may expect to find ideas so important that we feel we shall never forget them. Still, the experience of most persons is that after a long period of study the mind is filled with elusive glimmerings. We read all afternoon and know nothing at all. Quite obviously we must make written records of what we read, must hold a book in one hand, a pen in the other. For the purpose of these records, we may use a notebook, or better by far a number of cards of envelope size. Points written on cards may later be grouped under main headings without the trouble of recopying.

COLLECTING MATERIAL

Now we begin our search for material. The library offers

many keys. In the first place, all the books are listed in the files, once under the author's name and sometimes under the titles. Moreover, in a good library system books are listed under general titles, such as Marketing, Oratory, Geology, Law. The key to magazines is found in Poole's "Index to Periodical Literature," and in the "Reader's Guide." Often we may find a work compiled for some specialized field such as Webb's "Dictionary of Statistics," the "Statesman's Year Book," or the "Index to Legal Periodicals." When the *New York Times* is kept in bound volumes, an index is available. Moreover, many books have the keys within them, such as the encyclopedias, the debaters' hand books, or the current almanacs. We must be on the watch always for the bibliographies, reference lists appended to books or articles, or published sometimes separately in one volume. Finally, we may feel assured in knowing that a most valuable key is the librarian, who can always give aid.

Now that we have our keys, we are ready. An attorney produces his witnesses, makes his arguments, and cites precedents and opinions of jurists. Similarly, we gather the evidence, note the arguments used, and find authority. At first we try to understand the problem generally; we consult the encyclopedia or a textbook or some explanatory article. Thus we come to know the background of the question, sense the points of dispute, and get our bearings for our future reading. We are on the way. Returning to our keys we make a list of references. We are interested in all sides of the controversy, since our own arguments are tested by our opponent and since we must refute the points which he advances. Attention now is given to articles which bear directly on the dispute. Each piece of evidence and each piece of argument must be recorded on a separate card. If the author is a significant person, an expert, we may make a record of his opinion. We must be watchful for good illustrations, interesting handling of figures, or effective sentences, all of which will be valuable later on. All in all we must feel that we have covered all the points, that we know the case. We must feel that, should we express an opinion on literature, we know the books written twenty-five years ago; or that, should we make a political speech, we may

go beyond establishing that Washington was the father of his country.

ANALYZING THE MATERIAL

We proceed now to analyze the material. In a famous poem by Robert Southey, called "*After Blenheim*," two children are anxious to learn the cause of the battle. But the old grandfather, though he knew all the details of the conflict, could not very well explain what it was all about. We frequently hear debaters who seem in a similar state of mind. All the details may be given, all the evidence and arguments piled up; yet the central ideas, the points of controversy, the issues, are obscure. Hence, our next step, now that we have gathered material, is to discover what issues are to determine the clash of debate. Let us by no means mistake for issues the main points in the argument of either side. The points of controversy belong to neither side, are not created by the debaters. They exist alone and apart from the argument. If an accused person seeks to establish an alibi, the issue is: "Was he there?" If he succeeds in proving that he was not, all additional evidence against him is worthless. There is no other issue.

Primarily, then, we must study our material to discover what vital points are at stake, what the essence of the controversy is. We have accumulated several pieces of argument and evidence, all of which must be grouped under specified headings. One method is simple. We may sort our cards, putting into one pile all those relating to a common point. We group, for example, ten cards on the history of the question. The main headings thus found, we seek the issues. Possibly already our reading has suggested them; likely some writer has stated what they are. Whatever is admitted by both sides, or whatever though disputed is not sufficiently vital to determine the verdict, is not an issue. In discussing the wisdom of a constitutional amendment, both sides may agree on the history of the question; both may agree that a problem exists, both sides may disagree on minor points; but until the opponent denies that the amendment can solve the problem, or until he claims that worse difficulties will arise from its passage, not until then

has any vital clash or issue arisen. Therefore, in our own particular problem, we must discover immediately what is at stake, on what issues our case shall stand or fall. Careful thought will reveal them. Using the discovered issues as the basis of the entire argument, the wise debater will make an outline or a brief of all the case.

PREPARING FOR THE AUDIENCE

We turn immediately to the second field of preparation, a consideration of delivery to an audience. We are to make a speech to a group of people; we are to convey to them the thought which we have amassed. Not unlike the playwright's is our problem now, for we are to plan a structure for our ideas and later give this structure to the actors or to ourselves for presentation to the audience. Let us not confuse a speech with an essay which appears in a book and which we read at home. Much more is it like the drama, planned to be spoken, planned to move toward a climax, planned to convey thought by emotional appeal. Our problem henceforward, then, is to prepare our material for presentation. On the issues, we are to plead before an audience. We may by no means advance from this point in our consideration of public speaking until we are totally aware of our problem. One may not rush from the library to the platform. Some pause is necessary, though the speaker's experience will determine its extent. When we feel that our argument is strong, we give entire attention to its presentation. We have mentioned heretofore a political spell-binder who had nothing to say; we mentioned also a state treasurer who, though he had something to say, approached the platform without consideration of the problem of delivery. Preparation for the audience is primarily a problem of foresight, a problem of anticipation. All the evidence we have gathered will be valuable only to the extent we can employ it in convincing and persuading the audience. We are ready, then, to organize our speech.

A first principle is unity. The speech must keep to the main road and the clear road. Only the evidence and only the arguments which contribute to our purpose may be employed. If

we should see advertised in the newspaper: Mr. Jones will speak on the causes of the Revolution and the manufacture of Colonial furniture, we should be surprised. Frequently the speaker is tempted to use nonapplicable material simply because he has taken a fancy to it, or because he really has no central purpose, no objective. Primarily, the speaker must know what his purpose is, and must thereupon eliminate every particle of material that fails to contribute to that purpose. In the argumentative speech unity will be maintained by a strict adherence to the issues.

With the foregoing principle to keep us from going astray, we plan the most effective method of presenting our argument. On reflection, we decide that the audience must be made ready to receive our case; therefore, we plan an introduction. Secondly, we must present our argument—we call this the main part, the body, or the discussion. Last, we must sum up, drive home our arguments, close the case—this is the conclusion or the peroration. Simple though this division appears, we continually hear speakers who have no head or tail to their presentations. We shall treat the parts in a general way and give immediately afterward the things which may be considered in each of the three.

THE INTRODUCTION

The curtain rises in the theater. If no scenery is used, we yet must wait for an inkling of the story. But if the curtain rises to disclose a palatial room, or a business office, or a dirty cellar, we are already started in the story. We listen carefully to what the first actors say, because we know they are setting the groundwork of the play. Here, then, is a dramatic introduction, its value dependent upon the skill of the playwright. Here, at least in point of purpose, is very nearly an oratorical introduction, its value dependent upon the skill of the speaker. Quite frequently the building of the groundwork determines the success of the entire speech.

Two things must be done in the introduction: The audience must first be made willing to believe and then able to understand the arguments that follow. Most audiences will give

attention at the beginning, at least from curiosity. The pill-seller on the corner attracts the inquisitive. But primary attention is often like the hermit's in Anatole France's "Thaïs," "I long to know your arguments, that I may refute them." Original attention must be guided by the skill of the speaker into a willingness to believe. Though an audience would not be complimented by this remark, we might say that a speaker who gives his best argument to a hostile or indifferent audience is casting his pearls before swine; and we might venture to say in continuation that nothing will move a pig-headed gathering. The speaker's skill must change their attitude. Sometimes the most brilliant audience will not be inclined in the speaker's favor. Before the far-famed audience of college professors, one would have some difficulties to overcome, were his pleas for the abolition of compulsory education. At times a speaker faces an audience well disposed, already willing to believe, and therefore he has no opening problem. But the speaker who anticipates a problem should consider the suggestions given hereafter.

To make the audience able to understand (the second purpose of the introduction) requires that we recall our own situation when first we entered the library. "At first," we said, "we try to understand the problem generally. Thus we came to know the background of the question, sense the points in dispute, and get our bearings." We must give the audience, similarly, sufficient information for following our main arguments. This information may include a history of the question, the reason for the present discussion, an explanation of unfamiliar terms; usually it should include a statement of the issues and of the main points on which the speaker bases his contention. But common sense always must govern this explanatory part of the speech, also the speaker may find himself insulting the intelligence of his listeners by saying what they already know. We must tell what is needed, no more.

THE BODY OF THE ARGUMENT

This favorable attention we must now repay with a sound body of proof. Reliable evidence, sensible reasoning, and an

effective uniting of them into a strong organization will impress the audience. The slack debater frequently points out great assertions, supporting them with no evidence whatever. Sometimes he attempts a proof by one example when he needs twenty; he is careless about the reliability of his sources. He fails to perceive that testimony may be prejudiced; that it may be inaccurate; that it may be false. Such a debater often forgets that the audience, not sharing the speaker's intensity of feeling, will require vastly more proof than he is prepared to give. As objectionable as producing bad evidence is a citation of another's opinion, when the author is unqualified to speak as an authority. Finally, all the evidence and authorities available are valueless if the debater, by bad reasoning, draws erroneous conclusions. The good debater, of course, will guard against the negligences here observed.

Unity, which we have mentioned as a first principle, is nowhere so necessary as in this body of the proof. Not only should unity be maintained, but it must be apparent. A clear connection of all our arguments, therefore, is needed so that the audience may see that each point aims at the central purpose. If, for example, we cite statistics or produce the opinion of an expert, the reason for so doing must be made clear. Frequently, debaters are told that the aim of this main part of the speech is to drive huge posts into solid ground (nothing but the issues should determine what these posts are), and that each piece of evidence should serve as a blow to give the post a firmer hold. If each point were used as a separate little peg, its value would be insignificant. The unity of the body will be additionally effective if the strongest argument is placed in the most advantageous position. If we begin weakly, then show some strength, and thereafter peter out, our proof will not be likely to succeed. Usually our strongest argument should come last; our next strongest should appear at the beginning. A unified organization, in which the purpose of each point is clear and in which the important arguments are emphasized, will assure a forceful presentation.

The strength of our own proof will be increased whenever we are able to attack successfully the contentions of the opponent. The audience, which we may forget at no time, ordinarily

expects a satisfactory destruction of conflicting arguments, especially when the opponent is speaking from the same platform. At this point comes the test of our preparation of material; we must have anticipated whatever is presented against us. Throughout the course of our proof, therefore, we must pause to destroy whatever tends to interfere with the acceptance of our proposal. Sometimes our constructive argument by its own force weakens a contention of the opposition; but frequently we are compelled to devote a direct attack to some opposing evidence. Whatever the occasion or the method of rebuttal, we must show just what part of the opponent's we are aiming to overthrow, and must make apparent in just what way our pressure is effective.

THE SUMMARY AND FINAL APPEAL

The time comes to summarize, and to make a final appeal, and to stop. A proper summary is vastly more than a methodical inventory of the main arguments. It should be a rapid, strong uniting, a clear, instant picture of the entire case. The accumulated strength of all our arguments must be merged into a final unity, instantly apparent to the audience. Most effective was Lincoln's summary at Gettysburg, "—that this government of the people, by the people, and for the people shall not perish from the earth." So important is this final marshaling of arguments that beforehand we should plan it carefully. We proceed then with the final appeal. The unified argument may be the basis of this last endeavor. An evangelist, preaching a fiery warning about the uncertainty of the hour of death, ended abruptly with "Are you ready?" The speaker, in this instance, did what usually one must do: drive home the argument by an emotional appeal. No regular procedure, of course, can be suggested for all speeches, the feelings touched in any instance being those responsive. In the ordinary speech for the ordinary occasion, especially if the audience is small, the speaker should not attempt a too strenuous ending, else it will sound forced and superfluous. A simple, kindly last appeal has its place, just as the magnificent peroration of Webster's in his "Reply to Hayne" was there appropriate. In regard to the entire con-

clusion, we must know that to be successful the speech must end with all the principal arguments effectively organized, and with the audience believing what has been submitted.

ADDRESSING AN AUDIENCE

Undertaking now a general consideration of audiences, we give our attention first to style of language. The argumentative speech must be forceful and clear, since to these qualities an audience will respond. If we irritate our listeners by compelling them to think continually, "What did he say that for?" or "Just what is he driving at?" we are likely to lose their attention. We must not convey a hodgepodge of points, but a clearly connected train of argument moving toward our one objective. While clearness makes possible attention, force maintains it. Therefore the speech, to be effective, must have illustration, concreteness, conciseness, comparison, climax. Consider the words of Othello before he stabs himself:

And say besides, that in Aleppo once,
When a malignant and a turban'd Turk
Beat a Venetian and traduced the state,
I took by the throat the circumcised dog
And smote him—thus!

A study of the elements of good writing is invaluable to the debater.

Before we try to sell Mr. Baker some bonds, we should know Mr. Baker; before we speak before any audience, we should know the audience. Mr. Baker is not Mr. Smith; the American Bankers' Association is not the Socialist Party. We must anticipate that our audience will surely bring all their human nature—likes, dislikes, prejudices, party and religious leanings, hopes, fears, hates. Any one characteristic may be uppermost, but all will come. Though an audience is frequently so mixed that it has no unified attitude, we may find that it is either hostile, friendly, or neutral toward the speaker or toward his cause. In addition, we may discover that the audience is concerned primarily with one part of a question—a meeting of business men in the financial side, a meeting of ministers in

the moral side. A careful study of our audience will reveal what should be avoided and what should be emphasized.

WHAT REACHES THE HEARTS OF AN AUDIENCE

What reaches the hearts of an audience? First, find out what they are proud of. A group of people bitterly opposed to our ideas will listen if we plead for fairness, if it is too proud to be unfair. Pride of country, pride of race, pride of religion, pride of party, pride of learning—all are foundations of appeal. The audience of mothers favors the building of the church gymnasium when told that their sons will be of the best manhood of the land. The city aldermen consider a new street lighting proposal if other cities are shown to have better illumination. The owner of a comparatively shabby automobile is induced to buy a new one. The desire of people to excel or at least to equal, or the desire to be good or great, is a basis of strong appeal.

What is the audience afraid of? A plea for a stronger fire department, for better police protection, for a suitable army and navy may appeal to a sense of common danger. Threatened hell-fire has made the crooked straight. Parents are aroused by the menace of vice. Loss of honor, championship, money, prestige, love are objects of fear. A plan for safety, therefore, may be based on a strong emotional appeal.

What does the audience love or hate? Here, as in our other questions, we might give an endless list. A church congregation sings, "Oh, let me from this day be wholly Thine," and thereby expresses an ideal; it sings, "Faith of our fathers, holy faith, we will be true to thee till death," and respects its traditions; it sings, "We are not divided, all one body we," and glorifies unity. Each hymn is an expression of the heart, of what the heart loves. The public speaker is fortunate when he can show the consistency of his plea with an accepted ideal. An audience may not be worried by a denunciation of corrupt journalism until the menace to democracy is disclosed. Let the audience learn that what they love is in danger, or what they love will be benefited, and they will listen. The audience also hates. Enemies, impostors, deserters, wrongs, forces of

evil are common foes. The reform organization collapses when the cause is won, since the enemy is no more. The docile nation may become warlike if its citizens are wronged abroad. The audience will hate or dislike whatever opposes the objects of its love.

PERSONALITY OF THE DEBATER

What we have said here should suggest that although to gather material, find the issues, and organize the arguments are of importance, the study of the audience is absolutely necessary. The speaker, therefore, must be a person in contact with life, must know the ways of people. The response of gatherings at the moving-pictures, at the opera, at the drama—any group, anywhere—will give him material for study.

Finally, we consider the audience's reaction to the speaker himself. Fatal to the debater is an audience's dislike for him. The sour man, the tactless man, the unkindly man does not belong on the platform. No last minute attempt may be relied upon to change a speaker's personality for a temporal period. Whatever a man is in daily life he is likely to be on the platform. Although exceptions will be met with, an audience admires courtesy, fairness, and self-control; it likes modesty and a sense of humor; it respects honest sincerity. A sympathetic man, though he uses no tricks, will reach more hearts than the accomplished shyster.

An otherwise likable man, however, may have so many faults in his method of presentation that even a willing audience cannot give attention. The man who roars so that he makes one constant bellow, the man who speaks so low that the ears of the listeners are strained, or the man who enunciates so sluggishly that no one can understand, probably will not hold his audience. Equally objectionable are a sloppy carriage of the body and the forced use of artificial gestures. Furthermore, the man who becomes pompously oratorical or unfeelingly conversational is not likely to receive a satisfactory response. So that he may eliminate undesirable characteristics, the speaker must learn to criticize himself and to seek the comments of those fitted to advise him.

THE AUDIENCE ON THE RADIO

In our consideration of presentation to an audience, we must give attention to the vast number of persons who may listen over the radio. Here exists an entirely distinct problem. A gathering in an auditorium or on a street corner are in direct contact with the speaker, respond with a mass feeling to his appeals, watch his gestures and his facial expressions, give encouragement by their favorable reception, laugh together at his humor, are won by his favorable appearance or by his personality. The radio listener sits at home. Between him and the speaker the voice is the only contact. Uninfluenced by the spirit of a meeting, the man in his armchair may give deliberate consideration to the arguments advanced. He dislikes being annoyed by careless enunciation; he may detect easily an attempt to thwart his judgment by giving him sentiment instead of fact. The contact between the radio speaker and his listeners has much of the aspect of a private conversation. We must observe, however, that when a broadcast speech is delivered before a visible audience, their laughter and applause are likely to make the radio listener feel that he is part of the meeting. In any event, we must remember that the radio listener is susceptible to whatever favorable characteristics are present in the speaker's voice, and that he, like all men, has opinions, prejudices, likes, and dislikes.

We have now considered the debater's two major fields of preparation: the building of the argument, and the planning of its presentation to an audience. Whether the speaker advocates a certain policy for a business, campaigns for the election of a candidate, or urges a jury to find for his client, his success will depend on the soundness of his case and on his ability to present his arguments effectively. If we say, therefore, that a good argumentative speech is thought conveyed through emotion, we know at this point precisely what we mean.

CONDUCTING A FORMAL DEBATE

A formal debate is a contest in which the representatives of each side of a question, speaking for an equal time on the same

platform, attempt to establish their own arguments and refute those of the opponent. When we say that everyone debates, therefore, we mean no such definite arrangement. But surely enough, when two contractors are competing for the same job, or when two political opponents are speaking in different cities, a debate is taking place. No matter what the occasion or what the circumstances, what we have said about the argumentative speech applies. The formal debate, however, because of its immediate clash of opinion, needs some special consideration.

In arranging a formal debate, we decide first on a clear, definite proposition, so unified in meaning that only one subject will be discussed, and so stated that the affirmative has the burden of proof. No contest may take place if we say simply, "American Prohibition," or "The World Court." Such mere titles permit neither an affirmative nor a negative stand. A statement must be contained in the resolution. But even if we say: "This meeting does not approve of England and France," though we do have a statement, we get nowhere in discussion, since the wording of the proposition is vague, and since the naming of two countries will most likely offer two subjects of discussion. In the proposition: "*Resolved*: That the United States should abandon the Monroe Doctrine," the wording makes a solid basis of argument. Speakers in a debating club should select propositions which are interesting to the members, and should take sides when possible according to their convictions.

We decide next on the method of conducting the contest. Any number of speakers may appear on the sides, although usually the number is one, two, or three. The time is divided equally between the opponents. The debate may be so conducted that each debater speaks only once, the affirmative beginning and the negative ending; or so conducted that each debater makes two speeches, the first (called the main) in the order of affirmative, negative; and the second (called the rebuttal) in the order of negative, affirmative. Any variation may be agreed upon. Frequently, when only main speeches are given, the affirmative is permitted to use a small portion of its time at the end, this being the only rebuttal speech in the debate. Sometimes one debater from each side delivers a

rebuttal speech; in such a case the affirmative speaks last.

The contest is conducted by the chairman, who states the proposition and the method of debate, introduces each speaker, and, when a decision is wanted, finally takes the vote. This decision may be given by judges or by the entire audience. Judges are selected who are thought to be impartial and who have knowledge of what good debating is. Their decision should be based entirely on the skill of the debaters. An audience may be asked to decide which side showed superior skill, or which side made the more favorable general impression. In still another method, an audience may vote on the merits of the question, that is, may vote for one side or the other regardless of the abilities of the debaters. This last method is really a show of opinion and is not a decision on the particular debate. The difficulty of obtaining proper decisions in contests becomes apparent when we realize that debating is an art. As trained critics disagree over the literary value of a novel or as the mass of readers express like or dislike, so disagreement often arises over who won a debate. Frequently, therefore, no proper verdict is possible. An affirmative team may convince ten persons for a lifetime; a negative team may convince ninety for a day. The best we can do, in any event, is to attempt the finding of an impartial verdict. Precaution must be shown in the choice of judges. Moreover, a vote of the audience may be taken before the debate, so that we may determine at the end which side changed the greater amount of votes. Judges should be employed when the audience is known to be hopelessly unfair. On all occasions, a vote of both judges and audience is desirable.

REBUTTAL

The essence of the formal debate is the immediate clash of opinion, the immediate reply of one side to the other. Thus the debater, in addition to establishing his own argument, must offset in the minds of his audience whatever persuading has been accomplished by the opponent. Always the issues at stake must be held firmly in mind, else a clever opponent may successfully misstate them, or lead us off to waste time on an

insignificant point. Immediately on taking the platform after an opponent's speech, we must show, in case he has missed the issues, that his speech is of no value. But if his speech has met the issues squarely, we should have examined the evidence and the reasoning that he employed, and must know just in what manner we shall attempt a refutation. If the opponent has been so effective as to have the audience inclined in his favor, we should be unwise to advance in our constructive case, but should attack his argument at once. We should select from the opponent's case a strong point (or better, if possible, find the one point of his entire speech) that we can successfully attack. Poor debaters select for this purpose some trivial point, the refutation of which does not influence an audience; or such debaters repeat a strong point of the opponent and thereupon give a flimsy rebuttal that by its weakness really strengthens the point attacked. When, in a debate, an entire speech is allotted for refutation, we examine the opponent's case to discover whether the evidence is false or insufficient, whether the processes of argument are logical, and whether the conclusions are justified. This examination, however, is at times effectively made in the main speeches, and must be made there in the absence of rebuttal speeches.

If two or more debaters appear for each side, the material must be so divided that each speaker has a definite part of the case. Unfortunate is the team that does not work in unity. Not only must each speaker stick to his own points, but must realize his speech is only part of the case, and that he, therefore, must at least in summary, review all the arguments thus far presented by his side. The division of the case into speeches is determined by the nature of the controversy. But the history of the question, the explanation of unfamiliar terms, and the statement of the issues will appear in the first speech of the affirmative, which, however, is subject to the criticism of the first negative. The final speakers present at the close a quick restatement of all the contentions on their side. Let us remember that during the debate the audience is there, disliking ill temper and quibbling trickery.

And now we reach the conclusion of our discussion. We

have studied one of the greatest arts. As one reads the speeches recorded within these many volumes, he may see the nobility and feel the power of the argumentative speech. But no person need wish for the momentous occasion to give him opportunity for sound and effective argument. Everywhere good thinking is in demand, and everywhere good thinking may inspire appropriate action if only it is conveyed persuasively. A brain, a voice, and a heart will make a convincing speaker.

A DEBATE CLUB

By ARTHUR W. RILEY

UNLESS a man at some time has been the member of a debate club, he cannot know what fascinating experience discussion meetings offer. In such a gathering a member may come to understand different points of view, and may get invaluable opportunity of expressing his own ideas. To organize a club is easy, since nearly everywhere men and women are eager to take part in a worth-while meeting. Members of the same church, of the same school, factory, neighborhood, office, profession, trade, party, or a combination of any of these, may form a discussion group. One enthusiastic person frequently is able to organize a society.

Before very much progress is possible in maintaining a debating club, a spirit of common kindness must be made to exist. One member may be boisterous; another timid; another easily offended. The dominating idea should be, that the real purpose of the society is the development of whatever is good in the speaking ability of each member, and a suppression of what is unfavorable. Kindly criticism, not satire, will tame the loud and encourage the meek. Members of a club must guard against any spirit that will dampen the desire for discussion.

No complicated set of parliamentary rules is needed for a small group of persons, although a knowledge of the major principles of procedure is valuable. When a group becomes so large that ordinary conversation is maintained only with difficulty, the group will be wise in selecting a discussion leader or chairman. Indeed, a leader is desirable in any event, since tactful guidance will bring about most accomplishment. But the strict rules of parliamentary practice are out of place where men are most interested in discussion, and when zeal-ousness for strict form may result in tomfoolery. Of course,

a club may hold meetings principally for the purpose of learning parliamentary law, in which careful observance may be exercised. For the ordinary meetings the members should decide on some simple rules of practice, best suited to their own ambitions.

The club will do well to elect a permanent leader, although at the meetings every member should be permitted at some time to guide the discussion. The planning of the meetings may be left to a program committee, who may appoint the temporary chairman, find appropriate topics for consideration, or invite persons, club members or not, to give special talks. This program committee may act also as a social or entertainment committee.

Several types of discussion may be introduced into the various meetings. We give here some suggestions.

FORMAL DEBATES. The committee well in advance should select the propositions and the teams. Chances of a real clash will be increased if the teams before the contest submit briefs to each other. A critic may be appointed who shall at the end comment on the ability of each debater.

INFORMAL DEBATES. A resolution may be adopted on which every member of the club shall speak. If experience indicates that informal debates move too slowly, floor leaders for each side may be appointed who shall direct the speaking order of their followers. In holding informal debates, the club may imagine itself to be the state or federal senate, and may even discuss those problems which the real assemblies are then debating. Sometimes the differing factions sit opposite each other so that a member who changes his mind during the discussion may walk over to the other side. The neutrals or independents may join either side at will during the debate.

MOCK TRIALS. These trials may be made highly amusing if the members of the club have imagination and a sense of humor. Of course, unless the society is composed of lawyers or law students, strict adherence to court procedure is impossible. The general method of the trial court, however, can be employed. The participants may be judge, jurors, lawyers, and witnesses. A good plan is to select an interesting case already tried, or about to be tried, in the courts, which

may be reproduced in the club. Still another method is to act out beforehand a series of incidents which will establish grounds for an action in mock trial. In such cases the witnesses are not expected to use their imaginations but to tell only what actually happened. For the routine of the trial this procedure may be used: The plaintiff (or prosecution) presents to the defendant a statement setting forth the cause of action. The defendant thereupon returns a statement containing his reply. For lay purposes, these two statements are usually enough, although in actual proceeding a great many may pass from one side to the other. Of course, this pleading takes place before the day of trial. Now the court convenes to try the case. A jury is chosen; the plaintiff's attorney makes an opening speech to set forth his contentions; the defendant's attorney replies; the plaintiff produces his witnesses; the defendant produces his; the defendant makes a final speech, or summation; the plaintiff does the same; the court charges the jury; the jury reaches its verdict. We need not consider the many customary motions made during an actual case. The judge, however, will decide what evidence is to the point, in case of any objections, and will likewise prevent an attorney from "leading" (hinting in the question what the reply should be) his own witness. The time consumed in a mock trial should be divided evenly between sides.

PLEADING BEFORE A HIGHER COURT. This form of meeting resembles the debates of attorneys before courts of appeal. Great interest may be aroused in cases involving the constitutionality of proposed legislation or of lower court decisions. Famous cases, such as the Dred Scott or the child labor controversies before the United States Supreme Court, may be reargued. Such debating is valuable in that the purpose is to convince an expert judge and not a jury. Not so many members can participate in this kind of court procedure, although more than one attorney may speak for either side. The lawyer making the appeal speaks first, and attempts to have the decision of the lower court reversed; his opponent argues that the lower court's judgment should be affirmed.

ROUND TABLE DISCUSSIONS. Frequently the program committee may announce a subject to be discussed not necessarily

by argument. The members seated around a table may, for example, attempt to discover causes of a current crime prevalence and to suggest remedies. Or they may discuss a book, old or new; all of an author's works; the editorials of a certain newspaper; American journalism generally; evolution; forms of government; marriage; ideals—anything in which a group is interested. In such meetings the members are not to be held to strict account for every thought or suggestion offered. In effect, the group will think as a unit, taking for consideration the worth-while ideas that come into the unit mind. The group, instead of the individual, "thinks something over."

STATEMENT OF OPINIONS. Of great value to the members will be meetings devoted to statements of opinion. The method is this: each person is asked to bring a briefly written statement of an opinion that he feels thoroughly justified in holding. When such an opinion is read in the meeting, the members question the giver in an effort to determine whether or not he is justified in reaching his conclusion. The question must not by any means be argumentative—that is, the questions must not seek to debate. The purpose of the questions, it must be understood, is to discover whether the opinion is given on the basis of sound thought and reliable evidence, or on no good basis at all. This opinion might be given: "Mr. Jones should be sent to England as ambassador." Questions: "What are the duties of the ambassador?" "How is Mr. Jones fitted for such duties?" "Have you considered any other persons?" The questioner must insist on definite, complete replies. If the meeting discovers that the opinion is based on no knowledge of an ambassador's duties, it has demonstrated a weakness in judgment, or at least has done so until the giver of the opinion can show good cause for deciding without such knowledge. No other member is to offer aid in the answering of questions. The purpose of such consideration of opinion, obviously, is to discourage shallow thinking.

TWO MEMBERS BEFORE THE CLUB. In this form of activity two persons sit or stand facing each other before the club. One of them states an opinion; the other (the questioner) seeks to attack it either by debate or by attempting to show in-

sufficient consideration. This method should produce a lively conversation and sometimes a brilliant one. It resembles a game of chess played before onlookers. The participants, as a result of these engagements, become accustomed to the presence of listeners and develop resourcefulness in quick reply. If this activity is employed, every member may take part in his turn. The questioner of the previous pair remains to state the opinion, and the new member enters as questioner.

PARLIAMENTARY LAW. Some meetings may be governed by strict observance of the rules of order. The club may be divided into a majority group and a minority group at which occasion the majority will attempt to have some resolution passed. Beforehand the members should study some manual, such as Robert's "Rules of Order." During the debate the speakers should seek to employ as many rules as possible, but this suggestion is given so that the members may gain knowledge of procedure, and not by any means so that all these cumbersome rules will be resorted to at every meeting. The members should take turns as chairman.

SALES TALKS. Even if no member of the club is engaged in business, a successful meeting may be devoted to sales talks. Each speaker should pick out something to sell—a toothbrush, a house, a brand of soap, or an automobile. Such aids as diagrams, samples, or pictures may be used. Brief debates between the representatives of two business firms may be staged, or each speaker may sell without competition.

IMITATION MEETINGS. A splendid type of meeting—one, however, that requires imagination—is that in which the club assumes itself to be a political gathering, a church convention, a labor union meeting, an association of parents, or what not. By this assumption, the members may come face to face with the problem of fitting the speech to a particular audience. A difficult problem should be arranged—one, for example, in which a speaker in a labor meeting wishes to denounce the right to strike. The club members should, of course, attempt to imitate the attitude of the supposed audience. Different problems should be arranged for different members, since obviously it is difficult to be one minute a member of a hostile audience, and the next minute, when the turn to speak arrives, endeavor

to change one's entire attitude. The club, at the conclusion of the speeches, may discuss their merits.

HUMOROUS MEETINGS. An evening cannot be wasted if the speakers do no more than to tell funny stories, since practice in story-telling is beneficial to the debater. However, the program may be so arranged that each speaker, by an appeal to the sense of humor, is to arouse interest in some dull subject. The purpose of the speech shall not be to discuss the subject, but merely to bring the audience to the point of favorable attention.

WRITTEN SPEECHES. When the members of the club feel that they have developed ability to criticize the composition of speeches, each member may bring to the meeting a speech which he has carefully worked out. Using the suggestions for speech composition found in the main part of this article, the members will attempt to discover, for instance, whether the speech is unified, or whether it has an adequate introduction. Good characteristics may be pointed out and suggestions given for improvement. All the members may write a speech on the same subject, and thereafter make comparisons; or they may write only an introduction of a speech planned for a special audience, and thereafter compare the methods of approach.

STUDY OF SPEECHES. The club may hold a Lincoln night, a Webster night, or a World War night, when the purpose shall be to study the merits of the many speeches. The readers shall attempt to discover what qualities are outstanding in any one speech, or in all the speeches of one man. Careful observation of the methods employed by successful orators surely will aid in the development of a speaker's power.

CRITICAL MEETINGS. Heart-to-heart talks about the speaking abilities and shortcomings of each member are so valuable that an entire meeting should be devoted to them. These meetings, of course, are possible only after the members have had opportunity of judging the general work of each speaker. Everyone should be told frankly by each member just what impression he has made as a debater. If these criticisms are given kindly, each speaker will profit by a true knowledge of what he must develop and what he must overcome.

We have given here suggestions that nearly all debating clubs may follow. Each club, however, will soon develop ideas for its own guidance. By the choice of an active leader and a sensible program committee any society can be assured of time well spent, and of time spent with pleasure.

THE FOLLOWING ARE SUITABLE RESOLUTIONS FOR DEBATE

1. The jury system should be abolished.
2. Voting in the United States should be compulsory.
3. Capital punishment should be abolished.
4. Labor in the essential industries has a right to strike.
5. War should be declared only by popular vote.
6. Membership in the League of Nations is to the best interest of the United States.
7. Germany was responsible for the World War.
8. State censorship of motion-pictures is desirable.
9. The Federal Government should own and operate the railroads.
10. All persons over sixty should receive pensions from the Federal Government.

HOLDING A MEETING

A MEETING of any sort in order to discuss questions or to transact business must be properly organized and conducted according to the accepted rules of order or of parliamentary law. For organization a chairman and a secretary are essential. The chairman's principal duties are: to open the meeting by taking the chair and calling to order the persons assembled; to state the business before the meeting; to recognize persons wishing to speak, deciding who has the floor; to state and to put to vote questions which are regularly moved; and to decide whether the motion is carried or defeated. The principal duties of the secretary are to read the minutes of the preceding meeting and to keep a record of the motions made and business transacted.

The ordinary course of business is managed by means of motions and resolutions. General talk on a subject must not be allowed by the chairman. He must ask for a motion, a definite proposition. When this is made (and seconded) the chairman restates it, and it is then before the meeting for discussion, amendment, postponement, or vote. The proper forms of order and priority of motions have been determined by the general practice of parliamentary bodies, such as the Congress of the United States, and are set forth for the guidance of meetings and associations of all sorts in such manuals as Robert's "Rules of Order." This manual should be studied by anyone who has much to do with presiding or participating in meetings. But an extensive or detailed knowledge of parliamentary law is of little practical service in the ordinary meetings of business or neighborhood or other organizations. A few of the principles are sufficient.

Debate. All ordinary motions are debatable, but certain motions of parliamentary procedure intended to bring things to

a conclusion are, by rule, not debatable, e. g., a motion to adjourn, a motion to lay on the table, a motion for the previous question, a motion to take a resolution from the table or to take it up out of its proper order. All these motions have the effect of closing the debate on the main question.

Amendment. All ordinary motions can be amended, but the amendment must be pertinent. An amendment to an amendment may be moved, but this cannot further be amended. Neither can a motion to lay on the table, or for the previous question, or to reconsider, or to take from the table, be amended. When an amendment has been carried by vote, the original motion as amended is then before the house for debate and vote.

In *electing officers, appointing committees, accepting and adopting reports of committees*, certain forms of procedure are customary. In an organized society there is usually a method provided for electing officers, e.g., by ballot. Often permanent committees are named in the bylaws. Committees for special purposes may be designated at any time upon a motion being carried to that effect. Unless otherwise provided in the motion these members are appointed by the chair. The report of a committee is presented by its chairman. If this report contains no resolutions, it is not necessary for the meeting to take action upon it. The proper motion is that the report be *accepted*. Or the presiding officer may simply say: "If there are no objections, the report is accepted." If, however, the report contains resolutions or recommendations (which should come at the end of the report), the chairman of the committee on concluding should hand a copy of the resolutions to the secretary and should say: "Mr. Chairman, I move the adoption of this report (or resolution, or recommendation)." The report is then before the house for debate and action.

Unanimous Consent. Much business is transacted in any assembly by unanimous consent. Even a motion to adjourn might be reconsidered, or any kind of an amendment might be added—if *no one objects*. Especially in small and friendly

meetings the presiding officer can facilitate matters by proposing thus or so, if there is no objection.

Address the Chair and Speak to the Motion. These are the chief rules for the average person speaking in a meeting. Rise and say, "Mr. President," thus asking for the floor, and wait until you are recognized before beginning to speak. Have clearly in mind the motion before the house, or propose one yourself. Speak for or against the motion, or for its amendment, or postponement, but always speak to the motion.

The following summary of a meeting may indicate some of the commonest forms:

The president takes his place behind the table, raps for quiet, and says, "Gentlemen, the meeting will please come to order"; or, if a quorum is necessary he will say, "Gentlemen, a quorum being present, the meeting will please come to order."

THE PRESIDENT. "The secretary will read the minutes of the last meeting."

The secretary reads the minutes.

THE PRESIDENT. "You have heard the minutes; are there any corrections? If there are no objections, the minutes stand approved."

The president then takes up the regular order of business or states the special business before the meeting. We will suppose an important committee is reporting.

CHAIRMAN OF COMMITTEE. "Mr. President: On behalf of the House Committee I beg to present the following report." He reads the report which ends with a resolution authorizing the appropriation of a sum of money for a given period. He concludes, "Mr. President, I move the adoption of this resolution."

MR. A. "Mr. President, I second that motion." (It is the usual practice to require motions to be seconded, though President Butler points out that this is not required in all assemblies.)

THE PRESIDENT. "It is moved and seconded to adopt the resolution of the House Committee as read, appropriating \$500 a month for five months. Is there any discussion?"

The chairman speaks describing the reasons for the resolutions more fully than in his report. Other members speak.

MR. B. "Mr. President."

THE PRESIDENT. "Mr. B."

MR. B. "I move to amend the resolution by striking out the word *five* and inserting the word *three*, making the resolution read for three months."

MR. C. "Mr. President, I second the amendment."

THE PRESIDENT. "Gentlemen, you have heard the amendment changing the resolution so as to provide for the monthly appropriation of \$500 for three instead of five months. Is there any discussion of the amendment?"

Several members discuss the amendment.

MR. D, after being recognized by the president, moves an amendment to the amendment, striking out three and inserting in its place four, so as to make the appropriation for four months. After some discussion the president puts the question.

THE PRESIDENT. "The question is on the amendment to the amendment, making the resolution read, for four months. As many as are in favor say Aye. Those opposed, No. The Ayes have it. The resolution is now amended to read 'for four months.' Are you ready to vote on the resolution as amended?"

MR. E. "Mr. President, I move to lay the resolution on the table."

MR. F. "Mr. President, I second the motion to table."

MR. G. "Mr. President, I must say I object to this method."

THE PRESIDENT. "I shall have to call the gentleman to order. A motion to lay on the table is not debatable. It is moved and seconded to lay on the table the resolution as amended. Those in favor say Aye; those opposed say No. The Noes have it. The motion to lay on the table is lost.

The original resolution as amended is before you. Will the secretary read the resolution as amended."

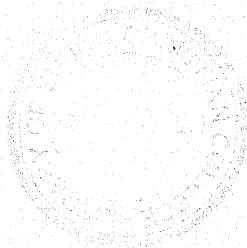
The secretary reads the resolution. The president puts it to a vote, and it is carried.

MR. H. "Mr. President, I move we do now adjourn."

MR. J. "Mr. President, I second the motion."

MR. K. "I should like to suggest that we start these meetings a little earlier."

THE PRESIDENT. "A motion to adjourn is not debatable. Gentlemen, you have heard the motion to adjourn. As many as are in favor say Aye; contrary, No. The Ayes have it. The meeting is adjourned."



II. DEBATES

SELIGMAN—NEARING ON
CAPITALISM vs. SOCIALISM

LADY RHONDDA—CHESTERTON ON
THE LEISURED WOMAN

A PUBLIC DEBATE ON
CAPITALISM vs. SOCIALISM

PROFESSOR E. R. A. SELIGMAN, AFFIRMATIVE
Head of the Department of Economics, Columbia University

PROFESSOR SCOTT NEARING, NEGATIVE
Rand School of Social Science

OSWALD GARRISON VILLARD, CHAIRMAN
Editor of *The Nation*

SUBJECT. *Resolved:* That Capitalism has more to offer to
the workers of the United States than has Socialism.

Held at the Lexington Theater, New York City, January 23, 1921, under the auspices of The Fine Arts Guild. Full report by the Convention Reporting Company.

OSWALD GARRISON VILLARD

INTRODUCTION

It seems to me that the function of a chairman of this debate ought to partake of the character of a refereeship. I believe that you would be most pleased if I were to simply make the debaters come forward, shake hands and then fall to, I standing by with my watch in hand to take the time. In fact, I really cannot see why the chairman should say anything on this occasion. But I suppose I was chosen for this sporting event because I am a middle-of-the-roader between the two. I am not a Socialist, and yet I am not one who believes that Socialists are wild beasts to be excluded from polite society and legislatures because we do not like their point of view on matters economic and social.

I grew up in the tradition of the Manchester school of *laissez faire* and I still believe that if human nature were what it ought to be, the doctrines of this school would be the ones to be followed. But I am open-minded enough to see that, whether we like Socialism or do not, the experiment is going to be tried in large sections of the earth. I was very much struck by the fact that when I returned from Europe, a few months after the armistice, there were few people whom I met who would believe that I had seen the Red Flag flying over as many public buildings as I saw others that did not have it. It seemed to make Americans very angry to tell them that their troops had been the decisive factor in creating twenty-three Socialist Republics in Germany alone, to say nothing of the other Central European Republics. When I returned I found New York City forbidding the hoisting or carrying of the Red Flag, and, as you know, there exists the greatest confusion in the minds of public men and editors in America as to what constitutes Socialism. To most of our leader-writers there is no difference whatever between the Socialism of the Right, the Socialism of

the Left, Bolshevism, Communism and Anarchism. They are all anathema to the American business man, who lumps them together. Hence, any such occasion as this is heartily to be welcomed, not only for its educational value but because it indicates a return to our habitual American policy of talking things out on their merits, fairly and openly. Lately, the idea has been to lynch the Socialist first and discuss matters with him afterwards.

We are having additional evidence of this intolerance of new ideas in the refusal of the American Legion in Kansas to allow the Nonpartisan League's organizers to talk to the farmers of that state about their proposals for the farmers' economic freedom. How inconsistent we are in these matters appears further from the fact that at the very moment that the Socialist legislators were being thrown out of the Legislature at Albany the then Governor of the State, Alfred Smith, solemnly proposed no less than nine ultraradical or Socialistic laws, including such things as the ownership, development and operation of all water powers by the state, maternity insurance, the municipal operation of all public utilities, the taking over of the medical and nursing professions to the extent of supplying doctors and nurses to rural communities now destitute of such aid, the declaration that production and distribution of milk are a public utility subject to the control of the State in all details, and state-owned and operated elevators in three cities, precisely after the manner of the Nonpartisan League plans in North Dakota. I have long thought that "Al" Smith was a wonderful man, but I do not know of anything in his career that is more wonderful than the fact that he got away with these proposals without even being denounced as a Socialist by the *New York Times*. Of course, he did not get what he asked, but the point is that if the Governor of North Dakota were to come out to-morrow and demand these things the *New York Times* would shriek with anger and declare that Bolshevizing of America was at hand. The so-called Socialistic experiments of North Dakota can be paralleled in almost every state in one field or another, as for instance, in the cotton warehouses in New Orleans and the grain elevators now being erected in New York State. While North Dakota's proposal to issue bonds

for home-building has led to the rejection of their six and a half million bond issue by New York and Boston bankers, many eminent and conservative senators are feeling that here in the East, the states, and even the Federal Government, will have to go into the housing business.

All of which, I think, proves my case that the Socialistic experiment in greater or less degree is going to be undertaken by the world. In the ardent hope that it may produce a better world than we have been living in, my plea to-day is, as I have said, not for Socialism, but for a careful examination of this and all other proposals for the betterment of the race which is so badly off, that, for all we know, civilization may not recover from the shock of this war. I am sure that I cannot define the position which the non-Socialist public ought to take toward this question better than by reading to you an extract from an editorial which appeared about ten years ago in the columns of the *New York Nation* from the pen of its gifted and noble-spirited editor of that day—the late Hammond Lamont. It is as follows:

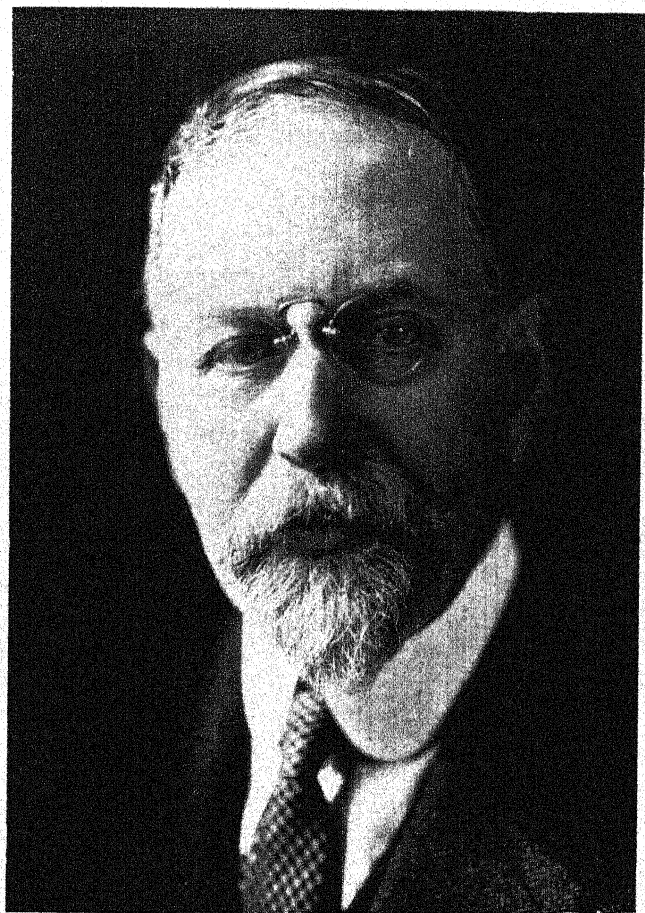
Convinced though we are that the reasoning of the Socialists is fallacious, we incline to the belief that a Socialist agitation may in the long run prove beneficial to this country. We were opposed to the free coinage of silver, and yet we are convinced that the two great political campaigns in which that subject was treated so fully in the press and on the platform were extremely valuable in their educational effect. Thousands, nay, millions, of men and women who had grown up without the slightest notion of economics in general and finance in particular, became fairly well versed in the topic; they were made more intelligent and better citizens; and in the end they sustained the principle of sound money. In like manner Socialism may be the means of widening intellectual horizons; it may lay before Americans a new view of some of the larger questions of life—far larger than the petty tenets of trade-unionism. It may set us to thinking; and the salvation of a republic depends upon the efforts of its citizens to think seriously about its affairs. For one thing, Socialism is eminently a peace movement; it is steadily opposed to militarism; and it will thus help us to see more clearly the silliness of the huge naval and military expenditures in which we seem bound to rival the groaning nations of Europe. And as for other questions—we cannot believe that error will permanently prevail over truth. We are confident that individualism, in its main features, is the policy which has formed and which must pre-

serve our institutions. But if we conservatives are mistaken, we cannot but welcome a discussion which shall open our eyes and set us right. Our attitude toward this topic, as toward any other which touches the vitals of our nation, must be that of readiness to defend our faith in open forum, to meet and conquer with reason.

PROFESSOR SELIGMAN

PRESENTATION

MR. CHAIRMAN, LADIES AND GENTLEMEN:—In beginning a debate of this magnitude, it is pertinent to inquire what the words mean. What do we really understand by Capitalism and what by Socialism? Unless we are clear about that, we are wandering in a maze of uncertainty. Now, by Capitalism, I think that we may understand that form of industrial organization where the means of production—and by that I mean primarily under modern technological conditions the machine and the funds required to work the machine—are in the control of private individuals. The difficulty of defining Socialism is that while Capitalism is an institution, Socialism is only a theory, unless indeed we accept the sporadic examples that we find in the middle of the nineteenth century in this country, and unless we also accept the gigantic enterprise that is now being conducted by Soviet Russia. There are all manner of forms of Socialism and Socialistic theory. There is the Anarchistic Socialism. There is the State Socialism. There is the sentimental and scientific Socialism. And finally there is the Guild Socialism. What is worse, the Socialists themselves are by no means in agreement. The scientific Socialist, the Marxist, scorns the sentimental Socialist. The Marxian Socialism is supposed to be interpreted by the Menshevik Socialist, but the Menshevik is put by the Bolshevik Socialist in the ranks of the bourgeois. So that you have your choice of the different brands of Socialism as a theory. But as an organization, as an industrial form, all these various forms and kinds of Socialism are permeated by one common idea. That is, that the control of the methods of production, that the control of capital—for, of course, Socialists like everyone else concede the necessity of



E. R. A. SELIGMAN

capital—that the control of capital shall be in the hands of the group and that there shall be no room for private rent, private interest or private profits.

Having thus defined those two opposing ideas, the next point that I desire to make is that while there are all forms and kinds of capitalists, just as there are all kinds and manners of human beings, there are reactionary or stand-pat capitalists and forward-looking, progressive capitalists; while that is true, my contention is that there is only one form of Capitalism and that is progressive Capitalism. Every form of industrial organization is progressive. Slavery in the early centuries was very different from slavery in the later centuries. Serfdom at the beginning was very different from serfdom at the end. Feudalism at its inception was quite contrary perhaps, in many respects, to feudalism at the end. Capitalism is in the very earliest stages of its development, and there are still huge portions of the world which have not yet entered upon Capitalism, like parts of China, like Africa, like many other portions of the world. My contention, therefore, is that by Capitalism we mean a progressive form of industrial society.

The next point that I desire to make is that Capitalism must not be misunderstood. Our debate relates to the welfare of the laborer under Capitalism. Now, it depends not alone upon the direct results so far as the laborer is concerned, what he gets in the way of food and remuneration for his services, etc., but it depends also upon the indirect results. Therefore, the problem is not simply an analysis of the better distribution of wealth, but it is also the far more important problem of the production of wealth. We must consider the two forms of industrial organization from both these points of view.

And finally, before we proceed to come to close grips with the subject itself, let me call attention to the fact that while I do not intend to discuss the theories of Socialism nor the ideal framework of society as elaborated by Karl Marx, I do wish to point out that among his many fundamental doctrines, two at least, and those most germane to our discussion, are no longer upheld and maintained by many of the Socialists themselves. The ordinary Socialist will say to you that the rich are getting richer and the poor are getting poorer. That is simply

putting into common language the pauperization theory of society as outlined by Karl Marx. We all know, however, that the facts have given lie to this statement, and while it is true that the rich have gotten richer, it is also true that the poor are no longer so poor as they were. This has led no less important Socialists than Berstein in Germany and Tugan Baronowsky in Russia to say, "Let us abandon that argument for Socialism." The other argument which is germane to our discussion is the cataclysm theory of society, the argument of Marx that owing to the accumulation of capital, crises occur every few years, that these crises and panics go from worse to worse until finally they become so overwhelming in their nature that a catastrophic cataclysm of society will occur, and Socialism will come in. Marx wrote in the fifties and sixties, and indeed in the early period of capitalist society, it seemed as if his theory were being borne out by the facts. The panic of 1837 was worse than that of 1818; that of 1857 was still worse; that of 1873, the world-wide crisis, the worst of all. But then, and for reasons that I shall mention, came a change. We had gotten over the top and in 1884 the panic was not quite so bad as in 1873 and in 1894 it was not so bad as it was in 1884, and in 1907 it was markedly less bad than in 1894 and to-day, where we are again at the beginning of a period of depression and bad business and unemployment, we are no longer confronted by even the prospect of anything like what happened in the nineteenth century. And what is still more true, we find that where Socialism has been adopted as it has been adopted in Russia to-day, the lie again is given to the Marxian theory because the revolution has come not in a country where Capitalism has been most developed but in the country where Capitalism has been least developed.

Now, then, taking up the points in order, I want first to call attention to the achievements of Capitalism. We are now not discussing what might have been attained under other conditions but simply what has been attained. What are the actual facts and achievements of Capitalism? I should sum them up as follows: first and foremost, I should say that we must recognize the accumulation of wealth irrespective of where it is and in whose hands it is—the cheapening of production and the

accumulation of wealth—because it is undeniable that certain advantages from this accumulation of capital and wealth accrue to the worker. Take as an example the railway system of this country with its twenty billions of capital, which would have been impossible in any preceding order of society and consider its benefits in taking the laborer to and from his work every day; take the accumulation of wealth as typified in this city in our Public Libraries, in our Museum of Natural History, in our Museum of Art and in all other things which make for the convenience and pleasure of life. None of these things would have been possible nor have they ever been possible in a state of society where there has not been an accumulation of capital. For while civilization indeed has its spiritual and indubitable ethical and religious ends, there is no doubt that civilization as we know it, even on the spiritual side, must needs be built up on a certain material basis and substructure. The accumulation of capital itself is an undoubted achievement.

In the second place, I should put the diversification of consumption. Compare the world to-day with what it was in all previous ages and consider what the laborer—even though he be the most poorly paid of all laborers—eats and what he wears and what he has with which to shelter himself. All of this is the result of the capitalist system. The bread which he eats comes from the wheat grown on the farms of North Dakota, and milled in the great mills of Minneapolis and brought here by the railway. The meat which he consumes comes from the far west of this country or perhaps from the pampas of Argentine. The tea which his family occasionally drinks is brought from far off Cathay, and the sugar with which he sweetens the cup comes from all parts of the world, from Cuba or the Far East. Even the tobacco with which he solaces his leisure hours may for all he knows come from Sumatra or from other portions of the Orient. And so it is with what he wears. His shoe is made of leather, tanned from the hides brought from the wilds of Siberia, the steppes of Russia or the plains of South America. The wool which makes his suit may come for all he knows from Australia and even the soap with which he occasionally washes himself [laughter] in all probability comes from the palm or the cocoa oil of Africa; while the trolley

with which he goes to his work is built very largely of iron produced in the mills of Pittsburgh from the raw materials from all parts of the west. This gigantic capitalist machine has rendered possible a diversification of consumption which has been unknown heretofore in the history of the world.

In the third place, Capitalism is responsible for democracy. The democracy of classic antiquity was one based on sham, a pseudodemocracy resting upon slavery. The democracy even of our forefathers, when we declared our independence of England, was not a real democracy. It was an aristocracy. The policies of New Yorkers as late as 1800 at the time of Hamilton and Burr were run by the great families precisely as in England, and it is false to claim as many have claimed that it is the frontier that has given us our democracy. We had a frontier in the eighteenth century, but we had no democracy. England has no frontier in the British Isles to-day and has produced a democracy. What has brought about democracy is the industrial revolution or modern Capitalism and that means a public opinion which has never existed before in the history of the world. As a result, every workman, no matter how humble he be, to-day has democracy and enjoys a voice in influencing even to a small extent the management of the affairs of the states under which he lives.

In the fourth place, I should put as one of the achievements of Capitalism, liberty of movement. In the Middle Ages, there was no liberty. The serf was bound to the soil, and it is only since Capitalism has developed that we have the modern liberty of movement, carrying with it as a result the liberty of production as well as the liberty of consumption.

And finally, to cap the climax, modern Capitalism is responsible for education and for science. Never before in the history of the world have we had a form of public instruction comparable to our own. Weak though it be, the amounts of money that are spent to-day in every modern capitalistic society for the public schools, for the education that goes down into the kindergarten and up into the State University is something that the world before has never known. And science also is a direct product of Capitalism. There was indeed a certain form of science among the Greeks, among the

Arabs, etc. But science, by which we mean the unlocking of the secrets of nature, is distinctly a modern product. It began only with the introduction of modern Capitalism and it is most strongly developed and progressive in the home of modern Capitalism. And you all see why that is—because the modern business man in order to succeed must know the secrets of nature. He must secure the proof and in order to get the proof he must employ and utilize those forms of organized investigation which we call science.

Now, ladies and gentlemen, those are great achievements. Never before in the several hundred thousands or millions of years that man has been upon the earth have such things been accomplished.

I do not deny indeed that there is a dark side as well, and to that I now come to address myself for a few minutes. What are the weaknesses and excrescences of Capitalism? My point is that since Capitalism is a progressive form of society, these weaknesses are remedial and these excrescences are being lopped off. What are those weaknesses? In the first place, we have unfair competition between businesses and human beings. But we all realize that this is being gradually done away with. A Jay Gould or Jim Fiske would be unthinkable in modern times; and even though in the railways we may still hear of the Rock Island or the Atchison or the New Haven and Hartford, we must remember that now for the first time in the history of our country their forces are being harnessed up and that the Interstate Commerce Commission is now regulating the issues of securities which will render such things impossible in the future. What President Roosevelt did, among all his many accomplishments, was to so change certain forms of unfair competition as to make them more difficult. Society under modern Capitalism is gradually rendering competition more and more fair.

In the second place, we have as one of these sad results the fact that unjust privileges still continue and that certain forms of integrated organization known as potential monopolies sometimes make their appearance. But we find also that as soon as those evils are recognized they are being counteracted and we have to-day in our trade commission and in many other forms

of organization a powerful counteragent which is gradually doing away with many forms of privilege.

In the third place, I should say that modern Capitalism does result in exaggerated fortunes. The development of a leisure class has its bad sides at a time when everyone ought to be working. But what has society under modern Capitalism done? A generation ago, I wrote a book on Progressive Taxation and I was attacked on all sides by the reactionary and the stand-patter on the ground that I was preaching confiscation. Nowadays, everyone, the capitalist like the others, not only believes in, but argues for, progressive taxation. We have to-day gone further in this country than in any other—perhaps as some of us think, even too far—with a system that takes up to 69-73 per cent of a man's income and in some cases even more. Progressive taxation is a sign of what modern Capitalism is doing to restrict some of its own evils.

Now, when you come to the laborer there are of course some very great evils, but they also are gradually being overcome. Take the conditions of work and the hours of work. Many years ago, the Reform movement was for twelve hours a day. I remember the ten-hour-day movement. Then there came the great fight for the eight-hour day, and now some of our factory laws even permit only a six-hour day in certain industries. Capitalism itself is gradually changing those conditions [hearty laughter]—Capitalism is changing those conditions not because it likes to do it but because it is compelled to do it by the letting loose of those very forces which are implicit in modern forms of Capitalism. As it is with the hours, so with the wages. Wages are by no means what they ought to be. Wages are certainly far less than they should be. But wages have been growing during the last hundred years indubitably, and starting in Australia, going on to England, and now proceeding in this country, we have the great minimum wage movement which is gradually improving these conditions.

And finally we come to the two great indictments of our present system: first, the insecurity of employment for the workman—that very great evil which is being attacked and which is entirely susceptible of being eradicated by the application of the same principle that we have applied to accidents,

that we have applied to many other evils, namely, the insurance principle. There is no reason why the workman should be made to bear, as he does to-day, the burden of unemployment and of insecurity of tenure. [Applause.]

We have already to-day in the unemployment insurance law of England the faint beginnings of a movement which I am convinced will spread within the next three or four decades like wildfire throughout the world. The regularization of industry must be brought about by industry itself with the aid of the state, and it is being brought about under modern methods.

And finally, the last point, the joylessness of life. That to a certain extent must continue under any form of industrial government as long as we have the machine. Machines will be needed under Socialism as under Capitalism. But the real joylessness of the machine tender can be diminished and can be partially done away with by giving him more of a participation in the industry itself, as we are gradually doing through what we call industrial democracy. By giving him more hours of leisure as we are gradually doing, we are giving him the time in which he can regain the joy which he loses in his work. The joylessness of industry is not so much the indictment of Capitalism as it is the indictment of machinery. We must meet it and fight it and counter it wherever we can.

Now, ladies and gentlemen, in the few minutes that are left, I want to say a word to explain why, with all these reservations, I am not a Socialist. [Laughter.] And I should put it in this way. In the first place, as regards the remuneration of labor, Socialism preaches equal pay. A bonus, Lenine told us, was something only for bourgeois society. Equal pay means payment according to need. But unfortunately it is not payment according to need but rather according to efficient work that is really productive. Even in Russia to-day, they have been compelled to give up their original plans of payment according to need, and they now have developed the bonus system to a point even unheard of in the United States.

In the second place, let us deal with the other side of it, the man at the top. If society has progressed at all events in some respects, it is due above all to the man who has been the leader—the leader in industry. Leaders are rare in industry. And

while I am perfectly well aware of the new Psychology which shows us the fallacy of the old economic man of Ricardo, it remains none the less true that the real impulses and tendencies of human nature, the desire for distinction, for self-expression, for mastery, that all these things after all center themselves in the effort to do a little better than one's neighbor. We may not believe as our great Emerson said, that we are all as lazy as we dare to be, but it is true that the race horse does best when he has a pace maker, and even we who sometimes play golf, don't play as well alone as when we play against a partner.

Now, ladies and gentlemen, under Socialism, the possibilities of leadership would be restricted for two reasons: first, you would not have the incentive that you have now, and in the second place, the risk would be far more limited. Nowadays people who get to the top through the selective process do so because they are willing and able to take risks. Under any form of Socialistic government, the risk could not, would not be taken because they could not afford to take it. These two points, the selective process of the modern competitive system and the restriction of the risk function in modern society, are to my mind the chief indictments against Socialism. Then we finally come to the restriction of liberty. I need only allude to certain Socialists themselves who tell us what the other kinds of Socialism would do in restraining liberty. But of that point we shall speak later. At all events you see why I am not a Socialist. [Great and prolonged applause.]

CHAIRMAN: Every American, whatever his economic beliefs, owes a debt of gratitude to the next speaker. He was one of those Americans who insisted even in war time upon the freedom of conscience and liberty to speak and write which are guaranteed by the Constitution of the United States. [Great applause.] The foolish and blind law officers of a now utterly discredited administration sought to deprive him and us of the rights for which he stood, and Mr. Scott Nearing went into the court and, unlike some others placed in the same position, abated not one jot from the position which he had taken. [Great applause.] And with true intellectual heroism con-



SCOTT NEARING

vinced a jury of American citizens that he was within his rights and this was still in some respects a free country. [Laughter.] I have the pleasure of presenting Scott Nearing. [Prolonged applause.]

PROFESSOR NEARING

PRESENTATION

PROFESSOR SELIGMAN has given us what I consider two very satisfactory definitions of the issue before us this afternoon. He has defined Capitalism as that form of industrial organization where the means of production, primarily the machines, are in the control of private individuals. He has defined Socialism as the control of capital in the hands of the group, and under it there shall be no room for private rent, interest or profit. Beginning as he does with these two definitions, I reach a somewhat dissimilar conclusion. [Laughter.] I do not see Capitalism in so rosy a light as does Professor Seligman, and I want to try to explain to you in the brief time that I have why not, and what the Socialists propose to put in its place, and I want to explain them under three headings: first, the ownership of the machinery of production; second, the control arising out of such ownership; third, the direction resulting from such control. And I want to try to demonstrate to you that under Capitalism the worker has to accept, first, intermittent starvation; second, slavery; and third, war. [Applause.]

Professor Seligman says that Capitalism is progressive. So are some diseases. [Hearty laughter and applause.] Under the present system of society, a little group of people own resources, machines, capital, all of the machinery upon which forty million workers depend for their living. That is, the capitalist owns the job. The capitalist owns the job without which the worker dies of starvation. The worker, therefore, must go to the capitalist and ask for permission to work. To what extent has this ownership been concentrated in the United States? I wish that I could answer that intelligently, but the

best that I can do is to cite you the 1918 income tax returns. In that year, 1918, you remember that prices were about what they are now. In that year \$200 a week was not a fortune by any means. Two hundred dollars a week was not much wealth in 1918. But there were only 160,000 people in this whole United States who reported incomes of as much as \$200 a week. That is, fourteen persons in every thousand of the population, four persons for every thousand gainfully employed, one family for every five hundred families in the land, with incomes of \$10,000 a year, \$200 a week. They tell us that Rome and Assyria and Babylonia and those old countries reached a point of concentration where one per cent of the people owned the wealth of the Empires. I say to you, in America, 1918, four in every thousand of those gainfully employed earned \$200 a week. I wish I could give you the figures of ownership, but I could not collect them. Senator Pettigrew in 1890 had the census take an estimate of wealth, and since 1890 every census has specifically excluded any estimate of wealth ownership in the United States. Be that as it may, I need not stress the point. The facts speak for themselves. We have in America a little handful of persons owning the railroads, the banks, manufactories, mining and other establishments, and to them go tens of millions of men and women asking for jobs, for the right to make a living. But the master, the owner, replies "in order to have a job you must produce—produce something for yourself and something for me and the interest, dividends, profits, returns, for which I do not labor." Said Abraham Lincoln in 1858: "A slave society is one in which one class says to another class, you work and toil and earn bread and we will eat it." These owners of American capital, these stock and bond holders say to the American worker, "you work and toil and earn bread and we will eat it." How much do they get of the bread produced by the workers? Get a copy of Senate Document 259. You cannot get a copy because they were not distributed. Get a copy of that document of profiteering and find out how much they made in 1917—hundreds, thousands of per cent of profit in a single year—in America, the richest of rich countries! In America, the center of the greatest empire on earth, we report twenty-six per cent of our school chil-

dren underfed in the schools. We reported that before the present economic unpleasantness began. [Applause and laughter.] We reported that while we were still urging the worker to produce and while he was turning out not only enough for his own daily sustenance, but in addition enough to provide the capitalist with a surplus, and that surplus went to the front, and we burned it in Europe, and when the war was over we burned a bit of it here at home and the burning got too expensive. The worker received less in wages than he had created in product. He could not buy back the volume that he had produced. The capitalist, the owner of the shop, did not need to use what had been produced and given to him as surplus. He wanted to dispose of it. The war gave him a chance. Exports gave him some chance, but then that chance was ended and the capitalist said to the worker last April, last May, last June, the capitalist said to the worker, "There will be no more work." And in textiles, boots and shoes, automobiles and now later in steel and other industries, they are laying them off. I got a report from the New York State Industrial Commission this week: 643,000 men and women out of work in New York State. What have they done? Why, they cannot have work. But what have they done? Why, they have produced too much. They have created too great a surplus. They must wait to produce more until this surplus is consumed. Can they consume it? No! because they did not receive enough wages to buy it back. [Applause.] And so in this country to-day three million people are out of work. You do not see these figures stated in the newspapers.

In the first six months of 1920, the average number of commercial failures per month was 500; in July, 598; August, 633; September, 661; October, 802; November, 892; December, 1,854; the first three weeks of January, 1,482, and so the number mounts. Professor Seligman has already referred to this. I have a book here called "A History of Panics in the United States" written by a Frenchman, translated by an American business man, and this book gives a record of the panics that we have had under Capitalism: "1814, 1818, 1826, 1837, 1848, 1857, 1864, 1873, 1884, 1897, 1903, 1907, 1913"—and 1921. [Laughter.] That book contains one of the most damning in-

dictments that was ever written on Capitalism. "Capitalism," says the author, "consists of three phases: prosperity, panic and liquidation." [Laughter.] Prosperity is the period when the dinner pail is full and the hopes are high, when the little man drops his tools and leaves his bench, borrows his capital, buys a machine and goes into business. Panic is the period when the little fellows get the tools and the machines shaken out of their hands and start back for the bench, and liquidation is the period when the big fellows pick up what is around loose, put it in their pockets and go off richer than they were before. [Hearty laughter and applause.] "Progressive," says Seligman. I say "No! Successive." And as long as Capitalism lasts, so long will men and women by the millions walk the streets looking for work, and so long will their gas bills be paid and their children starve—successive starvation, successive periods of physical misery and death from lack of physical means in the center of the greatest wealth that the world knows. That is what Capitalism has to offer the world. [Applause.]

What do we Socialists want? Why, we want to own these things ourselves. [Laughter.] As we own the harbor of New York, so we want to own the coal mines, the railroads, the factories in order that no surplus may be produced, in order that the value of a product shall be represented by the value paid to a consumer. [Applause.] So that he who creates can buy back the value that he creates. [Applause.] Quite simple and quite inevitable in the long run.

But I don't stress that point. It is not essential. It is my second point about which I wish to talk—about slavery. "Whenever a man says to another man, 'You go and work and earn bread and I will eat it,' " said Lincoln, "it is slavery." That is Capitalism and that is my chief charge against Capitalism, and that is the thing that we Socialists set up as our highest hope in Socialism, not that it will give us steadier bread, more regular bread, more bread, and not that we will get more to eat out of Socialism, but that we will get more liberty. That is where we place our hope, and I want to explain the contrast because it is fundamental. The United States I said was owned by capitalists—worse than that, owned by capitalist corpora-

tions, owned impersonally, not by individuals who have made their pile and bought their machinery—owned by Trusts, owned by great organizations with their stocks and their bonds and their big business mechanisms. I wish I had time to read you this last report of the National City Bank to show you how the ownership works out. Here is a list of the Board of Directors. This is the biggest bank in North America. Here is a list of the Board of Directors: Percy A. Rockefeller, William Rockefeller, J. Ogden Armour, Nicholas F. Brady of the New York Edison Company, Cleveland H. Dodge, Philip A. S. Franklin, etc. What is the National City Bank? Why, it is the center of a great web of economic power. Here is the report issued by the Pujo Committee. At the center of the spider's web, they put in a great banking concern, J. P. Morgan & Company, and around that banking concern they group railroads, public utilities, industries, mines and other forms of industrial enterprise. At the center of the power lies the strength and the weakness of the system, lies the banker. I have not time to dwell on that further than to call your attention to this fact that the Federal Reserve System with its 30,000 banks and its Board of Directors sitting in one place around the table, has more power than any single institution on the face of the civilized earth, and that Federal Reserve System is in private hands. It is privately owned practically. It is under government supervision, yes, but the Federal Reserve System is the nerve center, the center of authority, the center of power, and what are they going to do with this control that they exercise through their banking machine? I want to read you a paragraph from a weekly letter sent by one business house to its clients. "The war taught employing classes in America the secret and power of widespread propaganda. Now, when we have anything to sell to the American people, we know how to sell it. We have learned. We have the schools, we have the pulpit." The employment class owns the press, the economic power centering in the banks, schools, pulpit, press, movie screen, all the power of widespread propaganda now. "When we have something to sell to the American people, we know how to sell it." Slavery—going to the boss and asking for the privilege of a job—slavery—sending

your child to school and having him pumped full of virulent propaganda in favor of the present system. [Great applause.] Slavery in every phase of life all tied up under this one bank's control. Is it true that no man is good enough to rule another man without that man's consent? Is that still true in America or in the world? If that be true, every worker in the shop shall have the right to say who shall exercise authority over him in the shop. Every worker in an industry has the right to pick or help pick these members as Board of Directors. Do you suppose the workers in the National City Bank elected William Rockefeller and Percy Rockefeller and J. Ogden Armour? [Laughter.] In the United States, a worker goes to work on a machine owned by the boss. He works on materials owned by the boss. He lives in a country where the organized power of the boss concentrated in the banking system is supreme over every phase of life. He is a slave—industrial slave—because he cannot call one economic right his own, and we Socialists want to have industry not only owned by those who participate in it, but we want to have those who participate in industry direct the industry in which they participate. Industrial self-control, self-government in industry as Mr. Cole has put it—that is all—simple ideas—ownership by the worker of his own job, the control by a man of his own economic life.

And third, I spoke about the direction of industry. I read you the report of the last annual meeting of the United States Steel Corporation. At this meeting, according to the *New York Times*, there was voted two million and one-quarter shares of common and one and one-half million shares of preferred stock. Stockholders who attended the meeting represented 340 shares of preferred stock and 4,000 shares of common and the rest were voted by proxy—so many million shares on this side, so many million shares on this side, and the policy of the United States Steel Corporation is formed and unionism is crushed out, and this or that line of industrial policy pursued by a little handful of men and women who have nothing better to do with their leisure than to go and sit through a meeting of the United States Steel Corporation stockholders—that is the biggest corporation in America—direction not only by absentee ownership but direction by little cliques of lawyers holding

proxies in their hands, by executives of great industries speaking in the name of stockholders. And what did they do? Last year, in the United States, that is in 1919, they floated twelve thousand millions of new capital stock and bonds; in 1920 they floated fourteen thousand millions of new capital stocks and bonds. Did you have any say in that? Does the worker speak when it is decided to put these twenty-five billions into new capital under circumstances when it is almost certain that it cannot function? Does the worker speak? No, it was done by voting shares. They go out in Thrace. They support General Wrangel. They go down into Mexico. They follow into Haiti. And then what happens? Other stockholders in other countries, Royal Dutch Shell stockholders, British stockholders, voting policy against Standard Oil; Standard Oil stockholders if they vote, voting against Royal Dutch Shell; and you hear the echoes of the conflict over the markets of France and you hear the echoes of their conflicts for the rights in Central Europe. What is going to be the result? When will it be necessary to put the war paint on the battleships? When will it be necessary to call out the battalions and send them? In 1914 Great Britain had a highway to the sea. Germany wanted it. A pistol shot sounds in Central Europe, and ten million men go to their graves to decide that Great Britain shall hold Bagdad and that Germany shall pay what she can. [Applause.]

In 1914, there was not a Socialist state in Europe—capitalist Germany, capitalist France, capitalist Russia, capitalist Italy, capitalist Britain—all of the great group of capitalist Empires grabbing the world to rob it and fighting one another to the death to determine who should have the right to do the plundering. They produced a surplus as I said. They could not spend it at home. They took it abroad and in the course of taking it abroad they had to make war—capitalist war—and working men went and fought and died in that capitalistic war which they told us through their propaganda machinery was a war for democracy. [Applause.] What does the worker want? Why, he wants to keep the strings of economic life himself. Capitalism offers him intermittent starvation, industrial slavery, recurring war. Socialism offers him subsistence, economic self-government, a basis for peace.

And I would like to ask Professor Seligman if he and I were miners up in Panther Creek, in the Philadelphia Reading Coal and Iron Company, whether he would be an ardent supporter of the present economic system. [Great applause.] And I want to ask him this further question, whether under those circumstances he would put any obstacle in the way of the coming of such a system as I have described to you. [Great and prolonged applause.]

CHAIRMAN: Professor Seligman now has 20 minutes for rebuttal. [Great applause.]

PROFESSOR SELIGMAN

REBUTTAL

If I were a coal miner in Pennsylvania, I think that was the miner that was mentioned, I should say that the answer had already been given by Mr. Nearing. [Laughter.] Mr. Nearing said that he wanted Socialism in order that no surplus shall be produced. That is my objection to Socialism. [Applause.] The world has progressed in civilization only because every generation did not consume all that it produced, but that it laid by a surplus. [Applause.] Under Socialism, ladies and gentlemen, not alone will no surplus be laid by, but from my point of view the conditions of production will be so far inferior that even the amount available for consumption on the part of the laborer will be less than it is to-day. If I were therefore an intelligent coal miner, I would say I should rather live in the coal mines of Pennsylvania with a chance at all events once in a while of getting something to eat, rather than to live under a condition let us say like that of China to-day, where without Capitalism, starvation is not alone intermittent but almost continuous. [Laughter.]

Now, the second point; we have heard the old story retold to us that life is impossible for the working man because the capitalist owns the job and does not need the working man. How long would the shareholders of the United States Steel

Corporation if that were all they had to live on—how long would they continue to enjoy their luxuries if the workmen all stopped work permanently? [Applause.] Does the workman need the job giver any more than the job giver needs the workman? And my point is, where you have those conditions under which leadership can develop to create new jobs, the workman will be far better off than where he has control alone of his own job. [Slight applause.] Don't mistake me. One point in which Mr. Nearing did not meet me at all, but which I trust he will meet in his rebuttal, is this: that while we may be entirely favorable to the aspirations and the hopes and the desires of the great mass of the working population, he must prove that forces are not at work under Capitalism which will meet and realize those hopes and those aspirations. Now, Mr. Nearing says "I put my chief argument on the score of liberty." Let us see what we can make of that. We have at the present time a form of Socialism in operation, the only realization of a practical Socialism on a large scale with which the world has ever been confronted. How does the workman fare there with liberty? By chance, I happen to have in my possession a reprint of some of the official documents and statements issued during the last few months in Russia, and I shall take up part of my time by reading how it stands with liberty under Socialism. First, I have the resolution of the Petrograd government printing office workers of two months ago. "Our work to-day lasts twelve hours. We are compelled to work in two shifts in the paper department of our factory, and we have to work both Saturdays and Sundays. No exception is made with regard to women; since August 15th, overtime work has been compulsory."

There you have liberty. [Laughter and applause.] In the second place, I have extracts from *The Metallurgist*, an organ of the metallurgical workers. "At our factory, absolute submission to the administration of the plant has been established. No arguments or interference with its orders on the part of the workers are tolerated. At our factory, failure to report for work without permission is punishable by forfeiture of extra food. The same punishment is meted out for refusal to do compulsory overtime work. For being late on the job, two

days' food are deducted." And here comes the resolution of all the Petrograd workers on September 5th, as a result of the liberty of Socialism: "We feel as if we were hard labor convicts where everything has been subject to iron rules. We have become lost as human beings and have been turned into slaves." There is your Socialistic liberty. [Great applause.] And how does Socialism deal with the strike? Let me read you the report of the decision of the Commissar of the special commission at the railway works. "All active strikers shall be turned over to the Extraordinary Commission for the purpose of sending them to forced labor." And what does the commission do? Here is the report. "The strike at our works ended, thanks to numerous arrests among the strikers. Concerning the fate of twelve of our workers, we have no news. The Extraordinary Commission refuses all information about them. As far as we can learn they have been shot." There is liberty under Socialism.

And finally, the last extract I shall read to you is the report of the President of the Petrograd Commune to a delegation from the workers of a certain city who complained of being starved and not getting enough to eat. "Yes, we do admit," he says, "that the food allowance is insufficient, but at the same time we know full well—this has been taught by real life—that as long as the worker or plain citizen is busy obtaining food he takes no interest in politics. Just give the working-man enough to eat to-day and you will hear him cry to-morrow for civic liberties. Our object," says the Socialistic Government, "is to keep the workers just from dying." [Applause.] What is the use of prating about these beautiful ideals, the fabric of the imagination? As soon as you get Socialism into practice, and mind you, Messrs. Lenine and Trotzky would be very wroth if you accused them of being anything else but Socialists—as soon as you get Socialism into practice, you get the very same result that you will get whenever a body of determined and intolerant men attempt to realize their misguided ideal. Now then, I think I have disposed of liberty under Socialism to my satisfaction at least [laughter]—mind you, furthermore what I have read is borne out by the Socialist writers themselves. Take Mr. Cole who has just been mentioned. To

quote from one of his works, he says that "State Socialism is a bureaucratic and Prussianizing movement." His substitute is the milk-and-water Guild Socialism which has made little progress even among our parlor Socialists in this country. It scarcely deserves a refutation because it is bound to be so inefficient, bound as even its latest advocates tell us, to result in all sorts of competition between the Guilds and bound to result in this very absurd state of affairs where you will have an industrial Parliament and state and then some supermonstrosity on top of it. It scarcely deserves the discussion of intelligent people. The real Socialism with which we have to cope is the Socialism of which Mr. Nearing speaks, the Socialism of Lenine, the Socialism of Trotzky, the Socialism of those who start out with beautiful ideals and who are compelled by the grim facts of everyday life to seek to do away with starvation through tyranny.

Now, ladies and gentlemen, another point to which Mr. Nearing did not reply, is the progressive character, not of the disease but of the remuneration to the workers. Mr. Nearing himself is responsible for a book on wages, and from the same statistics which he utilizes, another writer, Professor King, has constructed a book which sums up the matter very much better perhaps than in almost any other production. [Laughter.]

In 1850 the average wages were \$204. In 1910, the average wage—mind you, the average wage of the average workman, taking the low and the high altogether, had gone up to \$507. Allowing for the difference in the purchasing power of money, wages had risen from 1850, \$147 up to 1910, \$401. Now, gentlemen, I ask Mr. Nearing whether he denies these facts, and if not, how he explains that there is not a progressive tendency in Capitalism. [Laughter.]

Now, let us come to another point that he makes. He said that a great deal is gotten by individuals for which they do not labor. All that is produced by the worker, practically all is filched from him by the recipient of profits and interest. Now, ladies and gentlemen, I think many of you know of some of the things that have been accomplished in this country. When Mr. James J. Hill, the great Empire builder, built one of the transcontinental railroads which have brought about the cheap-

ening of products and the diversification of consumption of which I spoke, did he not contribute to production? When Mr. McCormick invented and finally utilized the reaper and the thresher and the mower, which have revolutionized the work of the farmer and the whole life of the community and built up a fortune, did he not contribute to production? When Mr. Westinghouse invented the air brake and finally reaped a fortune by utilizing it in the uttermost parts of the world, did he not contribute to production? And when our friend Mr. Ford, with whose general philosophy perhaps I am not in entire accord [laughter], when he brought down the price of automobiles that are used by the workmen all over this country in going to and from their daily work [heartly laughter]—I passed by a factory the other day and found that there were 550 automobiles. They did not happen to be all Ford automobiles—and I stepped in and said: “To whom do they belong?” And I was told: “Each one of these belongs to a workman in this factory. They come every morning and go back every evening.” Now then, could those fortunate workmen say that Mr. Ford has been able to heap his millions by simply taking them, filching them, stealing them, from the men in his employ? Ladies and gentlemen, there we come to the real inwardness of the whole situation. I do not deny that there is theft. I do deny that there is robbery. I do not deny that there are bad people as well as good people, but I do say that the essence of the capitalist system to-day, of legitimate profits is not theft, but service, and that people in the long run cannot under modern conditions, in the long run and under normal conditions make great profits unless they really do service for the community. The distinction that is sought to be made by the Socialist that the private capitalist is a thief and that the Socialist community alone gives service flies in the face of all the progress that has been made during the last few decades. And finally we come to Mr. Nearing’s reference to war. I do not deny that war has been due to all manner of causes. We have had dynastic wars. We have had personal wars. We have had religious wars. We have had trade wars. We have had capitalistic wars. But that is no reason for ascribing all wars to Capitalism or for saying that if we were to have Socialism, war would come

to an end. And moreover, so far as Capitalism is concerned, mark again these progressive symptoms and manifestations. We are a capitalistic nation. What have we done with Cuba? What have we done with the Philippines? [Laughter.] What we have done is to educate them, to develop their economic resources, to put them in the position where they are almost ready, and will soon be entirely ready for self-government. [Laughter.] I maintain that a capitalistic community which is able to say that it can deal with its colonies, in the spirit of what I call progressiveness, that such a community is not entirely destitute of hope.

And now, finally, I want to ask Mr. Nearing two questions: First, if he is a Socialist, does he believe in Lenine and Trotzky [laughter], and second, if he believes in Lenine and Trotzky, does he think that the kind of liberty that is given under that Socialism is symptomatic of Socialism in general? [Prolonged applause.]

CHAIRMAN: Mr. Nearing has twenty minutes for rebuttal. [Applause.]

PROFESSOR NEARING

REBUTTAL

"Is there any," says Professor Seligman, "progressive tendency in Capitalism?" Yes, I think so. I think he has a little overdone it in assuming all of the virtues of the industrial revolution as the sole right and sole property of Capitalism. All of the advantages of the machine will not accrue solely to Capitalism. He told us that wages have risen since 1840 I think, production has increased, locomotives have been brought in, incandescent lights have been put up—all of these things during the capitalist era. Would they have been done if there had been no Capitalism? I cannot answer that. But I want to assure you that these railroads and these same incandescent lights will be installed all over Europe, all over Asia and Africa, before we get through with it, whether under Capitalism or under Socialism. The product of the machine is a heritage

of the race now; and not a peculiar product of Capitalism; nor can it be claimed to-day by any particular social scheme.

Do I regard Capitalism as progressive? Yes. We have had progressive panics—I call them successive panics—ever since 1814, and I defy Professor Seligman to show that under the capitalist method of one man owning the job, another man working it, and the job owner getting a part of the product of the worker in the form of a surplus—I defy Professor Seligman to show you under these circumstances there will not be successive panics. That is, under Capitalism intermittent starvation will be the lot of the worker, and tinkering with the capitalist system will not stop it. [Applause.] Under Capitalism industrial slavery is progressive. In the early days of Capitalism any man could get a job by going out to the frontier and taking a farm. The frontier is gone. Capital is required in large quantities. If you want to open a successful business, it needs tens or hundreds of thousands of dollars. Only a few can start in business. Most of us remain workers. The old factory was a little two-by-four concern. The modern factory employs you with a thousand or five thousand others. It locks you in a great city. It shoots you back and forth, not in Ford cars, but in subways, elevators, and other similar means of transportation. [Laughter and applause.] You have become a part of a mechanism that is growing continually harder, more set, more firmly established, where the chance to rise out of the ranks of the workers is diminishing.

That is progressive also. There is no doubt that Capitalism is progressive, and, as I said at the beginning, that industrial slavery is progressing faster than anything else. Among other things, thirty-five states have now established peace-time espionage acts.

Then there is another thing that is progressive under Capitalism. I refer to war. I have a little article here called "An Economic Interpretation of the War" written by Professor Seligman. [Laughter.] He found an author on Wages that did better than I did, but I have not found anybody on the War that has been better than Professor Seligman. [Hearty laughter and applause.] So I am going to quote what he has to say. [Laughter.]

While economic considerations indeed do not by any means explain all national rivalry, they often illumine the dark recesses of history and afford on the whole the most weighty and satisfactory interpretation of modern national contests which are not clearly referable to purely racial antagonisms alone.

And then he goes ahead to develop the idea of the struggle for trade, the idea of the struggle for markets, progressing up through the various stages of modern industrial society.

The most important phase of modern industrial Capitalism still remains to be explained. After national industry has been built up through a period of protection, and after the developed industrial countries have replaced the export of raw material by the export of manufactured commodities, there comes a time when the accumulation of industrial and commercial profits is such that a more lucrative use of the surplus can be made abroad in the less developed countries than at home with the lower rates usually found in an older industrial system. In other words, the emphasis is now transferred from the export of goods to the export of capital.

That, says Professor Seligman, was the stage of Britain before this war. Germany had just reached the stage. With what result?

To say, then, that either Great Britain or Germany is responsible for the present war, seems to involve a curiously short-sighted view of the situation. Both countries, nay, all the countries of the world, are subject to the sweep of these mighty forces over which they have but slight control, and by which they are one and all pushed on with an inevitable fatality.

The war is over. Germany is gone. But Japan and Great Britain and the United States each have tens of billions of surplus accumulation capital that must be exported, and those great forces that swept Europe into the catastrophe of 1914, as Professor Seligman says, are now sweeping Japan, Great Britain and the United States into even a greater disaster—those same progressive forces of Capitalism. [Applause.] Yes, it is progressive. It goes right on building up intermittent starvation, industrial slavery, war. They are in the system and they are a part of it.

There is also a progressive tendency in Socialism. I spent last summer in Europe. It is like going from—well, shall I say it is like going in hot summer time from a hot basement room into a refrigerating plant. You get a breath that makes you stand up and feel almost at home again. All over Europe is growing the spirit of solidarity among the workers. Why, last summer when they tried to make a war between Russia on the one hand and England and France on the other, the workers of France organized—ex-soldiers, socialists, labor unionists, all got together with the slogan, “Not a man, not a sou, not a shell for imperial Poland against working class Russia.” [Great applause.] In Great Britain seven million men appointed a Council of Action, and they said to the British Cabinet, “If you inaugurate a war with Soviet Russia, within twenty-four hours every wheel of every basic industry on the British Isles will stop turning” [applause]—solidarity growing all over Europe. The miners met, the transportation workers met, the metal workers met, the railway workers met during the crisis last August, and one and all passed resolutions declaring that if they tried to make a war on Russia they would not transport, they would not manufacture, they would not ship, they would not handle war products of any kind—solidarity growing, the sense of solidarity everywhere. Even here in the United States it is growing. It cannot show its head now and then, but it is growing everywhere among the working people. [Applause.] The Russian revolution came in 1917, came almost out of a clear sky, came because the old system of Russia had broken down under three years of war, and the Russian workers, ill prepared, without technical experience, lacking transportation, unequipped with machinery—the Russian workers undertook to set up a new social order. The old order had been the order of the Czar. The new order was based on this section of their Constitution—“He that will not work shall not eat”—a phrase that runs back at least two thousand years. That is the idea they set out on, that the workers should be the basis of this new order of society. In the Russia of the Czars the basis of power had been the loafers, the professional aristocrats. In the new society, said the Constitution of the Soviet, “He that will not work, neither shall

he eat nor vote." That was the new order they tried to set up. Well, what happened? They made a sanitary cordon about Russia. They inaugurated a blockade. Japan, France and the United States sent in their armies and they made war on Russia. We sent our army to save the Russian people from the Bolsheviki. [Laughter.] Our soldiers were not cordially received. Neither were the other allied troops. They fell down because the soldiers of allied Europe would not go there to fight. And then we tried another stunt. There was Yudenitch, there was Denikin, there was Kolchak, and there were all these other adventurers making civil war. And we gave them money, supplies, munitions, furnished them with equipment, and said "Go to it, boys. Stir up as much trouble as you can." And that did not work. They had just gotten rid of Mr. Wrangel over in Russia. And then we financed all the little countries. Why, last summer French officers were directing the Polish army, and the New York *Times* published a picture of a brigade of Polish soldiers equipped with American, British and French uniforms and equipment. For three years we denied them medicine. For three years we denied them food. For three years we starved their women and children while we supported insurrection at home and made war on them abroad—for three years after they had already had three years of war! And now Professor Seligman wants to know whether that is a fair example of what Socialism can do. [Thunderous and prolonged applause.]

Professor Seligman wants to know what I think of Lenine and Trotzky. Now I will tell him if I can [laughter], and in a word. I think that when the history of this period comes to be written that there is not a man nor a woman in this hall this afternoon whose name will stand that high (indicating) with the names of Lenine and Trotzky in this period. [Great applause.] There are not two braver men in the world to-day, men who have stood up in the face of great opposition and steadily have worked for the end in which they believe. Do I agree with their theories? With some of them I agree, and with some of them I don't. You could not agree with both Lenine and Trotzky because they don't agree with one another. [Laughter and applause.] But just as I regard the Russian

revolution as the greatest event in history since 1776, just as I regard it as the epoch-making event, the dividing line between Capitalism and Socialism, so I regard these two men as two of those whose names will go down as having played mighty rôles in that page—the great page of our modern history.

I'd like to tell you something further. I said that Socialism was progressive as well as Capitalism. Now you think over here because of what you read in the *New York Times* that the Russian revolution is not very popular perhaps in Europe. I want to tell you that you cannot go to Europe to-day even in the mercenary little countries built up around Russia by the treaty, you cannot go in and raise a real respectable army of working men to fight against Russia [applause] because now—I have only two more minutes—because the workers of Europe believe in Russia. [Applause.] The workers of Italy have started to make their revolution. The workers all over Central Europe have started to make their revolution. There is not a country of any considerable size in Europe where the workers are not to-day busy preparing the foundations of the new Socialist state.

Is Russian liberty, says Professor Seligman, symptomatic of liberty in general? No. Civil war, blockades, all of the horrors that we have added to their period of transformation, all of those things are nonsymptomatic of Socialism in general. But in Russia they have taken over the resources, they have taken over transportation, machinery, they have taken over the factories, the community owns the means of its own livelihood. And they have appointed a Supreme Council of National Economy, and they are going to organize the nation as an economic unit on economic lines. It is the first time in history that it has ever been attempted. If it does not succeed in Russia it will succeed somewhere else, maybe here, because that is symptomatic of Socialism—the application of modern organized intelligence to the problem of getting a living. [Prolonged applause.]

CHAIRMAN: Ladies and Gentlemen: This is the third and last round. [Laughter.] Professor Seligman leads off.

PROFESSOR SELIGMAN

SUMMARY

MR. NEARING tells us that Messrs. Lenine and Trotzky have been true to the old adage—"He who shall not work, neither shall he eat"—a noble sentiment. My interpretation of what Messrs. Lenine and Trotzky are doing would be this—"he who shall work or not, he shall not eat." [Slight applause.] That is what is happening in Russia to-day, and it is not due to the blockade, it is not due simply to the results of war, because the conditions are getting worse and worse, because Russia has been able to live on the results of the past accumulation of Capitalism. Socialism is bringing about a situation, the most horrible, the most frightful, the most hideous that the world has ever seen—the disappearance of culture, the disappearance of cities, the disappearance of civilization, and the rapid progression of universal starvation among the workers themselves. That is Socialism in practice.

Now, ladies and gentlemen, in the few minutes that are left I want to make the point that my respected antagonist has not met the arguments, weak arguments though they be, which I have attempted to put forward. He has not shown that the capitalist and the recipient of private interest, rent and profits—he has not shown that such a man does not contribute and contribute largely to the result and that his disappearance will mean a diminution of production and, therefore, an increase of misery. He has not disproved in the second place, the point that I made at the beginning, that ever since 1873 our panics and what he calls the intermittent starvation have become less and less owing to the integration and development of Capitalism itself. He must meet that point in order to win his case as an argument. In the third place, he has not shown that all the beautiful results, desirable as they are, which he thinks can alone be achieved by Socialism, cannot be accomplished under what I would call progressive Capitalism.

My program of social reform is this. I will put it shortly under these seven heads, and not one of them needs Socialism:

equality of opportunity through increase of education and the disappearance of unjust privileges; second, the raising of the level of competition by law and public opinion; third, increasing the participation in industry through what is called industrial democracy and what is rapidly going on under representative government to-day; fourth, diminution of the instability of employment through the application of the principle of insurance which we have already applied to accidents and which we are beginning to apply elsewhere; fifth, conservation of national resources in order to prevent the waste which is responsible for much of the present-day trouble; sixth, social control of potential monopoly which has been proceeding apace and which has even reached unheard-of lengths in some modern countries; finally, the resumption for the community of swollen and unduly large fortunes through the use of taxation which must go, however, only to that point of not stifling and killing the spirit of enterprise which Socialism would bring about. [Applause.]

Now, ladies and gentlemen, every one of these points is what I call a mark of progressive Capitalism and not one of them needs Socialism. Socialism is a beautiful theory, although the theorists are fighting among each other, as they did yesterday in France and the day before in Italy. Lenine and Trotzky don't agree with each other and few other Socialists would agree with either. But the practical point is that when Socialism is put into operation it liberates certain forces which automatically reduce the production of wealth and which when pushed to their utmost extreme, will gradually undo the chief work that civilization has accomplished. I maintain, ladies and gentlemen, that Socialism is not practicable because it misconceives the real nature of human beings, that it is not desirable because it will ultimately land us in a tyranny, or if not a tyranny then in an unspeakable inefficiency. And I maintain that Socialism is not inevitable because it is based upon a misunderstanding of the real forces, the ultimate forces, the progressive forces that are at work under Capitalism. Let us not forget, ladies and gentlemen, that our modern civilization, imperfect though it be, has been the result of a piecemeal and laborious upbuilding, and that it is not the mark of either

wisdom or statesmanship to think that it can be rebuilt at once. Let us not throw away the fruits of all modern achievements and take a leap in the dark which may land us in the abyss of impotence. I claim, ladies and gentlemen, that what we need is the patience, the wise and large patience that is born of long experience and of ripe wisdom. We must remember that nothing in the world has ever been built up simply by bitterness and by negation, and that if we create anything at all we must build not on the shifting sands of an unreal and untrue psychology of human nature, but that we must build on the solid foundation of actual fact. It is much easier to promise a new heaven and a new earth than to set resolutely to work and improve that little bit of our earth which is nearest to us. We do indeed, ladies and gentlemen, need idealism. But we want an idealism that is tempered with moderation and that is transfused with practicability. If we are idealists in this sense, then, and then alone I claim we can look forward to a future of industrial society which will preserve the old, while gaining the new, and which will show that it is pregnant with the seeds of real progress, ever renewing itself and ultimately achieving the much desired harmony and social justice. [Great applause.]

CHAIRMAN: Mr. Nearing has the last word. [Applause.]

PROFESSOR NEARING

SUMMARY

THERE is one point of fact that I should like to clear up, if I can, and that is about the intensity of panics. In the panic of 1873: the largest number of failures in 1873 was 5,183 failures; 1893: the largest number of failures in 1893 was 15,242, or three times the number for 1873. We come on down to the next great panic, 1913, when the total number of commercial failures was 22,156, or 50 per cent more than those of the preceding panic.

A LADY. How about the proportions?

PROF. NEARING: Yes, there is something in that. You would

compare that with the population and the total volume of business.

Now, I want to speak another word of fact. Professor Seligman says that the situation in Russia is bad. Yes, I'd like to read him a sentence or two from the January letter of the National City Bank, the largest in America:

"The second year following the armistice did not bring the degree of industrial recovery and social recuperation among the peoples of Europe which had been hoped for. Conditions over the greater part of the Continent are still in great confusion, and over much of it even more distressing than a year ago.

"Poland. The industrial and financial situation is very bad, with the currency depreciated almost to the vanishing point by the enormous issues of the past year."—All over Europe, this thing that is harming Russia—in Poland conditions are deplorable. There is no Socialism on the surface in Poland. [Applause.] What is the trouble with Europe? Why she has just spent twenty-five millions of wealth on a grand jamboree called the World War, and she has not come through the result. She has not come through the after-effects. Europe is suffering a war, not Socialism. Russia has had six years of war, and she is suffering a war like the rest of Europe. Give Russia and the other Socialist countries of Europe—well, be generous with them—give them twenty years. You remember how long it took us to come out of our four years of Civil War? Give Russia twenty years and the other countries of Europe twenty years before passing judgment. [Great applause.]

Really, however, the issue between Professor Seligman and myself is very simple. He doesn't think the people can handle their own economic affairs, and I do. [Laughter.] Back in 1776 they told the American people that they could not handle their own political affairs, and the American people went ahead and tried it anyway. [Laughter.] Well, they have not done a one-hundred-per-cent job. [Hearty laughter.] But then, on the whole, the result has been better than if we had let George III and his descendants do the job for us. [Applause.] I don't mean that the workers anywhere in the world can do a one-hundred-per-cent job in handling their economic lives, but I do mean this, that people learn by trying. That is the great thing

about the Russian revolution. You look at the failures of Russia, but you don't go into a laboratory where chemists are working and say, "Show me your latest failure." [Laughter.] I could take any newspaper man in the hall into the Edison laboratory down here to Orange, and I could show him enough failures to write a full-page story that would show the Edison laboratory up as the worst calamity in New Jersey. [Laughter and applause.] It is not because people fail. It is because they don't try. That is the trouble with the people of America. What was it that we admired about our ancestors? Was it because they succeeded? No, because they had the nerve to stand up and try for themselves. [Great applause.] And that is what we admire to-day about the people of Russia. Of all the people in Europe, when this catastrophe struck them, they struggled out from under it, got on their feet a little bit and started out to try for themselves. Now, this is an example that has thrilled the world. This doesn't have to succeed. They don't have to make good a single one of their endeavors. Just to have tried when everyone else was failing—that was something. [Applause.] And that is what Russia did. She tried. And that is what I want to see the workers of the United States do. I want to see them try. [Great applause.] Professor Seligman thinks we can tinker up the old machine. [Hearty laughter.] I believe that no house divided against itself can stand. Where you get a country split, as our country is split, between men who live without working, on the labor of others, and great masses who labor when they get a chance and get only a part of the product of their work, when you get that kind of a fundamental economic division you have begun to build classes and that country will never again be at peace until that economic division is ironed out. There are two things before us: one to be a plutocracy where wealth rules absolutely, and where men and women are stepped on like the dirt of the street; and the other is to set up self-government in economic life where men and women handle their own economic affairs just as now they try to handle their own political affairs. Professor Seligman wants to see the plutocracy progress a little further. I'd like to see a bit of the Socialism showing its head here and there now. [Prolonged applause.]



A PUBLIC DEBATE ON THE MENACE OF THE
LEISURED WOMAN

LADY RHONDDA, AFFIRMATIVE
GILBERT K. CHESTERTON, NEGATIVE
GEORGE BERNARD SHAW, CHAIRMAN

SUBJECT. *Resolved*: That the existence of the leisured woman is a menace to civilization.

Few debates on nongovernmental topics aroused such interest throughout the English-speaking world as that held in London between Viscountess Rhondda and Gilbert K. Chesterton upon "The Menace of the Leisured Woman," and at which George Bernard Shaw presided. The proceedings were broadcast to some 8,000,000 British listeners-in.

The text of Mr. Shaw's remarks is given below, and with it extracts from the speeches of Lady Rhondda and Mr. Chesterton. In addition to Mr. Shaw's observations upon women of leisure and upon the contestants, the debate had a provocative political bearing. A short time before Mr. Shaw was denied the privilege of broadcasting over the government-controlled British radio because he refused to promise not to touch upon "controversial" matters. At the Rhondda-Chesterton debate, Mr. Shaw found himself chairman of an argument that was to be broadcast by the same organization with the noncontroversial policy. It was a situation which he took advantage of in a typical Shavian manner, for he became as provokingly controversial as he chose, urged the audience to vote against the Government and even mentioned birth control, the most taboo of all British wireless subjects.

Lady Rhondda, who asserts that the leisured woman is a menace, is anything but a woman of leisure. Upon the death of her husband, she assumed active direction of one of Britain's greatest businesses. She has been energetic in politics and has battered—thus far unsuccessfully—against the gates of the House of Lords, claiming admission. Last fall in her publication, *Time and Tide*, she wrote a series of articles on women of the leisure classes. A series in reply was written by Mr. Chesterton, whereupon Lady Rhondda challenged him to a public debate.

These speeches are reprinted from the New York *Times*.

GEORGE BERNARD SHAW

INTRODUCTION

LADIES AND GENTLEMEN.—I must ask you to be very specially on your good behavior to-night, because what is happening at present is not merely Mr. Bernard Shaw addressing a crowded and prematurely enthusiastic audience in Kingsway Hall, it is London calling the British Islands and the universe in general. If any of you allow yourselves to be carried away in a moment of enthusiasm by shouting out anything, it will be heard by eight millions of people. Among those eight millions of people may be your wife or your husband. Be careful!

We are being broadcast. Now the condition on which broadcasting is conducted in this country is that nothing of a controversial nature must be spoken from the platform or anywhere else, except by members of the Government. How an animated and possibly embittered controversy is to be carried on this evening without either of the speakers becoming controversial, I cannot tell you. I am sorry to say that I cannot undertake to keep order in that respect, because one of the conditions of broadcasting in this country is that I myself individually and personally am not to be allowed to broadcast on any terms whatever. Therefore my own task is somewhat difficult.

UNDAUNTED BY GUARDS

Furthermore, I have to consider my position as the chairman of an English public meeting, and my duties as chairman oblige me at all hazards to preserve the right of the speakers to be as controversial as they please on any subject whatsoever, in spite of all the postmasters and governments in the world, and that duty I shall fulfill. But now please observe what that will lead us to. Probably at this moment the postmaster is listening in. He is realizing that I am speaking. His horror

is probably growing with every sentence that falls from my lips. How am I to be stopped? How are the speakers of the evening to be stopped if they become controversial? Well, I don't know, but it is evident to me that the Postmaster-General may call out the Guards.

If you find, then, an energetic force of military and police breaking into this hall, shattering the microphone, and leading me away in custody, I must ask you not to offer any resistance. Your remedy is a constitutional one: you must vote against the Government at the next election. Some of you may reply: "That is no remedy for me, because I already intend to vote against the Government at the next election, whether or no."

Well, you have one more remedy; I believe it to be a strictly constitutional one. I am now speaking, not only to you ladies and gentlemen assembled in this hall, but to the rest of the eight millions of persons who are listening in. I suggest to you that if every one of you writes a letter to the Postmaster-General telling him what you think of him, you will be strictly inside the letter of the law, and you will contribute an enormous sum in three-halfpenny stamps to the revenue, and you will make it absolutely certain that no Postmaster-General in England will ever attempt to interfere with freedom of speech in England.

Now, about the business of the evening. We are going to have a debate on the subject of the leisured woman. That makes me feel how old I am. When I was young a debate on this subject would have been entirely impossible, for the very simple reason that there was no such thing in existence as a leisured woman. As we used to say,

Man's work is o'er at set of sun;
A woman's work is never done.

In those days a woman had children to look after; she had a house to keep. Leisure for her was impossible. She had hardly time really to nag her husband as a husband ought to be nagged to keep him in proper order. Nowadays we have changed all that. We have got rid of the house and the house-

keeper; we have substituted the service flat and the residential hotel. We have got rid of children by birth control. It now really is possible for a woman to be entirely a woman of leisure. She can spend her time drinking cocktails, going to the night club, dancing the Charleston, and doing all the things that many women seem to imagine will fill their lives gloriously when all the old cares and the old work have been removed from them. That is possible. I know and understand that it is possible.

What I do not as yet quite understand, but what I will learn in course of the next half hour or so, is what Mr. Chesterton is going to say in defense of the leisured woman, because I understand that Lady Rhondda is, on the whole, going to object to the leisured woman. She calls her a menace.

SOCIALISM BY ANOTHER NAME

Well, you all know Mr. Chesterton, you all know—well, there are so many things that we know about him. I know with peculiar gratification that Mr. Chesterton has outstripped me as a Socialist, by giving Socialism its real and correct and accurate name at last. He calls it Distributism, and in that way gets far ahead of me in that direction. You know that on all really deep social questions Mr. Chesterton is a man who has been preaching the most wonderful sermons and making the most pregnant utterances all his life; but alongside that there has been a side of Mr. Chesterton which has always puzzled me a little. It is what I may call the Anacreontic side. Mr. Chesterton, in the intervals of his sermons, of his moralizing, of his great sweeping view of the most intimate spiritual interests of the world, has moments when he proceeds to put vine leaves in his hair and to become, as it were, the apostle of high jinks.

It may be that it is in that capacity that he has come here to-night, and he may, for all I know, be going to defend the cocktail and the night club and the Charleston. Whether he will do so with knowledge, I do not know. My own private opinion, which I have no right to give you, because I am bound to be absolutely impartial this evening, but my own opinion is

that if you were to rise up and challenge Mr. Chesterton also to rise up on this platform and dance the Charleston with Lady Rhonddda, I do not believe he would be able to do it.

Lady Rhonddda—well, Lady Rhonddda is the terror of the House of Lords. She is a peeress in her own right. She is also an extremely capable woman of business, and the consequence is that the House of Lords have risen up and said: "If Lady Rhonddda comes in here, we go away." They feel instinctively that if Lady Rhonddda started in the House of Lords there would be such a show-up of the general business ignorance and imbecility of the male sex that even the peerage have never heard of before.

LADY RHONDDA

AGAINST THE LEISURED WOMAN

I AM here to put forward a simple proposition: That the existence of the leisured woman constitutes a grave menace to civilization. If anyone thinks that is an overstatement of my case I can only say I felt that that was an understatement, and for that reason I hesitated to put it in that form. If it seems an exaggeration to anyone I would suggest that it is because in his heart he feels that anything that women can do could scarcely affect so large and important a thing as civilization. It is just another instance of the inferiority complex.

I don't know when Mr. Shaw wrote his preface to "Heartbreak House" how far he himself realized that for that society which he described so graphically women were responsible. But I imagine that he probably did, because I find that in one sentence he refers to the inhabitants of Heartbreak House as "pretty and amiable voluptuaries." For some reason "pretty and amiable" are adjectives which are almost always supplied to women rather than to men. But, after all, we have only to look at the world, we have only to open our eyes, to realize what the life of the leisured woman is, and what effect it has had on society as a whole. Nobody denies that idleness is the root of all evil.

You may be saying to yourselves that it is perfectly true that idleness has its effects, but you do not believe that the leisured woman in fact exists. You think she is a myth, that you have not met a leisured woman. Women are mostly occupied. I would point out, in the first place, that it is very easy to be both leisured and occupied; that most people see to it that they have an occupation, because, at least in the cultured countries, we prefer having an occupation to doing nothing. But that does not mean that in point of fact we are not, in the sense that I am using the word, leisured. You may tell me that you have scarcely ever met a leisured woman, that the unmarried women or women who have no children are doing good work in their neighborhoods or in their local political organization, and that the ones who have children have a full-time job.

CONSIDERATION FOR THE CHILD

Mr. Chesterton told me in *Time and Tide* last autumn that looking after one child is a full-time job. He said, as far as I remember, that if any household contained even one child and the mother does not find looking after that child a whole-time job then the job is not being properly done. But that depends on many things—primarily, perhaps, on the age of the child; secondarily on whether the child has a nurse, and how many maids are kept in the house. But ought we not to consider the point of view of the child? Do you honestly think it is fair of anyone to make that a whole-time job for any other person?

Lastly, if you really think that the leisured woman does not exist, how do you account for the fact that results of her exist? How do you account, for instance, for the high heel—that symbol of all inefficiency? Do you think that the high heel would ever be in use by woman to-day if it were not that it is invented for a leisured class, which does not have to work? I know that it is used by many a woman who goes to work every day of her life. But that is just the trouble with clothes, invented—you have only to look at them—for a leisured class that does not have to work, that has most of its time to play with; and it wears flimsy clothes that need con-

stant renewal and don't last any time to speak of. They are worn by the rest of us because we do not like being different from other people.

I am not making an attack on the individual leisured woman. Nothing would be more unfair than to attack her for the place that she happens to have been born into. It is no more her fault that we have organized society on the basis of having a class of idle women than it is the fault of any other section of society. If I have seemed at all to attack the leisured woman of to-day, it is not because she is responsible for the present state of affairs, but because she is the only person who can set it right.

I find myself in the comfortable position of fundamentally disagreeing with Mr. Chesterton. As I see his description of life, he would suggest that the homes of the country are the only oases left of liberty and happiness, and that the ideal life for every person in the world is to sit, like a modest violet or shrinking snail, tight in their home, and not look out of the windows, but to have the blinds down, because they may see capitalistic society outside. As an ideal for the human race, I find that inadequate in a variety of ways.

BABIES AND HAMMERS

What he suggests is that we should all sit down, have the largest families possible, and bring them up to regard it as their ideal in turn to have the largest possible families, and so on, always avoiding doing anything during the present generation, and always thinking only of bringing up the next generation. That seems to me about as satisfactory as if every hammer in the country decided that its only duty was to produce more hammers, never to do anything as hammers except to produce other hammers. I cannot feel that that is a satisfactory ideal.

As to that question of birth control which Mr. Chesterton brought up, I express no views on that subject whatsoever, as to whether we should have large or small families. That seems to me a matter entirely for the individual to decide. I accept life as I see it around me. Among the ordinary well-to-

do people I find that they do not wish to have a family larger than three or perhaps four children. It may be, as Mr. Chesterton contends, that they ought to have twelve children. They do not; and I do not think that, in spite of what they have been urged to do to-night, they are going back to the plan of having twelve children. But I do say, when you have a small family of two or three or even four children, there comes a period fairly soon in the life of the mother of those children when she is not fully occupied, and when, to my thinking, on the whole, so far as the children are concerned, she ought not to be fully occupied.

Mr. Chesterton suggests that it would be a terrible thing for the ordinary woman to turn her attention to philanthropy. Well, I never cared for philanthropy much myself, but I believe in the liberty of the individual. Mr. Chesterton is very severe about the ordinary woman in the suburbs who goes out and does what she happens to think is the right thing in the way of philanthropy. We have all got our own schemes for reforming the world. Mr. Chesterton has got his, I have mine. Mr. Chesterton has the very excellent paper called *G. K.'s Weekly*, and he runs it largely, I suppose, because he hopes to reform the world by it. I have something to do with *Time and Tide*, no doubt with the hope of reforming the world by that.

Finally, Mr. Chesterton said he supposed that I believed in the civilization which I find here to-day. Well, I am a business woman, I am in commerce, and I would not be anywhere else. I believe that business is the most important thing. It is the fundamental trade of a country, the fundamental profession, if you like, of a country; for all the other professions are parasites on that one profession of getting food, housing, clothing, material well-being, if you like, for the people of the country. But I do not believe that our civilization to-day is perfect. I no more want women to withdraw into the home and pull the blinds down, and say this system is not good enough for us to touch, than I want men to do that. If it is not good enough for them to touch, they had better get out and alter it. If it is good enough for them to touch, then let them work in it. And, if the trades and professions are good enough for men, then I think they are good enough for women.

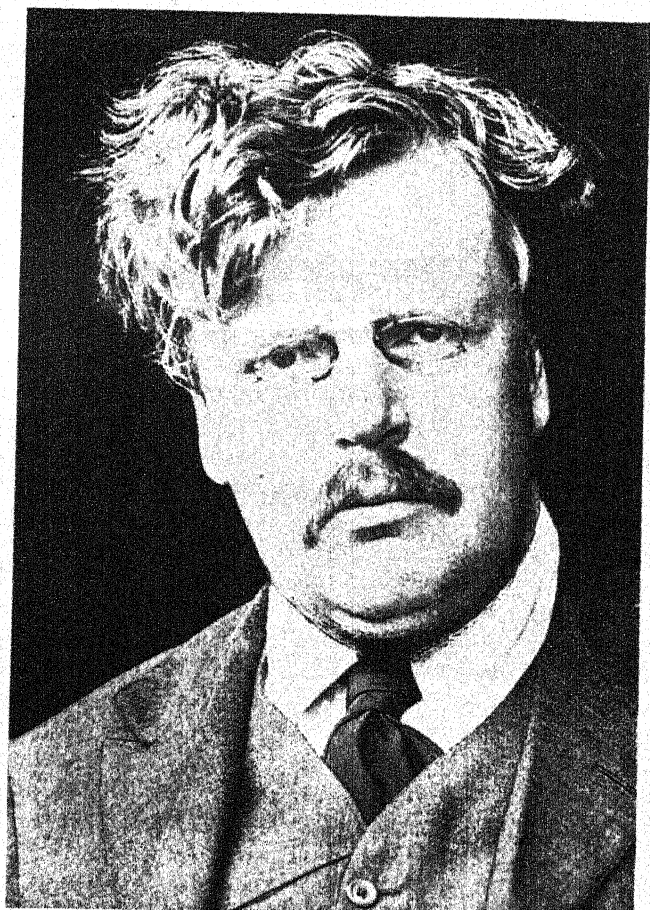
G. K. CHESTERTON

FOR THE LEISURED WOMAN

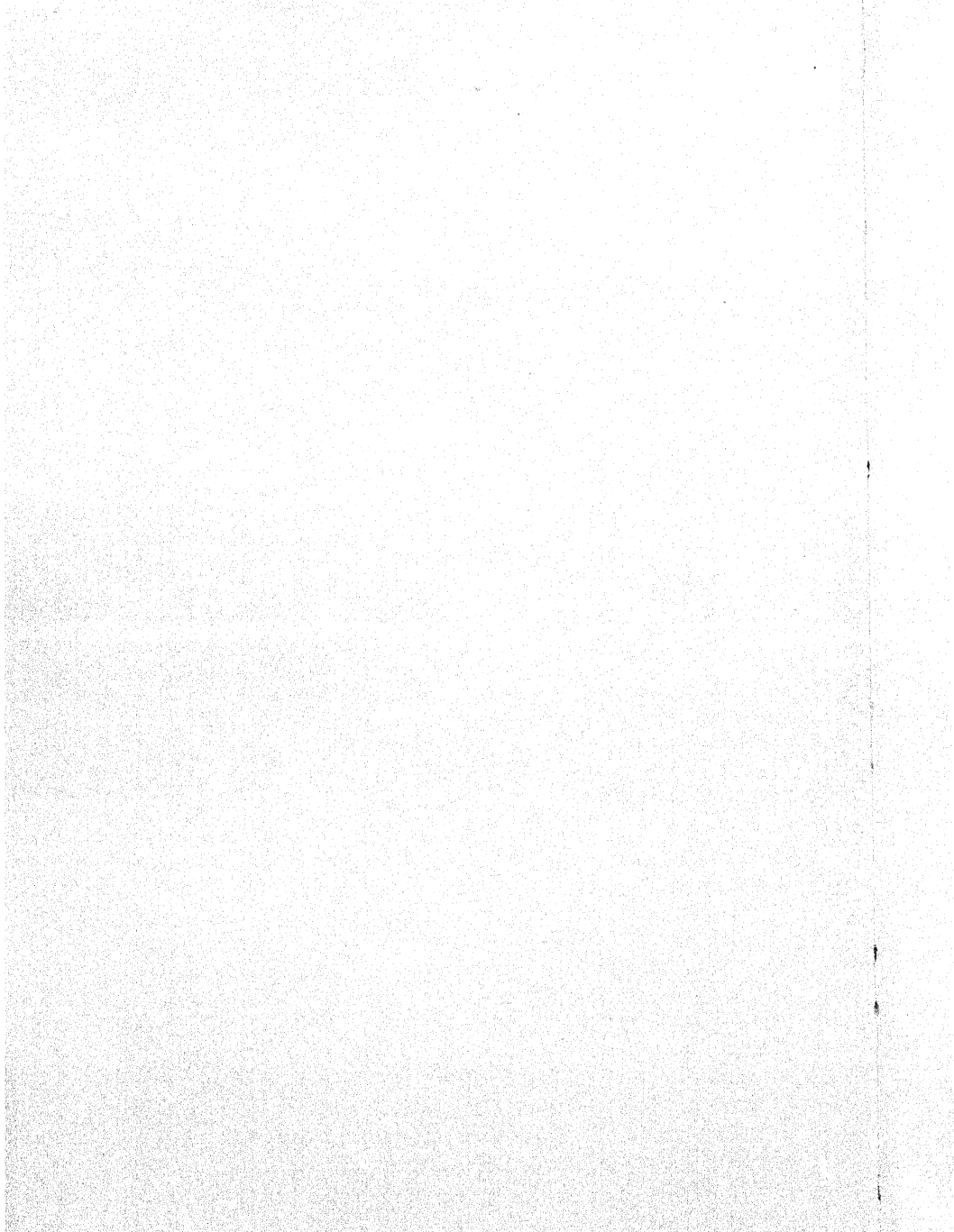
MR. CHAIRMAN, known to your intimate friends as G. B. S., it is a very great satisfaction to me that it was to several millions of people that you uttered the sentiment that birth control has abolished the children, "got rid of the children" was, I think, the exact phrase you used. It was no doubt a phrase used by King Herod. What sort of prospects of humanity and of the future we have to face, now that so simple an expedient has got rid of the children, I am not sure, and I am inclined to add one would not care, if that were really so. If it be really true that so simple, though unclean and unpleasant an expedient has indeed got rid of the children, then I can quite understand the proposition of Lady Rhondda that the lady in the suburbs has not got much to do.

It is quite true that in the debate to which Lady Rhondda alluded I said that the care even of one child would be and ought to be a full-time job. But I should not like you to suppose I ever suggested that it was a normal or even a natural state of things for a child to be an only child. If it is true that the large number of these unhappy suburban ladies have only one child, you must blame that which has abolished the children, and certainly not me! I do not think it is a good thing that people should have only one child; I only say that if they have only one they might very well pay some little attention to it, as one human being is quite a sufficient subject of attention, properly understood. I want to explain that point, to begin with, because it has been suggested that no member of my sex can be pretty and amiable. I have not the smallest pretension to be pretty, but I do believe that, broadly speaking, I am amiable.

The first thing that I wish to make clear is the conditions of that controversy to which my distinguished opponent has referred. You will observe that practically all the examples she gave appeared to refer to people who had a good deal of money, people who had nurses and all sorts of equipment. But I was



GILBERT CHESTERTON



only concerned with differing from her on one particular point—the question whether the care of children or even of one child is an adequate occupation, or craft, or art, or labor for a human being. It is upon that only that I propose to differ.

THE COCKTAIL

The chairman has suggested that I should probably, in my capacity of Anacreon, rise and praise the cocktail. I am glad to say that Anacreon had never heard of a cocktail. If he had drunk cocktails, he would never have written such good poetry. Personally, I may give an example on that point. I think the cocktail is an excellent example of the degradation of all modern things, including the noble joy of wine. A man ought to wish to drink a little wine with or after his meals, but I have never yet sunk to such a degradation that I wanted anybody to raise my spirits in order to eat my meals.

Lady Rhondda told us about how dreadful it was for a woman to have nothing to do. Well, between you and me, I think there is a very great deal to be said for any man or woman having a good deal more of that glorious thing, nothing to do. It seems to me that a great part of the evil of the modern world arises from the fact that, while people are in a vast hurry to do all sorts of things, they have no time to think. I should not wish to be so ungallant as to say that the very structure of my opponent's argument indicates that they have not enough time to think; but, broadly speaking, all modern arguments, and arguments from the ablest and most brilliant people of the modern world, show that they have not had time enough to think things out from the beginning. I personally believe that it would be a very good thing, not only for women, but for men, and if possible more than for women, to have a number of blank and empty hours in which, after having tried every other desperate expedient, having drugged themselves with every other enjoyment, they should at last fall back upon the wild necessity of using their brains.

The one thing that Lady Rhondda has not told us is what the leisured woman ought to do, suppose that she is indeed this degraded creature.

Now I will frankly admit that there is—I concede this point to Lady Rhondda—a danger in the leisured woman. There is always the very serious danger that she may turn her attention to philanthropy or social reform. She may take up public work; in other words, occupy herself in various ways with the oppression of the poor and interference with human liberty. But I prefer to take a brighter view of her activities. It is more charitable to suppose that she does go and dance the Charleston and drink cocktails and amuse herself in various ways which, at any rate, consist in taking pleasures for herself and not taking them away from other people.

“SERVING THE COMMUNITY”

May I point out that the one fallacy at the bottom of all this sort of discussion is the idea that you are necessarily serving the community by going outside the home? What is meant nowadays by going into a trade or a profession? What is offered to this vast concourse of idle women? “Serving the community,” of course—going out and becoming a servant of some joint-stock company and swindling the community; going out and being the servant of some crack medicine or some vast system of patent foods, and poisoning the community; going out into my own unhappy guild, and writing lies for some millionaire; serving some of the vast trust newspapers, and misleading and deceiving and betraying the community.

One would really suppose from that line of argument that the woman had only to step outside these idle and empty suburban homes in order to step into the Utopia or Golden Age in which every kind of work she did was strictly and perfectly designed for the service of humanity. My friends, the exact opposite is the case. The home is the only place left where there is any liberty, and individuality and creative power, and possibility of human personalities counting as such.

This movement for women, the passing into the commercial activities of our time, was indeed a kind of flood or tide, a magnificent river rushing upon the sea of liberty. Personally, I think it is a deluge of dullness which will drown the whole world unless some islands and some arks are preserved. I know

MENACE OF THE LEISURED WOMAN 167

what my own profession is like; it is getting duller every day. I dare say most of the blame belongs to men. There are a good many women in it now, but I should not put it on that. Our own sex left to itself is capable of a magnificent dullness, and is being made worse by combination, one flat, futile, vulgar vile stupidity, spreading over the whole world, equally monotonous and impotent.

In all that vast flood of futility and vulgarity and dreariness there remain certain little islands, little secure places, little fortresses, little shrines, where man will continue in some shape or fashion to live the right human life. In that thing called the home, we are not told to leave off eating or drinking at all hours of the day; in that place we are not required to dress, behave, and go on a certain fashion, according to the dictates of the big shops.

I take it that my opponent does believe more or less in all this vast sweep of modern, commercial, capitalist and ultimately monopolist civilization. I have testified here that I totally and utterly disbelieve it, that I believe it to be one of the lowest slaveries that man has ever undergone, that I think it will soon fall by its own weight, and break up by its own incapacity, but that during that process I am for defending all those little provinces, those little protected kingdoms of leisure and liberty and human creative habit that still exist.

GEORGE BERNARD SHAW

SUMMARY

It has been suggested that I should perform an impossible and really highly abstract operation called summing-up. This has not been very much of a debate, because I am very glad to say that both the controversialists have stuck pretty fairly to the splendid precept of Robert Owen: "Never argue; repeat your assertions."

In so far as there has been any argument, it has consisted, as usual, in the two parties attributing to one another the reciprocal positions which it is evident they do not hold, and which,

as a matter of fact, they could not hold, because no one same being could possibly hold them. There are always sentences in a debate which lend themselves to that. Mr. Chesterton made use of the sentence about the whole system which, taken by itself, seems to point to the Oriental system called purdah. But Lady Rhondda knows, and I know, that Mr. Chesterton is not a believer in purdah, and if he were he dare not say so because Mrs. Chesterton is on the platform.

I noticed also that in the course of the debate we dropped into that habit which the great Norwegian, Henrik Ibsen, tried so hard to get us away from, the habit of dealing with ideas and getting away from our argument. For instance, we had the expression, "the home." Ladies and gentlemen, whose home? As long as Mr. Chesterton stuck to the ideal, the home—not anybody's home, mind you, but the home—then he was able to say, without any sense of getting away from eternal truths, that a man when he retires into his own home, could say what he liked, do what he liked, and even could think what he liked. Once we get into the home, ladies and gentlemen, we hardly dare to think at all. Take one of the greatest thinkers in the world, Socrates—where did he think? We know very well that the one place where he could not call his soul his own was his own house.

MISCHIEF FOR IDLE HANDS

Now this question of leisure. The real essence and genuine position that Lady Rhondda takes was summed up long ago in the two lines, "Satan still some mischief finds for idle hands to do." But when you come to deal with this question of leisure, you must remember that this capitalist system of ours is not going to be eternal. As Mr. Chesterton said, it is crashing already by the weakness in its own fabric, especially the moral weakness, and either in its crash it will bring down civilization, and bring us all down along with it, or else it will be got rid of by what Mr. Chesterton calls distributism, by a more equal distribution of property.

But if you are going to have an equal distribution of property, you will have to have an equal distribution of labor, and

then you will have as a consequence of that an equal distribution of leisure. We shall all have a lot of leisure, and then we will have to consider what to do with it. It will be a matter for ourselves, which I know is a very unpopular suggestion, because my friend Mr. Chesterton talks of the glorious position of having nothing to do. But, as he knows, that is not a very comfortable position.

What I think he essentially means is that you will be in the glorious position of being able to do what you like. But you know even that is not quite so glorious, as every tramp knows. I am afraid that when people have about six or seven hours a day in which they can do absolutely as they like, they will all turn round to somebody like myself, or Mr. Chesterton, or Lady Rhondda, who have got a certain amount of eloquence on the platform, and they will say, "Will you please tell us what we like, and we will go and do it very hard."

As this is a possibility, I would like to tell you that one of the things to which I attribute my own greatness is a resolution which I formed early in life, and that is that I never would allow myself to be persuaded I was enjoying myself when as a matter of fact I was not. I think if you could rub that into both the women and the men who are threatened with a very large amount of leisure, then matters would arrange themselves.

As to the question of the one child, bringing up a single child is undoubtedly a whole-time job. The remedy for that is to have six children; then it will hardly take you any time at all: the children will bring one another up. In the course of my long life I have observed large families. I have seen the unfortunate eldest child, and perhaps the second child, brought up largely when they were the only two children to look after, being ordered about and brought up in the worst sense of that horrible word. What right has any human being to dare to talk of bringing up another child? You do not bring up a tree or a flower, it brings itself up; you have got to give it a fair chance by tilling the soil lightly. But, as a matter of fact, when it comes to this question of bringing up children, people who have large families bring up the two eldest very carefully, make them intensely miserable to a very great extent, destroy

their intellect and their character; and then in the end in the large family, the family of six or seven or eight or even more, you find the two eldest spoiled and their lives very largely spoiled by bringing up.

Of course, by the time the parents have come to the youngest, they have given up all that sort of nonsense; they are tired of it. They have found out what our late friend Prince Kropotkin used to say:

"What can you do except look on at them and wonder?" That is the thing you have to do. You have to keep them fed and knock a certain amount of order into them, and in fairly large families let them bring one another up. Then you will find that, although the bringing up of one child was a whole-time job, the bringing up of six or seven takes about half an hour a day.

IMAGINARY ATTRIBUTES

But there are other ideals besides the home that you have to be a little careful about. You speak of the women in the home, you speak of the mother, you speak of the wife. Really, women are being persecuted unendurably in her name because of her imaginary attributes.

Let us look this matter carefully in the face. I have known a very fair number of women in my time. Some of them produced splendid children, and were totally unfitted to have charge of them in any way. Others were, as we say, born mothers; they had a genius for it. Between them may be a certain number of people who, with a little assistance, guidance, and help, can get on fairly well. But I think we must recognize that the wife and mother do not cover the whole number of family combinations that you have to deal with, and that the home does not cover the lot of many human beings. Many of them have to go to sea, for instance, and do other things of that kind. Some of them have to keep lighthouses. I wonder, is there a lighthouse-keeper in this audience; if so, I should like him to give his idea of the home, of home life.

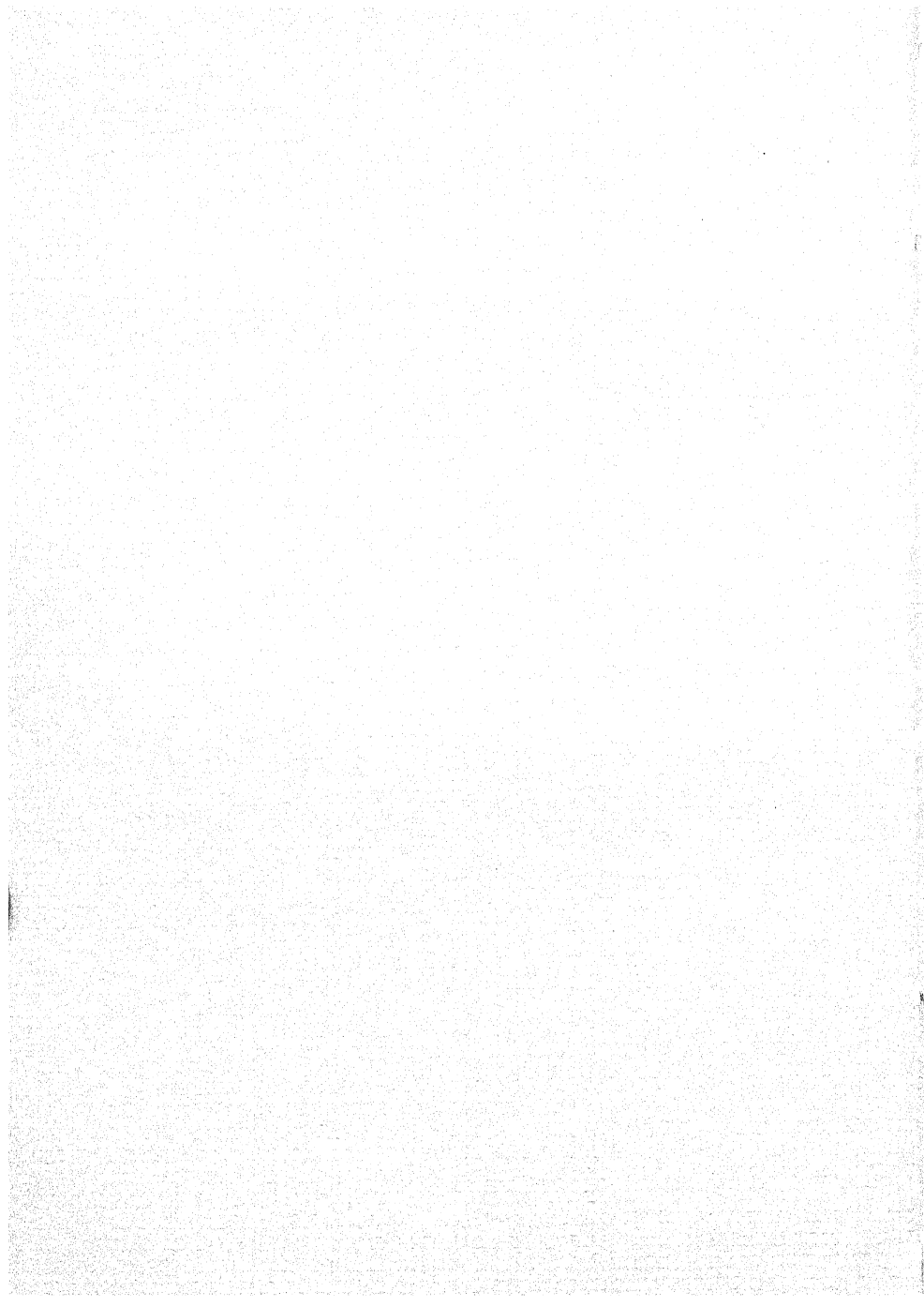
You have to deal with all these questions in a pretty practical way. You have to avoid ideals, and you have, finally, to remem

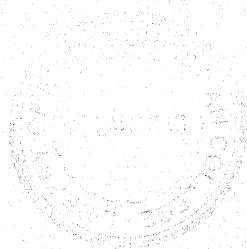
ber, that the leisured woman is not only a menace, especially to herself and to everybody else, but the leisured human being who has got nothing to do at all, who is completely leisured—and that is really what we have been driving at to-night—whether male or female, is a predestined miserable person and an injurious person to everybody around.

IDLENESS A CRIME

As a matter of fact, if you even keep a horse for purely ornamental purposes, purely pleasure purposes, you will find that that horse will be a valetudinarian horse; you will always have trouble with its getting ill, and things of that kind, but if you allow it to take a garden-roller around for two hours a day, it becomes a perfectly different sort of horse. In the same way we must look forward to a time when we will all have our bit of work to do every day. We do not want to worry so much as yet about the leisured woman and the leisured person. We have to talk a little about the ideal, the complete ideal. We have to make up our minds to destroy the idler, that we won't have the idler under any circumstances. It ought to be a capital crime to idle.

I dare say *Time and Tide* and *G. K.'s Weekly* are willing enough to teach that lesson; but, as the editors have told you, they have no power to take this and to ram it down the throats of the people, and make them read these papers. Unfortunately, ladies and gentlemen, other people have that power. Most of the daily newspapers of London to-day, although you may not know it, are rammed down your throat, just as much as they are shoved into the place where your brain should be. This is one of the things we have to get rid of.





GENERAL INDEX

GENERAL INDEX

The Index has been designed to be of practical service to users of MODERN ELOQUENCE. Its aim is to direct the reader at once to speaker, speech, society occasion, subject or quotation. Elaborate analyses of subjects have been avoided for the sake of concreteness and simplicity. Names of speakers and titles of speeches are printed in bold face type, when they are reference words.

A

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Abandonment of General			Adams, Charles Francis		
Gordon, The			biographical note	7	1
Salisbury, Lord	10	322	College Fetish, A	7	1
Abbott, Lyman			Lessons of Life, The	1	10
Bachelier on	1	54	Seward's letter to, Wat-		
biographical note	1	1	terson on	9	434
cited on pioneers	11	415	Adams, Elmer B.		
Faith and Duty	1	1	introducing H. C. Caldwell	1	202
quoted on extemporaneous			Adams, Henry		
speaking	1	xxx	cited by Little	6	257
Abelard			Gale, Zona, on	7	169
Hale on	13	xvi	Adams, John		
Abolition			Adams and Jefferson, speech		
see also Slavery in Amer-			by Everett	9	181
ica			Alderman on	1	29
Calhoun on	11	114	Blaine on	9	56
Sumner cited on	9	302	Blaine on	9	61
Absolutism			cited on culture	2	136
Depew on	8	130	Clark, Champ on	1	284
Academy of Political Science,			Curtis on	9	125
New York			Daniel on	9	146
Ripley, W. Z.: Control of			Everett on	11	61
Corporations	5	244	letter to Jefferson on Plato		
Warburg, P. M.: Inflation			quoted	7	9
as a World Problem			letters to Jefferson on		
and our Relations There-			Greek quoted	7	8
to	5	368	quoted on Declaration of		
Accounting			Independence	9	193
government, Dawes on	4	167	quoted on son's election to		
Acres of Diamonds			presidency	9	200
Conwell, Russell Herrman	13	140	quoted on Washington	9	159
Across the Flood			White, A. D., quoted on	9	449
Reading, Lord	3	128	Adams, John Quincy		
Acting			Adams, John, quoted on	9	200
see also Drama, Theater			biographical note	11	69
Gillette, William quoted			cited on our country	3	434
on	6	12	Depew on	1	404
Jefferson, Joseph on	2	280	Eliot on	2	9
Warfield, David quoted			Jubilee of the Constitu-		
on	15	52	tion, The	11	69
Act of Union			quoted on Emerson and		
Griffith on	8	192	Transcendentalism	9	128
Acton, Lord			quoted on Rhode Island	2	45
quoted on French Revolu-			Adams, Samuel		
tion	8	53	American Independence	11	5
Adam			biographical note	11	5
Burdette on	13	104	Sears on	10	xxxii
fall of, Wesley on	10	89	Straus on	8	395
Jordan on	5	32	Adams and Jefferson		
Lady Astor on	6	18	Everett, Edward	9	181
			Adamson Law		
			Alexander, M. W., on	8	6

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Wilson quoted on	8	21	Matthews on	8	295
Addams, Jane			spirit of, W. A. White on	6	385
biographical note	1	16	Advertising		
biographical note	8	1	see also Publicity, Salesman-		
cited by Vincent	8	369	ship		
In Memory of Henry			Churchill quoted on	5	400
Lloyd	9	1	Epigrams on	14	277
Seconding the Nomination			five factors in, Jordan on	5	37
of Roosevelt for Presi-			Howard on	5	1
dent, 1912	8	1	How Women Regard Ad-		
Washington's Birthday	1	16	vertising, speech by Edith		
Addington, Henry			McClure-Patterson	5	144
Lord Rosebery on	9	381	public speaking and, A. H.		
Addison, Joseph			Thorndike on	4	xiv
cited on merchants	3	107	Relation of Literature to		
Hoar on	9	xxiii	Advertising, speech by		
quoted on manners	7	77	Opdycke	5	207
Address, the			Salesmanship and Advertis-		
see also After-Dinner Speak-			ing, speech by Woodbridge	5	396
ing, Eloquence, Oratory,			Spillman on	3	274
Public Speaking, Speeches			Advertising Automobiles		
Four Ways of Delivering			Jordan, Edward S.	5	32
an Address, introduction			Advertising Profession, The		
by Brander Matthews	1	xxiii	Coolidge, Calvin	4	130
Literary Address, The, in-			Advice		
troduction by H. W.			Carlyle on	7	84
Mable	7	xiii	defined by Goethals	8	182
Address at Buffalo,			Epigrams on	14	279
McKinley, William	11	395	Æschines		
Address at Gettysburg, Penn-			account of	10	14
sylvania, July 4, 1913			Against Ctesiphon	10	15
Wilson, Woodrow	11	438	Beveridge on	5	xvi
Address at State Fair of			Demosthenes on	10	18
Minnesota			quoted on Demosthenes	8	xiv
Roosevelt, Theodore	11	415	quoted on Demosthenes	10	14
Address to His Soldiers			Affairs in America		
Hannibal	10	50	Pitt, William, Earl of		
Address to Lafayette			Chatham	10	101
Clay, Henry	9	13	Afghanistan		
Address to the Delegates			Gladstone on	10	303
from Alsace			Africa		
Gambetta, Léon	10	289	Kitchener in Africa, speech		
Address to the German People			by Lord Salisbury	3	191
William II, Emperor of			Roosevelt in, Lodge on	9	336
Germany	12	6	South Africa		
Addresses before the Senate			Chamberlain on	1	241
Marshall, Thomas Riley	2	406	Kitchener and, Asquith on	9	37
Addresses to his Army			Laurier on	12	77
Napoleon	10	221	Stanley in, Depew on	13	377
Addresses to Workingmen			Through the Dark Conti-		
and Soldiers			nent, speech by H. M.		
Kerensky, Alexander	12	187	Stanley	3	280
Ade, George			Through the Great Forest,		
anecdote of (Tarkington)	3	333	speech by H. M. Stanley	13	377
Cincinnatus from Indiana, A	1	20	After-Dinner Speaking		
dined by Lotos Club	1	20	see also Address, Elo-		
Garland on	2	75	quence, Oratory, Public		
Adjusting Ourselves to a			Speaking, Speeches		
New Era in Business			address by James Russell		
Spillman, Harry Collins	5	309	Lowell	2	372
Adler, Felix			Caldwell on	1	202
biographical note	7	14	Clark, Champ on	14	xiix
introducing Wu Ting-Fang	13	437	Cobb on	1	319
Marcus Aurelius	7	14	Cortelyou on	4	139
Nature and the Religious			Harrison on	2	170
Mood	7	30	Howells on	2	248
Adopted Citizen, The			Hume Jr. on	6	206
Grant, Ulysses Simpson	2	131	introduction by Sears	3	xv
Adventure			Jenks on	2	287

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Johnson, J. F. on	4	xlii	Alcohol		
Lowell cited on	2	415	industrial, Baekeland on	4	28
Page, T. N. on	3	29	Alcoholic liquors		
Reed, T. B. on	8	xix	see also Prohibition, Tem-		
After-War Questions			perance		
Hoover, Herbert Clark	4	411	Bok on	13	36
Agadir crisis			Alden, Priscilla		
Grey on	12	17	Dewey on	1	391
Against Capital Punishment			Alderman, Edwin Anderson		
Robespierre	10	209	biographical note	1	26
Against Ctesiphon			Making of a National		
Æschines	10	15	Spirit, The	1	35
Against Stafford			Virginia	1	26
Pym, John	10	68	Woodrow Wilson	9	6
Against the Charge of Treason			Alexander, Magnus Wash-		
Mirabeau	10	191	ington		
Against Warren Hastings			biographical note	8	3
Sheridan, Richard Brinsley	10	139	Citizenship	8	3
Agassiz, Jean Louis Rodolphe			Alexander the Great		
anecdote of (Lowell)	8	255	Daniel on	9	160
Beecher on	1	91	Demosthenes on	10	18
Lowell quoted on	2	412	Dewey on	13	378
Matthews on	8	298	Alferi, Vittorio		
Talmage on	3	328	quoted on love of country	9	145
Age			Algiciras Conference		
Bryant on	1	164	Grey on	12	15
Epigrams on	14	280	Roosevelt's influence on,		
Age of Chivalry, The			Lodge on	9	335
Burke, Edmund	10	137	Alison, Sir Archibald		
Age of Commercial Criticism,			presiding at banquet of		
An			Manchester Athenæum	2	22
Coolidge, Calvin	1	340	All-American teams		
Age of Research, The			Hall, E. K., on	2	148
Gladstone, William Ewart	2	88	Allen, Ethan		
Agincourt, battle of			Bryan on	1	161
Henry V quoted on	1	86	Watterson on	3	378
Agnosticism			Allen, Florence Ellinwood		
Wu Ting-Fang on	13	446	biographical note	6	1
Agriculture			Women and World Peace	6	1
see also Farmer, Land			Allen, Henry Justin		
Eliot on	7	141	biographical note	8	9
Hill, J. J. on	4	401	dined by Lotos Club	3	113
Hoover on	4	416	Kansas Industrial Court,		
Plea for the Farmer, A,			The	8	9
speech by Lowden	2	351	Price, C. W. on	3	113
Aguinaldo, Emilio			Allen, Congressman John		
Schurz on	11	378	anecdote of (Champ Clark)	14	xxv
Aircraft for Industry			Allenby, Lord		
Henderson, Paul	4	389	Beck on	1	84
Air mail			Opening the Hebrew Uni-		
Henderson on	4	390	versity at Jerusalem	7	33
Air service			Allied Debt to the U. S.,		
Lloyd George on	12	169	An Effective Plan for		
Air ships			Its Payment		
prophesied by Tennyson,			Vanderlip, Frank Arthur	5	348
Daniels on	1	362	Allies, the		
Air transportation			see also World War		
Rea on	5	224	America and the Allies,		
Alabama Controversy			speech by Beck	12	127
Carnegie on	1	222	Borden on	12	104
Alaska, Fish, and Indians			McAdoo on	8	275
Stuck, Hudson	3	301	war debt of, Pomerene on	3	71
Albert Edward, Prince of Wales			Allison, William B.		
see Edward VII			Johnson, J. F. on	4	xxxix
Albert, King of Belgium			Ally, John B.		
Belgium Ready	12	39	anecdote of Lincoln quoted	9	443
telegram to King George			Alsace-Lorraine		
V quoted	12	24	annexation of, Bebel on	10	363
			Gambetta on	10	290

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Millerand on	12	451	Viviani on	12	224
Wilson on	12	284	Wilson on	12	205
Altgeld, John Peter			Wilson on	12	233
biographical note	11	358	France and, Depew on	1	400
On Municipal and Govern- mental Ownership	11	358	Freemasonry in England and America, speech by Robbins	7	352
Ambassadors			free trade and, Cobden on	10	240
Ambassador of American Literature to the Court of Shakespeare, Curtis on	9	140	Gompers on	12	288
Confirming an Ambassador, speech by George Harvey	2	172	Growth of American Pres- tige, The, speech by Straus	3	296
MacDonald, J. R., on	2	392	Harrison quoted on	8	310
Mr. Dooley quoted on	2	172	Hedges on	2	196
Reed, T. B., on	3	137	humor of, Maclaren on	13	425
Wotton, Sir Henry, quoted on	2	393	Irish union and, O'Connell on	10	261
Ambition			Laboulaye quoted on	8	418
Carlyle on	7	98	Lamont on	5	100
Epigrams on	14	282	Lowden on	2	350
Holmes Jr. on	2	228	Marshall, T. R. on	8	292
America			Munsey, F. A. on	5	186
see also Civil War—Amer- ican, England and Amer- ica, Revolutionary War, United States			obligations of, Freeman on	6	140
Addresses in America, by Viviani	12	223	oratory of, Sears on	10	xxxiii
Affairs in America, speech by Pitt	10	101	Paderewski on	8	335
Arnold on	8	33	Pershing on	12	442
Beck on	1	82	Pomerene on	3	68
Beveridge on	11	372	Recollections of America, speech by Prince of Wales	1	23
Burke quoted on	9	205	Roosevelt on	12	108
Carlyle cited on	8	205	statesmen of, Wilson on	7	429
Carnegie on	1	219	What the Age Owes to America, speech by Evarts	8	144
Changes of Forty Years in America, address by Bryce	1	168	Wise on	3	436
characteristics of, Amy Lowell on	2	363	World War and		
Christianity in, Brent on	6	29	see also Volume 12, Sec- tion IV, The United States in the War	12	205
Clark, Champ on	1	280	Alderman on	9	22
colonies in, Depew on	8	135	Clemenceau on	12	185
colonists in, J. Q. Adams on	11	70	Lloyd George on	12	176
colonization of, Bancroft quoted on	10	258	McAdoo on	8	274
Conciliation with America, speech by Burke	10	114	American, the		
country towns in, W. A. White on	6	381	Behold the American, speech by Talmage	3	324
criticized by Herbert Spen- cer	3	266	Gadsden quoted on	11	255
Defects in American Edu- cation Revealed by the War, speech by Eliot	7	136	Hollander as an American, The, speech by Roosevelt	3	154
democracy and, Lowell on	8	257	Lee, R. E. quoted on	9	203
democracy of, Dolliver on	11	xix	Lincoln, the typical Ameri- can, Grady on	2	99
Dickens on	1	412	Lowell quoted on	2	414
discovery of			Porter on	3	106
Farrar on	9	205	Riddell on	8	346
Fiske on	9	206	Scotch-American, The speech by Andrew Car- negie	1	216
Lincoln cited on	4	253	To the First Americans Who Fell in France, speech by a French of- ficer	12	435
entering World War			typical, Roosevelt on	11	416
Baker on	12	265	American Academy in Rome		
Gompers on	12	287	Taft on	8	421
Ishii on	12	253	American Academy of Arts and Letters		
Lloyd George on	12	215	Cannon, J. G.: Mark Twain	9	94
			Howells, W. D.: In Mem-		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
ory of Mark Twain	9	262	Harris, J. P.: The Financing of Electric Railways	4	360
Matthews, Brander: James Russell Lowell	2	411	Lee, I. L.: Publicity for Public Service Corporation	5	110
Nicholson, Meredith: The Sunny Slopes of Forty	7	316	American Expeditionary Forces Chaplains' Corps of, Brent	1	153
Osborn, H. F.: John Burroughs	9	366	American Federation of Labor, The		
Thomas, Augustus: The Gold Medal for Drama	6	362	address by Samuel Gompers	4	299
van Dyke, Henry: William Dean Howells—A Traveler from Altruria	9	414	declaration of, Gompers on	12	294
White, W. A.: The Country Newspaper	6	381	Gompers and, Macy on	5	164
America and England			Green on	4	324
Taft, William Howard	3	316	Kirby, Jr. on	5	69
America and the Allies			American fiction		
Beck, James Montgomery	12	127	Nicholson on	7	322
American Association of Advertising Agents			American Gas Institute		
Coolidge, Calvin: The Advertising Profession	4	130	Cortelyou, G. B.: Efficiency	4	139
American Bankers' Convention			American Historical Association		
Lamont, T. W.: The American Bankers' Responsibility	5	93	Eggleston, Edward: The New History	7	124
M'Kenna, Reginald: Economic Aspects of World Debts	5	147	American history		
Munsey, Frank Andrew: Problems of the Hour	5	178	Course of, The, address by Woodrow Wilson	7	417
American Bankers' Responsibility, The			American Ideal, The		
American bar, The			Miller, Henry Russell	2	426
Wilson, G. T. on	3	423	American idealism		
American Bar Association			Matthews on	8	304
Davis, J. W.: Our Brethren Overseas	6	86	American Ideals		
Hume Jr., F. C.: To Young Lawyers	6	206	address by John Bassett		
Sutherland, George: Private Rights and Government	8	404	Moore	2	438
White, E. D.: The Supreme Court	6	373	Brandeis on	8	45
American Character			American Ideals during the Last Half-Century		
address by Brander Matthews	8	293	Root, Elihu	8	373
Brooks, Phillips on	9	71	American Independence		
Falconer on	8	155	Adams, J. Q. on	11	72
American Chemical Society			address by Samuel Adams	11	5
Backeland, L. H.: The Engineer	4	20	Evarts on	8	147
Millikan, R. A.: The Atom	7	272	Everett quoted on	9	154
Nichols, W. H.: The Chemist and Reconstruction	5	198	Pitt on	10	106
Wiley, H. W.: The Ideal Woman	3	411	Schurz on	3	200
American Climatological and Clinical Association, Washington D. C.			American Indian Speeches		
Darlington, Thomas: Our Association	6	67	Logan	11	52
American Diplomacy			Red Jacket: Reply to Samuel Dexter	11	56
Hay, John	2	175	Tecumseh: Speech at Vincennes	11	53
American Electric R. R. Association Convention			American Institute of Electrical Engineers		
			Marconi on	6	274
			American Invasion of England, The		
			Kipling, Rudyard	12	317
			American Irish Historical Society		
			Cobb, Irvin: The Lost Tribes of the Irish in the South	1	309
			Americanism		
			Bok on	13	29
			Epigrams on	14	283
			Ohio, the Presidency and Americanism, speech by		
			Hedges	2	197
			Osborn on	9	371

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	340	Beck, J. M.: Fourth of July	1	78
Roosevelt on	3	297	Hammond, J. H.: The Fourth of July	2	159
Sims on	8	383	Prince of Wales: Recollections of America	1	23
True Americanism, speech by Brandeis	8	44	Reid, Whitelaw: The Fourth of July	3	145
Watterson on	3	379	Page, W. H.: The Fourth of July in London	12	248
Americanization	8	45	Simon, Sir John: Toast to His Excellency the American Ambassador	3	233
American Law Institute			American Society of International Law		
Wickersham, George Woodward	6	390	Root, Elihu: Rocking Chairs and Respect for Law	3	175
American Legion			American Society of Mechanical Engineers		
Orange County, California			Rea, Samuel: American Transportation		
McAdoo, W. G.: The Soldiers' Bonus	8	273	American Soldier, The		
American Legion and the Nation, The			Wheeler, Joseph	3	391
Owsley, Alvin	8	323	American Standard, The		
American Legion Convention			Washington, Booker Taliaferro	8	437
Coolidge, Calvin: Tolerantion	8	116	American system		
American Luncheon Club, London			Crisp on	11	336
Lloyd George, David: To American Comrades in Arms	12	215	American Telephone and Telegraph Company		
American Occupation of the Philippines, The			Carty on	1	234
Dolliver, Jonathan Prentiss	11	384	American Transportation		
American Patriotism			Rea, Samuel	5	216
McKinley, William	8	284	America's Mission		
American people			Bryan, William Jennings	1	158
Bryce cited on	8	308	America Visited		
French writer quoted on	8	293	Stanley, Arthur Penrhyn	3	276
Moore, J. B. on	2	439	Ames, Fisher		
Morley, John on	2	446	quoted on Washington	9	145
Munsey on	5	178	speech for the treaty, Hoar on	9	11
Phillips, Wendell on	13	282	Amherst College Alumni Association, Boston		
psychology of, Depew on	1	379	Coolidge, Calvin: An Age of Commercial Criticism	1	340
Spencer cited on	8	308	Ampère, André Marie		
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	348	Marconi on	6	274
Viviani on	12	224	Amusements		
Wilson quoted on	9	28	Carnegie on	4	111
American Petroleum Institute			Anarchy		
Cortelyou, G. B.: Men of Vision with their Feet on the Ground	1	343	Bebel on	10	364
American Pioneer, The			Burke's fear of, Birrell on	9	41
address by Franklin Knight Lane	8	246	Carlyle on	7	97
American Red Cross, The			Carlyle on	9	176
Davidson, Henry P.	12	313	Ancestors		
American Relief Administration			Emerson quoted on	9	151
Vanderlip, F. A. on	5	354	Our Ancestors and Ourselves, speech by H. E. Howland	2	251
American Revolution			Anderson, Brigadier-General Thomas M.		
see Revolutionary War			letter to Aguinaldo quoted	11	379
American Scholar, The			Anecdotes		
Emerson, Ralph Waldo	6	104	in speeches, Johnson on	4	xxv
American Sixth Battle Squadron			Five Hundred Best	14	i
Beatty on	12	437	use in speeches, Sears on	3	xxii
American Social Science Association			Wit, Humor and Anecdote, introduction by Champ		
Curtis, G. W.: On the Spoils System	11	300			
American Society in London					
Balfour, A. J.: The Fourth of July in London	12	246			

	VOL.	PAGE
Clark	14	xv
Angell, James Rowland		
National Morality	1	43
Anglo-American relations		
see also England and America		
Wilson, G. T. on	3	421
Anglo-American Telegraph Company		
Field, C. W. on	4	228
Anglo-Saxons		
see also Saxon race		
Bryan on	1	162
Daniel on	9	151
Davis, J. W. on	6	103
Page, T. N. on	3	34
Ripley on	5	248
Anglo-Turkish Convention		
Gladstone on	10	307
Anniversaries		
see also Armistice Day, Decoration Day, Flag Day, Forefathers' Day, Fourth of July, Labor Day, Thanksgiving Day		
Appomattox Day, speech by Roosevelt	8	362
Atlantic Monthly, 20th, speech by Clemens	1	293
speech by Howells	2	248
Authors' Club 10th, speech by Joseph Jefferson	2	279
Belgian National Day, speech by Cardinal Mercier	12	140
Birthdays		
see also Lincoln's Birthday, Washington's Birthday		
Bryant, W. C. 70th, speech by Bancroft	1	63
speech by Bryant	1	164
Depew, C. M. 80th, speech by Depew	4	171
Depew, C. M. 87th, speech by Depew	1	372
Eliot, C. W. 90th, speech by Eliot	7	154
speech by A. L. Lowell	7	260
Holmes, O. W. 70th, speech by J. W. Howe	2	240
speech by Clemens	1	301
Kane, Dr. Elisha, speech by Hedges	2	187
Shaw, G. B. 70th, speech by Shaw	3	212
Shakespeare's, speech by J. W. Davis	1	370
Sherman, W. T., speech by Watterson	3	373
Whittier, J. G. 70th, speech by Clemens	1	293
speech by Howells	2	248
Burns, Robert		
Centenary Celebration, speech by Lord Rosebery	9	375
100th anniversary of, speech by Emerson	2	24

	VOL.	PAGE
Centennial Exposition, Philadelphia, speech by Evarts	8	144
Century Club, 75th, speech by Root	7	365
Constitution, 100th, speech by Fitzhugh Lee	2	322
Diamond Jubilee of Queen Victoria, speech by Laurier	2	314
Discovery of America, 400th, speech by Fiske	9	206
Emmett, Robert, 114th, speech by Dolliver	9	174
French Republic, 50th, speech by Millerand	12	447
Gilbert, John, 50th, of first appearance on stage		
speech by Gilbert	2	79
speech by Winter	3	425
Harvard University, 250th, speech by Gilman	7	193
speech by Holmes, Jr.	6	189
Installation of First Mayor of New York, 250th, speech by Finley	8	176
Lowell, J. R., Centennial of, speech by Matthews	2	411
Marshall, John, Centennial of Installation as Chief Justice, speech by Olney	9	358
Moore, Thomas, Centenary of, speech by O'Reilly	3	13
Napoleon, Centenary of death of, speech by Foch	9	219
Silliman, Benjamin, 60th of admission to the bar, speech by Coudert	1	348
Voltaire, 100th of death of, speech by Hugo	9	265
Annunzio, Gabriele D'		
biographical note	12	160
To the Officers of the Piave	12	160
Answer to William J. Bryan, An		
Cockran, William Bourke	11	349
Antietam, battle of		
Holmes, Jr. on	8	212
Anti-trust laws		
Humphrey on	5	10
Antony, Mark		
account of	10	43
Funeral Oration for Julius Caesar	10	44
Beveridge on	5	xxiii
Hoar on	9	xxii
Anthony, Susan B.		
Pond, J. B. on	13	327
Appeal for Dreyfus		
Zola, Emile	7	437
Appeal to His Soldiers		
Korniloff, General	12	190
Appeal to the Nation, An		
Lloyd George, David	12	78
Appleton, William H.		
Howland on	2	253
Appomattox		
Alderman on	1	32

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Farrar on	9	202	on	4	64
Grant quoted on	3	101	Armistice Day		
Gordon on	13	191	McAdoo, W. G.: The Soldiers' Bonus	8	273
Page, T. N. on	3	30	Millerand, President: Semi-centennial of the French Republic	12	447
Appomattox Day			Armistice Day, 1921		
Strenuous Life, The, speech by Roosevelt	8	362	Littleton, Martin Willie	8	250
Aquinas, Thomas cited on public retribution	12	142	Army, the		
Arbitration			British		
Allen, Florence on	6	7	Asquith on	12	66
America and, Eliot cited on	8	303	Borden, Sir Robert on	12	102
Catt, Mrs. on	8	78	Kitchener on	12	96
Olney on	3	10	French		
Taft on	12	380	Clemenceau on	12	184
Arctic, the			Napoleon and, Foch on	9	220
Peary on	3	49	German, Bismarck on personal relationship in,	10	352
Argonne			Rockefeller, Jr. on	5	251
Americans in, Beck on	1	85	Red, Trotsky on	12	192
Argument			United States		
Scotch and, Maclaren on	13	429	Howland on	2	258
Smith, Sydney quoted on	5	189	life in, Brent on	1	155
Ariosto			"Regular Army Man", poem quoted by Howland	2	258
cited by Porter	3	94	Roosevelt on	12	118
Aristides			Tilden on	11	263
Robespierre on	10	217	Army and Navy, The		
Aristocracy			Abbott on	1	6
Brandeis on	8	43	address by William Te-		
Macaulay on	10	231	cumseh Sherman	3	223
Schwab on	5	271	Carnegie on	1	210
Aristocracy of Brains, An address by Ernest Martin Hopkins	7	235	Coolidge on	8	119
Butler, N. M. on	8	57	Roosevelt on	8	367
Aristotle			Talmage on	3	329
cited on democracy	3	432	Wood on	8	447
cited on public speaking	10	xxii	Army of the Tennessee Banquet		
Lowell on	8	255	Clemens, S. L.: The Babies	1	298
quoted by Bryan	13	95	Porter, Horace: Tribute to General Grant	3	99
quoted by Spalding	7	390	Arnold, Benedict		
quoted on tragedy	9	23	Bryan on	1	161
Arkwright, Richard			Arnold, Edwin		
Hulbert on	6	200	quoted by H. M. Stanley	3	284
Arliss, George			Arnold, Matthew		
biographical note	6	12	anecdote of	1	405
Curtain Speech, A	6	12	anecdote of (Pond)	13	335
Armaments			biographical note	8	23
see also Washington Conference on Limitation of Armaments			cited on conduct	6	144
Kingsley on	2	299	cited on Emerson as poet	9	410
Limitation of			cited on Franklin	1	386
Barnes on	12	361	cited on progress	7	385
Bourgeois on	12	353	cited on worship of machinery	7	289
Butler on	1	190	gospel of, Hillis on	9	252
Taft on	12	367	"Literature and Dogma," Beveridge on	5	xxi
War and Armament in Europe, speech by Bismarck	10	346	Lytton, Lord on	2	386
Wilson on	12	284	Matthews on	2	411
Armenia			Numbers; or, the Majority and the Remnant	8	23
Brent on	6	26	quoted by Carnegie	1	214
Gladstone on	10	301	quoted on Clifford	8	64
Straus on	8	400	quoted on Puritan discipline	2	295
Arming of the Nations, The Eliot, Charles William	2	8	quoted on Sophocles	9	39
Armistice, the			quoted on the human spirit	2	294
effect on business, Baruch					

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Reid, Whitelaw on	3	141	Stone, M. E. on	6	357
Spencer, Herbert on	3	269	Associated Press of New York		
style of, C. A. Dana on	6	58	Choate, J. H.: A War for		
Arnold, Thomas			Freedom	1	243
Holmes on	8	23	Association		
quoted on German stock	8	34	Barker on	6	21
Arras, battle of			Depew on	4	172
Lloyd George on	12	220	Association of Life Insurance		
Art			Presidents		
America and the arts,			Fiske, Haley: Fifty Years		
Mathews on	8	299	of Life Insurance	4	266
Epigrams on	14	286	Associations		
Illusions Created by Art,			increase of, A. H. Thorn-		
speech by Lord Palmer-			dike on	1	xix
ston	3	39	Astor, John Jacob		
People in Art, Government			anecdote of (Conwell)	13	154
and Religion, The, speech			Astor, Lady		
by Bancroft	7	55	biographical note	6	14
Science and Art, speech by			Women in Politics	6	14
Huxley	2	266	Astor, Viscount		
Sullivan on	3	307	Astor, Lady on	6	14
van Dyke on	7	409	At a Luncheon Given by		
Art and Science			General Brusiloff		
Tyndall, John	3	361	Root, Elihu	3	165
Art and the Beauty of the			Atheism		
Earth			Newman's fear of, Birrell		
Morris, William	7	279	on	9	41
Art of Examination, The			Athens		
Lowell, A. L.	7	261	Arnold on	8	26
Arthur, Chester A.			Mathews on	8	301
Alderman on	9	9	oath of citizenship quoted	8	3
Root on	11	411	Pericles on	10	3
Articles of Confederation			Plato quoted on	8	26
Adams, J. Q. on	11	73	To the Men of Athens on		
Everett on	11	62	Mars' Hill, speech by St.		
Kingsley on	2	301	Paul	10	29
Artists			"Atlantic" and its Contribu-		
Stephen on	3	289	tors, The		
Wilson cited on	9	16	Howells, William Dean	2	248
Ashburton Treaty			Atlantic Cable, the		
Choate on	1	277	Story of, speech by C. W.		
Ashfield, Lord			Field	4	221
biographical note	4	1	Atlantic Monthly, the		
Man and Machine in In-			"Atlantic" and Its Con-		
dustry	4	1	tributors, speech by How-		
Ashfield dinner			ells	2	248
Lowell, J. R.: The Return			breakfast in honor of 70th		
of the Native	2	376	birthday of Holmes		
Asquith, Herbert Henry			speech by Clemens	1	301
Alfred Lyttelton	9	35	speech by J. W. Howe	2	240
biographical note	9	35	twentieth anniversary of		
biographical note	12	57	speech by Clemens	1	293
England Supports Belgium	12	57	speech by Howells	2	248
Lord Kitchener	9	36	Atlantic Telegraph Company		
Asquith, Mrs.			Field, C. W. on	4	223
Introducing Mrs. Asquith,			At Mount Vernon		
speech by Gillilan	2	87	Viviani, René	12	223
Assassination			Atom, The		
Socialism and, speech by			address by Robert Andrews		
Bebel	10	360	Millikan	7	272
Associated Advertising Clubs			Lodge, Sir Oliver on	5	126
of the World			Attention		
Opdycke, J. B.: Relation of			Epigrams on	14	288
Literature to Advertising	5	207	Atterbury, William Wallace		
Associated Chambers of Com-			biographical note	4	12
merce, London			Public Can Secure the Rail-		
Choate, J. H.: Peace be-			road Service It wants,		
tween Nations	1	257	The	4	12
Associated Press, the			At the Auditorium, Chicago		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Viviani, René	12	225	railroads and, Rea on	5	223
At the Dinner in His Honor			Aviation		
Reid, Whitelaw	3	140	see also Air craft		
At the Dinner to Joseph H. Choats			army and navy and, Henderson on	4	392
Reed, Thomas B.	3	137	Europe and, Henderson	4	392
At the Trial of Warren Hastings			government regulation of, Henderson on	4	393
Burke, Edmund	10	131	World War and, Henderson on	4	390
Attila			Axson, Stockton		
Bancroft on	7	58	biographical note	7	34
Attorneys			World and the New Generation, The	7	34
Swift quoted on	6	97	Ayres, Harry Morgan		
Audience, the			Speaking and Speechmaking	15	3
Beveridge on	5	xx			
country audience, Holmes quoted on	7	xvi			
Riley, A. W. on	15	95			
Sears on	3	xviii			
Audubon, John James					
Talmage on	3	328			
Austen, Jane					
novels of, Hale on	13	xvii			
Austerlitz, battle of					
Foch on	9	223			
Austin, L. F.					
quoted on Sarah Grand	2	124			
Austria-Hungary					
Germany and, Bethmann-Hollweg on	12	34			
Jaurès on	12	7			
League of Nations and, Baldwin on	4	34			
Russia and, Cavour on	10	280			
Serbia and, Lloyd George on	12	83			
Viviani on	12	46			
Wilson on	12	213			
Wilson on	12	235			
Wilson on	12	284			
Australia					
commonwealth of, Carnegie on	1	220			
Authority					
Butler, N. M. on	8	69			
Sutherland on	8	404			
Authors					
Conrad quoted on	7	174			
Sainte-Beuve quoted on	8	63			
Sherman, Stuart on	5	286			
Authors' Club, New York					
in Jersey	2	279			
Authors' League of America					
Lowell, Amy: Poetry and Criticism	2	300			
Autocracy					
Gompers on	12	292			
Humphreys on	8	220			
Root on	12	262			
Whitlock on	12	243			
Automobile Club of America					
Gompers, Samuel: The American Federation of Labor	4	299			
Automobiles					
Advertising Automobiles, speech by Jordan	5	32			
Ashfield on	4	9			

B

Babcock, Samuel					
introducing J. H. Choate	1	251			
Babies, The					
Clemens, Samuel Langhorne (Mark Twain)	1	298			
Babin, Ensign Provost					
Coghlan on	1	326			
Bachelor, Irving					
biographical note	1	50			
Sense, Common and Preferred, The	1	55			
Yankee, The	1	50			
Bacon, Francis					
"Advancement of Learning", Gilman on	7	194			
Charge to Justice Hutton	10	63			
cited by Champ Clark	1	286			
cited on professions	1	252			
cited on wars	8	265			
Ingersoll on	13	250			
"New Atlantis" quoted	2	290			
parodied by Evarts	2	33			
quoted on fortune	8	308			
quoted on James I	13	251			
quoted on learning	8	94			
quoted on reading	3	xx			
quoted on reading	9	135			
quoted on Sir Thomas More	1	247			
Bacon, Roger					
Fiske on	9	210			
Baekeland, Leo Hendrik					
biographical note	4	20			
Engineer, The	4	20			
Bagehot, Walter					
cited on Parliament	1	xxiv			
cited on slavery	6	251			
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	13			
Bailey, James Philip					
quoted on thinking	13	170			
Bailey, Isaac H.					
Howland on	2	253			
introducing Conkling	1	333			
introducing Depew	1	389			
introducing Sumner	3	309			
Baker, Charles W.					
Schwab on	5	273			
Baker, George F.					

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Root on	8	375	Mazzini on	10	270
Baker, Newton Diehl			Bangs, Francis N.		
anecdote of (Pomerene)	3	66	Choate and, Stetson on	9	409
biographical note	12	264	humor of, Stetson on	9	401
March Toward Liberty, The	12	264	Banker, the		
Bakunin, Michael			American Banker's Responsibility, The, speech by Lamont	5	93
Bebel on	10	364	Kahn, Otto on	5	49
Balance sheet, the			merchants and, Ecker on	4	179
Hall on	4	341	Run on the Banker, speech by Simeon Ford	2	55
Human Factor in the Balance Sheet, The, speech by Ecker	4	179	World War and, Reynolds on	5	239
Baldwin, Roger N.			Banking		
Mayer on	6	282	foreign, Hepburn on	2	211
speech on sentence	6	281	in Europe, R. L. Owen on	3	23
Baldwin, Stanley			in United States, R. L. Owen on	3	24
biographical note	4	33	McKenna on	5	147
Goodwill in Industry	4	33	Warburg, P. M. on	5	371
Balfour, Arthur James			Bank of England, The		
biographical note	12	248	address by Lord Cunliffe	4	144
Choate on	1	245	Outerbridge on	4	144
cited on the classics	2	454	Bank of England notes		
Fourth of July in London, The	12	248	anecdotes on (E. H. Outerbridge)	4	145
Introducing Chief Justice Taft	1	60	Bar, the		
oratory of, A. H. Thorne-dike on	12	xvi	see also Bench, Law		
Pleasures of Reading, The	7	41	admission to, Wickersham on	6	392
Taft, W. H. on	3	316	Anecdotes of	14	43
Washington Conference	12	409	Bench and the Bar, The, speech by Choate	1	251
Balfour, Colonel Eustace			Choate quoted on	9	412
cited on Lowell	2	413	Coudert on	1	350
Balkan States			leaders of, J. H. Choate quoted on	9	401
in 1877, Jaurès on	12	10	preparation for the bar in England, J. W. Davis on	6	93
Wilson on	12	285	Steuer on	6	327
Balkan War			Bar Association of New York		
Jaurès on	12	10	Roosevelt on	11	431
Ball, David A.			Bar Associations		
Clark, Champ on	14	xxi	Steuer on	6	331
Ballantyne, James			Bar of New York and Brooklyn		
quoted on Dr. Johnson	1	124	Coudert, F. R.: Our Clients	1	348
Ballot, the			Barge canal, the		
negro, H. W. Grady on	2	116	Smith, A. E. on	5	296
short, Wigmore on	3	403	Barker, Lewellys Franklin		
Balzac, Honoré de			biographical note	6	19
"Père Goriot," Zona Gale on	7	163	Wider Influence of the Physician, The	6	19
Bancroft, George			Barlow, Gen. Francis C.		
biographical note	7	55	Gordon on	13	176
Bryant on	1	164	Barnes, George N.		
Daniels on	1	363	Third Session of the Peace Conference	12	360
Eggleston on	7	134	Barnes, Julius Howland		
Grant on	2	131	biographical note	4	46
Parkman quoted on	7	134	Team Play between Government and Industry	4	46
People in Art, Government and Religion, The	7	55	Barot		
quoted by Carnegie	1	219	Sears on	10	xxix
quoted on colonization of America	10	258	Barrie, Sir James		
quoted on democracy	13	102	Barrie Bumps Stevenson	1	73
quoted on Gadsden	8	201	biographical note	1	66
quoted on Madison and Virginia	9	168	Inoffensive Gentleman on a		
quoted on Otis	8	202			
Tribute to William Cullen Bryant	1	63			
Bandiera, the					

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Magic Island, An	1	66	biographical note	11	251
"Little White Bird," J. C.			biographical note	13	1
Dana on	6	65	cited by W. T. Sherman	3	224
quoted on Stevenson	1	66	cited on New York	3	38
Walkley, A. B. on	1	66	Clark, Champ on	14	xviii
Barrie Bumps Stevenson			Glory of New England,		
Barrie, Sir James	1	73	The	1	92
Barristers			Hale on	2	142
Davis, J. W. on	6	90	Home Rule for Ireland	1	103
Barry, General Thomas Henry			McKelway on	2	395
introducing Goethals	8	181	Merchants and Ministers	1	97
Barrymore, Ethel			quoted by Champ Clark	14	xvi
Barrie on	1	66	quoted on grammar	5	392
Bartlett, General William F.			quoted on Lincoln	9	454
Choate on	1	267	Raising the Flag over Fort		
Baruch, Bernard Mannes			Sumter	11	251
biographical note	4	62	Reign of the Common Peo-		
Patriotism in Industry	4	62	ple, The	13	1
Baseball			Religious Freedom	1	87
Wigmore on	3	403	speech at Liverpool, Bever-		
Bastille, the			idge on	5	xiv
Paine quoted on	9	152	Sumner on	3	314
Battle of Manila, The			Before the Diet of Worms		
Coghlan, Joseph Bullock	1	324	Luther, Martin	10	59
Beaconsfield, Lord			Begin Now!		
Arnold on	8	24	Crowder, Enoch Herbert	12	320
biographical note	10	312	Begums, the		
Birrell on	1	123	Warren Hastings and,		
cited on Carlyle	3	244	Sheridan on	10	140
cited on education	8	95	Behavior		
cited on statesmen	8	401	Barker, L. F. on	6	19
Hoar on	9	xvi	Behold the American!		
Peace with Honor	10	312	Talmage, Thomas Dewitt	3	324
quoted on law	6	88	Behring Sea dispute		
quoted on patience and			Depew on	1	373
genius	9	281	Beitter, Abraham M.		
Beatty, Admiral			introducing Sir Alfred Rob-		
biographical note	12	437	bins	7	352
Comrades of the Mist	12	437	Belasco, David		
Beaubien, Charles Philippe			biographical note	1	105
biographical note	8	36	dined by Society of Arts		
Canada and Peace	8	36	and Sciences	1	105
Beauty			Forty years a Theatrical		
America and, Matthews on	8	300	Producer	1	105
Art and the Beauty of the			Belcher, Governor		
Earth, speech by Morris	7	279	quoted by Hibben	2	214
Bancroft on	7	57	Belgium		
Epigrams on	14	289	neutrality of		
novels and, Zona Gale on	7	169	Albert, King on	12	41
Ruskin cited on	9	258	Asquith on	12	57
Wiley on	3	416	Belgian government quoted		
Beaver, Governor			on	12	24
Lee, Fitzhugh on	2	322	Bethmann-Hollweg on	12	37
Bebel, August			Bismarck cited on	12	21
biographical note	10	360	French government quoted		
Socialism and Assassination	10	360	on	12	23
Beck, James Montgomery			German government quoted		
America and the Allies	12	127	on	12	23
Fourth of July	1	78	Gladstone quoted on	12	22
Pomerene on	3	65	Gladstone quoted on	12	25
Thorndike, A. H. on	1	xx	Granville, Lord quoted		
Bedford, Alfred Cotton			on	12	22
biographical note	4	72	Grey on	12	21
France in the Reconstruc-			Laurier on	12	75
tion Period	4	72	Lloyd George on	12	78
Beecher, Henry Ward			Viviani on	12	50
Abbott, L. on	1	8	Marshall on	2	408
anecdote of (Bok)	13	25	Roosevelt on	12	113
anecdote of (Pond)	13	322	Whitlock on	12	244

GENERAL INDEX

187

	VOL.	PAGE
Wilson on	12	284
Belgium Ready	12	39
Albert, King of Belgium	1	231
Bell, Alexander Graham	6	203
Carty on	5	326
Hulbert on	5	324
quoted on future of tele- phone	2	45
Thayer on	7	75
Bell, Clark	1	252
introducing D. D. Field	5	163
Bellay, Jacques du	14	43
quoted on French language,	2	381
Bellows, Rev. Dr.	1	251
cited by Choate	2	365
Belmont, August	3	281
Macy on	6	390
Bench, the	9	57
see also Bar, Law	11	344
Anecdotes of	11	311
Humors of, speech by	7	430
John Lowell	1	259
Bench and the Bar, The	9	372
Choate, Joseph Hodges	1	390
Benet, William Rose	10	xxvii
Lowell, Amy on	12	81
Bennett, James Gordon	12	33
Stanley, H. M. on	12	33
Bentham, Jeremy	11	372
cited on Blackstone	11	372
Bentinck, Lord George	5	xiii
Blaine on	1	111
Benton, Thomas Hart	1	xx
cited on Jackson	2	98
quoted on tariff of 1816	13	16
Wilson on	5	xix
Beresford, Lord Charles		
Choate on		
Bergson, Henri Louis		
Osborn on		
Berkeley, Bishop		
quoted by Depew		
Bernard of Clairvaux		
Sears on		
Bernhardt		
cited on treaties		
Bethmann-Hollweg, Theobald		
von		
biographical note		
Germany Begins the War		
Beveridge, Albert J.		
biographical note		
March of the Flag, The		
Public Speaking (Intro.)		
Republic That Never Re- treats, The		
Thorndike, A. H. on		
Bible, the		
anecdote on (H. W. Grady)		
Beecher on		
Beveridge on		
British and Foreign Bible Society		
Borden, Sir Robert:		
Walk, and Not Faint		
Depew on		
Garfield and, Blaine on		
Hoar on		
Manning, Cardinal on		

	VOL.	PAGE
New Testament, Arnold on	8	32
Pilgrims and, Kelman on	2	291
Puritans and, Straus on	8	398
quoted by J. C. Dana	6	62
Robinson quoted on	2	291
Spillman on	5	317
use for journalists, C. A.		
Dana on	6	56
van Dyke on	7	410
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	29
Bigelow, Jacob		
lectures on botany, Hale on	12	xvii
Biggs, Hermann		
Farrand on	6	123
Billings, Josh		
see Henry Wheeler Shaw		
Bill of Rights		
Alexander, M. W. on	8	5
Bill of 1789		
Lincoln on	11	210
Billot, General		
Zola on	7	437
Bimetallism		
Bryan on	11	348
Birkenhead, Lord		
biographical note	1	114
Welcome to the American Ambassador	1	114
Birmingham, England		
municipal ownership in,	11	364
Altgeld on		
Birrell, Augustine		
biographical note	1	116
biographical note	9	39
Edmund Burke	9	39
quoted on Carlyle	9	30
Transmission of Dr. John- son's Personality, The	1	116
Birth control		
Chesterton on	15	164
Rhonda, Lady on	15	162
Birthday Address, A		
Bryant, William Cullen	1	164
Birthday of Dr. Kane		
Hedges, Job Elmer	2	187
Birthdays		
See Anniversaries		
Biscuit and Cracker Manufac- turers Association of America		
Spillman, H. C.: Adjust- ing Ourselves to a New Era in Business	5	309
Bishop's Charge, A		
Freeman, James Edward	6	137
Bismarck, Otto von		
Adams, C. F. on	1	13
Bebel on	10	360
Bebel on	10	365
biographical note	10	346
cited on defeating France	5	151
cited on Belgian neutral- ity	12	21
diplomacy of, Hay on	2	177
quoted on history	3	298
quoted on Monroe Doctrine	1	401
quoted on the human race	8	70
quoted on the police	10	370
War and Armaments in		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Europe	10	346	Bondfield, Margaret		
Black, Hugh			biographical note	4	74
Religion and Commerce	1	126	Science and the Human		
Black Hawk			Factor	4	74
quoted by Bancroft	7	58	Shaw on	3	213
Black Horse Cavalry			Bonus Bill		
Lodge on	9	324	Lamont, T. W. on	5	97
"Black Republicans"			Soldiers' Bonus, The, speech		
Lincoln on	11	217	by McAdoo	8	273
Blackstone, Sir William			Book reviews		
Bentham cited on	6	390	Lowell, Amy on	2	362
Blaine, James Gillespie			Books		
Alderman on	9	30	see also Literature, Reading		
anecdote of (Carnegie)	1	210	Balfour on	7	41
biographical note	9	43	Carlyle on	7	87
biographical note	11	307	Choice of Books, The, ad-		
Butler on	6	xiii	dress by F. Harrison	7	213
Century of Protection	11	307	Dana, C. A. on	6	56
cited by Choate	1	252	Emerson on	6	107
Ingersoll on	11	292	Epigrams on	14	290
James A. Garfield	9	43	Hillis on	6	164
McKinley on	11	400	Milton quoted on	7	217
Blaine—The Plumed Knight			Milton quoted on	9	260
Ingersoll, Robert G.	11	292	Reed, T. B. on	8	xiii
Blanco, General			Sherman, Stuart on	5	289
cited by W. T. Sampson	3	197	Wiers on	5	395
Blankenburg, Rudolph			Books, Literature, and the		
Philadelphia	1	130	People		
Blanqui, Louis Auguste			van Dyke, Henry	7	408
quoted on socialism	10	375	Booms		
Blee, Robert			Hoover on	4	428
introducing McKinley	8	284	Boone, Daniel		
Blend of Cavalier and Pur-			Cobb on	1	314
itan, A			Booth, Edwin		
Caldwell, Henry C.	1	202	address by Brander Mat-		
Bloc government			thews	9	351
Longworth on	5	133	breakfast by his friends		
Blücher, Field-Marshal von			and admirers	1	330
Bryan on	1	159	In Memory of Edwin Booth,		
Blue-Sky laws			speech by Joseph Jeffer-		
Humphrey on	5	13	son	2	281
Boards of Trade			quoted on approaching death	2	284
public speaking and, A. H.			Tribute to Edwin Booth,		
Thorndike on	4	xiv	speech by Robert Collyer	1	330
Bobadil, Captain			Borah, William Edgar		
Curtis, G. W. on	9	137	biographical note	12	383
Boeckel, Richard			League of Nations, The	12	383
quoted on employee stock-			Borden, Raymond C.		
holders	4	118	Origin and Development		
Boer War			of Radio Speaking	15	83
Smuts on	3	255	Principles of Effective		
Bok, Edward William			Radio Speaking	15	76
biographical note	13	20	Borden, Sir Robert Laird		
Keys to Success, The	13	20	biographical note	12	101
Bolingbroke			Canadians at the Front	1	138
Hoar on	9	xviii	Growing Confidence, A	1	146
quoted on Marlborough	9	203	Voice of the Empire, The	12	101
quoted on patriotism	8	99	Walk, and Not Faint	8	39
Bolshevism			Borden, William		
Carver on	4	125	introducing C. W. Eliot	2	4
Hammond, J. H. on	4	353	introducing Horace Porter	3	73
Hedges on	2	195	presiding at New England		
Lowden on	2	348	Society dinner	1	290
Taft on	12	375	presiding at New England		
Bonaparte, Napoleon			Society dinner	1	356
see Napoleon			proposing toast at New		
Bond Club of New York			England Society dinner	2	134
Bedford, A. C.: France in			Borrow, George		
the Reconstruction Period	4	72	Birrell on	1	118

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Borrowing			Bradford, William		
Lamb cited on	2	279	quoted by Kelman	2	293
Bosnia-Herzegovina			quoted by Lowden	2	345
Grey on	12	8	quoted on Pilgrims	2	291
Boss Eule			story of the Mayflower,		
Root, Elihu	11	408	Hoar on	8	197
Bossuet, Bishop of Meaux			Tilton on	3	352
account of	10	78	Brady, John R.		
Funeral Oration on the			presiding at breakfast to		
Prince de Condé	10	78	Edwin Booth	1	330
Reed on	8	xviii	Brahmins		
Sears on	10	xxviii	Burke's treatment of,		
Boston			Birrell on	9	41
address by Edward Everett			Brains		
Hale	2	141	Aristocracy of Brains, An		
Cobb on	1	321	speech by Hopkins	7	235
Daniel on	9	146	Butler, N. M. on	8	57
Hale, E. E. on	2	135	Epigrams on	14	292
Society for Diffusion of			Brandeis, Louis Dembitz		
Useful Knowledge, Hale			biographical note	4	79
on	13	xviii	biographical note	8	44
Roosa, St. John on	3	152	Business—A Profession	4	79
Watterson on	3	378	cited on right to privacy	6	298
Winter on	3	425	quoted on the Filenes	4	337
Boston Bar Association			True Americanism	8	44
Olney, Richard: John Mar-			Van Hise on	5	362
shall	9	358	Brandywine, battle of		
Boston Burns Club			Hale, E. E. on	2	139
Emerson, Ralph Waldo:			Brent, Charles Henry		
The Memory of Burns	2	24	biographical note	1	151
Boston Lyceum			biographical note	6	25
Hale, E. E. on	13	xviii	Call to the Church to De-		
Boston Merchants' Association			velop a Christian Inter-		
Grady, H. W.: The Race			national Life, The	6	25
Problem	2	107	Finding God Among the		
Holmes, O. W.: Dorothy			Tommies	1	151
Q.	2	225	letter from Wilson quoted	6	27
Lowell, John: Humors of			letter to Wilson quoted	6	26
the Bench	2	381	Brest-Litovsk parleys		
Boswell, James			Wilson on	12	280
Birrell on	1	118	Brewster, William		
quoted by Birrell	1	116	letter quoted	2	20
Botha, General			Webster on	3	386
Smuts on	8	387	Briand, Aristide		
Bottomley, John			cited on disarmament	3	178
introducing Marconi	6	274	dined by Lotos Club	1	188
Bourdaloie, Louis			German Peace Proposal,		
Sears on	10	xxviii	The	12	147
Bourgeois, Léon			quoted by Butler	1	192
Second Session of the			To Premier Briand, speech		
Peace Conference	12	342	by Depew	1	397
Third Session of the Peace			Washington Conference	12	416
Conference	12	351	Washington Conference, De-		
Bourgeoisie			pew on	1	400
Engel cited on	12	198	Welcoming Briand, address		
Lenine on	12	198	by N. M. Butler	1	188
Lenine on	12	202	Bridge, Samuel J.		
Marx cited on	12	198	letter quoted	1	266
Bowditch, Henry			Briggs, Charles		
Holmes Jr. on	2	233	cited on J. R. Lowell	9	135
Bowen, C. W.			Briggs, George Waverley		
introducing J. R. Angell	1	43	biographical note	4	87
Boycott			Service, the Genius of Prog-		
League of Nations and,			ress	4	87
Taft on	12	370	Bright, Sir Charles		
Boys			Field, C. W. on	4	225
Burdette on	13	108	Bright, John		
B. P. O. E.			biographical note	10	246
speech by Holland	7	230	cited on America	8	25

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Hoar on	9	xiii	Sciences		
Hoar on	9	xvi	Curtis, George William:		
Hoar on	9	xviii	James Russell Lowell	9	124
Matthews on	1	xxix	Brooks, John		
quoted on criticism	6	358	Holmes, O. W. on	6	183
quoted on reading	4	105	Brooks, Phillips		
"Trent" Affair, The	10	246	biographical note	9	67
Bright Land to Westward,			Character of Abraham Lin-		
The			coln, The	9	67
Wolcott, Edward Oliver	3	438	cited on Lincoln	9	458
British and Foreign Bible So-			Wiers on	5	393
cietv			Brousseau, A. J.		
Borden, Sir R. L.: Walk,			biographical note	4	90
and Not Faint	8	39	Highways and the Tax	4	90
British Association			Payer		
Huxley, T. H.: On a Piece	13	219	Brotherhood		
of Chalk			see also Fellowship		
British Commonwealth of Na-			Allen on	8	13
tions, The			Beecher on	1	90
see also British Empire			Brandeis on	8	49
address by Jan C. Smuts	3	254	Eliot on	7	149
Borden on	1	147	Freeman on	6	139
British constitution			Hays on	4	380
Lowell on	8	259	Masonry and, Robbins on	7	358
Marshall on	11	19	Odd-Fellowship and, Pinker-		
British Empire, the			ton on	7	337
see also British Common-			Brougham, Lord		
wealth of Nations, Eng-			cited on advocate and client	9	404
land			Hoar on	9	xviii
America and, Smuts on	8	390	quoted on "march of in-		
Balfour on	12	410	tellect"	13	xviii
Borden on	8	42	quoted on Washington	9	145
Borden on	12	101	Brown, James M.		
Chamberlain on	8	100	introducing Carl Schurz	3	199
commerce and, Choate on	1	258	presiding at Chamber of		
Future of the British Em-			Commerce banquet	1	418
pire, speech by Joseph			Brown, John		
Chamberlain	1	237	and the Spirit of Fifty-nine,		
Kipling on	2	309	speech by W. Phillips	11	186
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid on	2	315	Lincoln on	11	220
Meighen on	2	417	Lincoln on	11	222
Smuts on	3	256	Lincoln on	11	223
Webster quoted on	8	358	On the Death of John		
British Empire Exhibition at			Brown, speech by Garri-		
Wembley			son	11	183
Ashfield Lord: Man and			Price, C. W. on	3	114
Machine in Industry	4	1	quoted on tyrants	11	188
Bondfield, Margaret: Science			Browne, Charles Farrar		
and the Human Factor	4	74	("Artemus Ward")		
Lodge, Sir Oliver: Pure			biographical note	13	47
and Applied Science	5	120	Mormons, The	13	47
British Lion and the Amer-			Browning, Robert		
ican Eagle, The			Lang on	6	230
Choate, Joseph Hodges	1	268	quoted by Lowell	8	266
British Political Tradition,			Brown University		
The			Brandeis, Louis Dembitz:		
Meighen, Arthur	2	419	Business—A Profession	4	79
Britain, Harry			Bruce, Robert the		
Beck, J. M. on	12	128	Hillis, N. D. on	6	168
Wilson, G. T. on	3	420	Brusiloff, Alexis		
Broadcasting			address to Elihu Root	3	165
see Radio broadcasting			Brutus		
Brooke, Rupert			Everett on	11	68
Lowell, Amy on	2	364	Bryan, William Jennings		
quoted by T. W. Lamont	5	100	America's Mission	1	158
Brooklyn			anecdote of (Shackleton)	3	210
Beecher on	1	92	Answer to Bryan, An,		
Hale on	2	143	speech by W. B. Cock-		
Brooklyn Institute of Arts and			ran	11	349

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
biographical note	11	340	"Buffalo Bill"		
Choate quoted on	9	407	Watterson on	3	378
cited on corporations	5	304	Wolcott on	3	442
Cross of Gold, The	11	340	Building and Loan Associations		
Cross of Gold speech, Cock-			Eyrich, Jr. on	4	216
ran on	11	349	Bulgaria		
Fundamentalism and, Fal-			Russia and, Bismarck on	10	357
coner on	8	164	Bullard, Captain		
Matthews, Brander on	1	xxiv	cited by Daniels	1	361
Prince of Peace, The	13	70	Bulwer-Lytton, Sir Edward		
quoted on Income Tax			see Lord Lytton		
Law	9	407	Bunker Hill		
quoted on Tarkington	3	332	Sherman, W. T. on	3	226
speech at Chicago, Dolliver			Bunker Hill Oration		
on	11	xix	Webster, Daniel	11	103
Spoken Word, The	13	91	Bunsen, Professor		
Thorndike, A. H. on	1	xx	cited on two classes of men	6	72
Bryant, William Cullen			Bunyan, John		
Birthday Address, A	1	164	memoirs of, Hale on	13	xiii
Louis Kossuth	9	75	Burch, Charles Sumner		
"To a Water Fowl" quoted	13	84	dined by Church Club	1	151
Tribute to Bryant, speech			dined by Church Club	3	301
by Bancroft	1	63	Hedges on	2	187
Bryce, James			Burdette, Robert Jones		
"American Commonwealth,"			biographical note	13	104
Choate on	1	378	Rise and Fall of the Mus-		
anecdote of	3	209	tache, The	13	104
Beck on	12	128	Bureaucracy		
Changes of Forty Years in			Sutherland on	8	412
America	1	168	Bureau of Fisheries		
cited by Matthews	8	308	Redfield on	7	349
cited on schools and colleges	1	41	Bureau of Standards		
dined by The Pilgrims,			Redfield on	7	340
New York	1	274	Burke, Edmund		
Eggleston on	7	133	address by Birrell	9	39
Farewell to Ambassador			Age of Chivalry, The	10	137
Bryce, speech by J. H.			Alderman on	9	33
Choate	1	274	At the Trial of Warren		
Peace	1	176	Hastings	10	131
quoted on democracy	2	419	biographical note	10	114
quoted on religion in Amer-			Birrell on	1	121
ica	8	161	Blaine on	9	56
Buccleuch, Duke of			cited by Lowell	8	257
introducing Lord Beacons-			cited on America	7	133
field	10	312	Conciliation with America	10	114
Buchanan, James			Curtis, G. W. on	9	139
Lincoln on	2	325	Hastings quoted on	9	xv
quoted by Blaine	11	317	Matthews on	1	xxiv
Buckle, Henry Thomas			on House of Commons	10	229
cited on the people	7	127	on Warren Hastings, Hoar		
"History of Civilization"			on	9	xxii
John S. Williams on	9	451	quoted on America	9	205
Buckminster			quoted on American Revo-		
Mabie on	7	xv	lution	8	141
Phi Beta Kappa oration,			quoted on American Revolu-		
Curtis on	9	130	tion	8	147
Buckner, Simon Bolivar			quoted on civil freedom	9	41
Grant's terms to	9	201	quoted on economy	4	259
Buddhism			quoted on "Evelina"	9	42
against war, Brent on	6	29	quoted on Fox	9	xx
Wu Ting-Fang on	13	437	quoted on lawyers	5	117
Budget, The			quoted on Parliament	8	58
Lloyd George, David	10	395	quoted on the fourth estate	6	244
Budget bureau			Sears on	10	xxx
Dawes, C. G. on	4	156	Wilson and, Alderman on	9	13
Buell, Don Carlos			Burney, Fanny		
thanking Garfield, Blaine on	9	48	Birrell on	1	119
Buena Vista, battle of			Burns, Robert		
Wallace, Lew on	8	425	address by Lord Rosebery	9	375

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Alderman on	1	28	dike on	1	xvii
Emerson on	6	120	speeches and, A. H. Thorn-		
Hoar on	9	xiii	dike on	4	xiii
MacIaren on	13	434	speechmaking and, H. M.		
Memory of Burns, The,			Ayres on	15	47
speech by Emerson	2	24	Stockton quoted on	4	289
quoted on Highland Mary	9	382	success in, Bok on	13	22
quoted on his family	9	379	Sutherland on	8	404
quoted on woman	2	422	Unleashing Business for		
Burr, Aaron			War, speech by Reynolds	5	237
Hamilton and, Tilden on	11	259	Uses of Education for		
Burroughs, John			Business, speech by Eliot	4	211
address by H. F. Osborn	9	366	waste and, Hoover on	4	427
Jefferson, Joseph on	2	280	Wise on	3	433
Sloane on	9	366	Women in Business, speech		
quoted by Osborn	9	369	by Miriam Ferguson	4	219
quoted on Whitman	9	367	Wood on	8	441
Bury, Viscount			World War and, Baruch on	4	63
proposing toast at banquet			Business Administration, A		
to Sir Henry Irving	2	372	Smith, Alfred Emanuel	5	294
Bush, Irving T.			Business and Politics		
biographical note	1	183	Root, Elihu	3	167
In Honor of Secretary			Business—A Profession		
Hughes	1	183	Brandeis, Louis Dembitz	4	79
Bushnell, Horace			Business Education		
Mott on	7	293	Hepburn, A. Barton	2	209
"Work and Play," Mabie			Business Man as a Public		
on	7	xv	Speaker, The (Intro.)		
Business			Johnson, Joseph French	4	xix
see also Volumes IV and V			Business men		
Business and Industry			see also Merchants		
Adjusting Ourselves to a			as public speakers, A. H.		
New Era in Business,			Thorndike on	4	xix
speech by Spillman	5	309	Bryan on	11	342
Alderman on	1	36	Hubbard, Elbert quoted on	4	87
Anecdotes of	14	197	Kingsley, D. P. on	2	298
Barker on	6	21	militant suffragists and,		
Beecher on	1	98	Mrs. Pankhurst on	7	326
Bok on	13	27	Talk to Young Business		
consolidation in, Hadley on	7	207	Men, A, speech by Kahn	5	55
Conwell on	13	149	To Business Men Only,		
Coolidge on	1	340	speech by Stuart Sher-		
Coöperation in, Naylor on	5	194	man	5	284
Depew on	1	382	Business Men of New York		
eloquence and, A. H. Thorn-			dinner for Owen D. Young,		
dike on	1	xix	speech by Young	5	405
Epigrams on	14	293	Business Organization of the		
Ethics in Business, speech			Government		
by Gary	4	288	Dawes, Charles Gates	4	150
Golden Rule in, Spillman on	3	274	Harding, Warren G.	4	150
government and, Bryce on	1	172	Butcher, Samuel Henry		
Harding quoted on	4	289	quoted on the Greeks	8	304
Humphrey on	5	10	Butler, Benjamin F.		
ideals of, Briggs on	4	37	Choate on	1	203
Imagination in Business,			Butler, Charles E.		
speech by Hart	4	370	Choate and, Stetson on	9	403
immortality and, Harris on	4	368	Butler, Joseph		
Jordan on	5	40	quoted by Arnold	8	24
Kahn on	5	50	Butler, Nicholas Murray		
Lamont on	5	94	biographical note	7	73
McKinley on	11	399	Depew on	1	397
Nation's Business, The,			Five Evidences of an Edu-		
speech by Mellon	5	175	cation	7	73
politics and, Kirby, Jr. on,	5	76	Hedges on	2	200
Redfield on	7	341	introducing A. W. Mellon	5	175
Rhonda, Lady on	15	163	Presiding Officer, The		
service and, Grant on	4	314	(Intro.)	6	xiii
service in, Filene on	4	248	Progress in Medicine	1	194
Speeches and, A. H. Thorn-			True and False Democracy	8	51

GENERAL INDEX

193

	VOL.	PAGE
Welcoming Briand	1	188
Butterfield, General		
introducing C. A. Dana	6	47
Byron, Lord		
Bancroft on	7	63
"Bride of Abydos" quoted	8	240
Emerson on	2	26
quoted by I. L. Lee	5	116
quoted on democracy	8	52
quoted on Sheridan	10	xxxii

C

Cadman, S. Parkes		
biographical note	9	79
Stonewall Jackson	9	79
quoted by Kelman	3	294
quoted on Harrison	1	373
Cæsar, Julius		
Jordan on	5	33
Mark Antony's funeral ora- tion for	10	44
Reed, T. B. on	8	xxi
Cain		
Burdette on	13	105
"Ca ira"		
Sullivan on	3	308
Caleb		
McConnell on	6	261
Caldwell, Henry C.		
Blend of Cavalier and		
Puritan, A	1	202
Calhoun, John Caldwell		
Alderman on	9	10
biographical note	11	105
cited on protection	11	314
cited on the state	1	2
Cobb on	1	317
Davis, Jefferson on	11	192
Hoar on	8	199
introducing J. R. Fellows	2	37
Last Speech: Slavery	11	105
Munsey, F. A. on	5	185
quoted on Spoils System	11	305
Sears on	10	xxxiii
Watterson on	3	377
Webster quoted on	8	199
California		
admission to Union, Cal- houn on	11	121
Barnwell quoted on	11	135
Belasco on	1	109
Clay on	11	131
Hammond on	4	353
Japanese in, Wigmore on	3	407
Caligula		
Adler on	7	14
Call of Kansas, The		
poem quoted	3	116
Call to Action, A.		
Catt, Carrie Chapman	8	77
Call to the Church to De- velop a Christian In- ternational Life, The		
Brent, Charles Henry	6	25
Calvin, John		
Cadman on	9	84
Robinson quoted on	3	311

	VOL.	PAGE
Cambron, Paul		
letter in reply to Grey, 1912, quoted	12	53
Camp, Walter		
Hall, E. K. on	2	149
Campaign expenditures		
Debs on	7	114
Campaign speaking		
see Stump oratory		
Campbell, Alexander		
Blaine on	9	62
Campbell, William Wilfred		
quoted on France	8	228
Camp fire, the		
Garland on	2	70
Camp Fire Club		
Garland, Hamlin: Joys of the Trail	2	67
Canada		
address by Sir Wilfrid Laurier	2	314
address by William Renwick Riddell	8	345
Balfour on	12	250
Birkenhead on	1	115
Borden, Sir Robert on	12	104
dangers from immigration, Ripley on	5	248
early settlers of, Falconer on	8	153
France and, Meighen on	12	457
France and, speech by W. L. M. King	8	225
Leacock on	2	320
police force of, Eliot on	2	11
self-government of, Laurier on	9	310
support of England, Laur- ier on	12	71
United States and, Bryce on	1	177
World War and, Borden on	8	40
United States and, Eliot on	2	9
United States as a Neigh- bor, speech by Falconer		
Canada and Peace		
Beaubien, Charles Philippe	8	36
Canada's Problems and Out- look		
Meighen, Arthur	2	416
Canada Club and Canadian As- sociation, London		
Borden, Sir Robert Laird: A Growing Confidence	1	146
Canadian Club of New York		
Geddes, Sir Auckland: Co- operation between Great Britain and America	2	77
Leacock, Stephen: The Or- ganization of Prosperity	2	320
Canadian Club of Ottawa		
Borden, Sir Robert Laird: Canadians at the Front	1	138
Eliot, C. W.: The Arming of the Nations	2	8
Canadian Clubs		
Falconer on	8	173
Canadian parliament		
House of Commons		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Lemieux, Rodolphe: Sir			Emerson cited on	1	22
Wilfrid Laurier	9	315	Carlyle, Thomas		
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid: On			Adams, C. F. on	1	11
the Death of Queen Vic-			anecdote of (Higginson)	2	xxi
toria	9	306	Birrell quoted on	9	30
Canadians at the Front			cited by Birrell	1	119
Borden, Sir Robert Laird	1	138	cited on acts of Parlia-		
Canadian Society of New York			ment	8	406
Riddell, W. R.: Canada	8	345	cited on America	8	265
Candles of Understanding			cited on religion	7	311
Edgerton, John Emmett	4	190	cited on speaking	5	xiv
Canning, George			Disraeli on	3	244
biographical note	10	184	Emerson on	6	120
cited on French Revolu-			gospel of, Hillis on	9	252
tionary Government	10	161	Inaugural Address at Ed-		
Fall of Bonaparte, The	10	184	inburgh	7	83
Gladstone on	10	299	letter to Emerson on Ruskin		
Hoar on	9	xviii	quoted	9	251
Monroe Doctrine and, De-			letters, Birrell on	1	123
pew on	1	401	quoted by Chamberlain	8	98
quoted on New World	11	66	quoted by Higginson	2	xvi
quoted on New World and			quoted by Little	6	245
Old	9	148	quoted on anarchy	9	176
Cannon, Joseph Gurney			quoted on England and		
biographical note	9	94	America	8	360
Mark Twain	9	94	quoted on poetry	9	xv
Cant			quoted on stump oratory	11	xiii
Gough on	13	214	quoted on Sumatra	6	254
Johnson, Samuel quoted on	7	7	quoted on the natural king	13	305
Cape Cod Folks			quoted on vision	6	247
Lincoln, Joseph C.	2	328	Spencer on	3	269
Capital and labor			Carlyle, Mrs. Thomas		
see also Employer and			letters of, Birrell on	1	123
Employee, Labor, Working			Carnaro		
men			Depew on	1	388
Abbott, L. on	1	5	Carnegie, Andrew		
Allen on	8	13	address by C. M. Schwab	9	389
Baldwin on	4	39	anecdote of (Schwab)	9	391
Bebel on	10	362	anecdote of (Schwab)	9	395
Green on	4	318	biographical note	4	100
Jaurès on	10	378	Clemens on	1	288
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	335	Common Interest of Labor		
Capitalism			and Capital, The	4	100
Bryan on	11	347	Congratulating General		
Conwell on	13	152	Goethals	1	209
in Germany, Bebel on	10	362	Lotos Club dinner in		
Lenine on	12	200	honor of, speech by		
Lenine quoted on	1	383	Mark Twain	1	287
Nearing on	15	131	Schwab, C. M. on	5	264
progress and, Nearing on	15	143	Scotch-American, The	1	216
Seligman on	15	122	Scotland and Holland	1	211
Seligman quoted on	15	145	Carnegie, Mrs.		
Shaw on	3	216	Schwab on	9	396
Shaw on	15	168	Carnegie Endowment for Inter-		
Capitalism vs. Socialism			national Peace		
Seligman-Nearing debate on	15	119	Beaubien, C. P.: Canada		
Capitalistic system			and Peace	8	36
Filene on	4	238	Carnegie Institute, Pittsburgh		
Kahn on	5	60	Hadley, Arthur		
Ripley on	5	244	T.: Mod-		
Capital punishment			ern Changes in Educa-		
Robespierre on	10	209	tional Ideals	7	207
Cardozo, Benjamin Nathan			Carnegie Library, Braddock,		
biographical note	6	34	Pa.		
Modern Trends in the Study			Carnegie, Andrew: The		
and Treatment of the			Common Interest of La-		
Law	6	34	bor and Capital	4	100
Wickersham on	6	390	Carnegie Music Hall, Pitts-		
Careers			burgh		
			Schwab, Charles M.: An-		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
drew Carnegie—His Meth-			Religion, speech by Car-		
ods with His Men	9	389	dinal Gibbons	7	183
Carnot, Marie François Sadi			Catiline		
Bismarck on	10	347	Cicero on	10	31
Casario's attack on, Behel			Cato the Censor		
on	10	361	Sears on	10	xxiii
Carpenter, Bishop			Catt, Carrie Chapman		
quoted on optimism	3	211	Allen, Florence on	6	10
Carr, Lewis E.			biographical note	8	70
Lawyer and the Hod Car-			Call to Action, A	8	77
rier, The	1	224	Political Parties and		
Carson, Professor			Women Voters	8	70
anecdote of (Harris)	4	366	Cattell, J. McKeen		
Carter, James C.			cited on men of science	6	246
Choate quoted on	9	399	Caullery, Morris		
Coudert on	1	348	quoted on American engi-		
in Income Tax cases, Stet-			neering	7	262
son on	9	407	Cavalier and Puritan		
introducing J. H. Choate	1	254	Blend of, A, speech by H.		
introducing U. S. Grant	2	129	C. Caldwell	1	202
Carty, John Jay			Cadman on	9	82
biographical note	1	230	Curtis on	9	125
Lotos Club dinner in honor			Curtis on	9	140
of,			Daniel on	9	149
speech by Carty	1	230	Grady on	2	98
speech by Daniels	1	361	Puritan and the Cavalier,		
speech by Lawrence	2	317	The, speech by Watter-		
Wireless Telephone, The	1	230	son	3	375
Carver, Thomas Nixon			Cavour, Count Camillo Benso		
biographical note	4	114	di		
Employee and Customer			Adams, C. F. on	1	13
Ownership	4	114	biographical note	10	277
Casanova			Eliot on	2	15
Birrell on	1	118	Rome and Italy	10	277
Case School, Cleveland, O.			Cecil, Lord Robert		
Redfield, W. C.: First Get			biographical note	8	81
the Facts	7	340	cited on League of Nations	12	351
Caste			dined by Pilgrims	1	402
Curtis cited on	9	455	International Relations	8	81
Harrison quoted on	8	310	Introducing Lord Cecil,		
Wise, S. S. on	9	455	speech by Dewey	1	402
Castelar, Emilio			Third Session of the Peace		
biographical note	10	283	Conference	12	355
Plea for Republican Insti-			Cellini, Benvenuto		
tutions, A	10	283	Birrell on	1	118
quoted by Straus	8	396	Centennial Exposition, Phila-		
quoted on Santangel	8	395	delphia		
Castlereagh, Lord			Evarts, W. M.: What the		
Cecil on	8	83	Age Owes to America	8	144
Griffith on	8	190	Central Empires		
Cathedrals			Poincaré on	12	324
Norton, C. D. on	5	205	Central Europe		
Ruskin in, Hillis on	9	255	economic condition of, Bar-		
Stonewall Jackson's attach-			uch on	4	67
ment for	9	87	Central Ideas of the Re-		
Cathedral of St. John the			public		
Divine			Lincoln, Abraham	2	325
Manning on	6	272	Century Association, New York		
Catholic religion			Bancroft, George: Tribute		
Beck on	1	84	to William Cullen Bryant	1	63
Cavour on	10	281	Bryant, W. C.: A Birth-		
Clay on	11	144	day Address	1	164
in Ireland, Dolliver on	9	176	Root, Elihu: Seventy-fifth		
Macaulay quoted on	13	399	Anniversary of the Cen-		
Manning on	6	271	tury Club	7	365
Mexico and, J. A. Reed on	8	340	Stanley, A. P.: America		
Pope Leo XIII, speech by			Visited	3	276
F. M. Crawford	9	115	Stetson, F. L.: Joseph		
Supremacy of the Catholic			Hodges Choate	9	398

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Century of Protection, A			Country	2	154
Blaine, James Gillespie	11	307	Hay, John: American Diplomacy	2	175
Cervantes			Hedges, J. E.: A Last Word	2	205
Lowell on, Curtis on	9	141	Kingsley, D. P.: In Honor of Charles M. Schwab	5	62
Quincy Jr. on	3	124	Kingsley, D. P.: Introducing M. Viviani	2	303
Cervera, Admiral			Kingsley, D. P.: Raise a Standard	2	298
W. T. Sampson on	3	197	Kingsley on	2	298
Chalk			Low, Seth: The Chamber of Commerce	5	138
On a Piece of Chalk, lecture by Huxley	13	219	McKelway, St. Clair: Prayer and Politics	2	395
Chamberlain, Joseph			Morley, John: Testifying	2	442
biographical note	8	93	Newman, J. P.: Commerce	3	1
Future of the British Empire, The	1	237	Olney, Richard: Commerce and its Relations to the Law	3	9
Patriotism	8	93	Outerbridge, E. H.: introducing Lord Cunliffe	4	144
Chamberlain, Joshua L.			Parker, Alton B.: Our Heritage	3	43
Gordon on	13	192	Porter, Horace: France and the United States	3	105
Chamber of Commerce, a			Porter, Horace: Friendliness of the French	3	90
definition of, Mead on	5	169	Rosen, Baron: Russia	3	188
Nagel, Charles on	5	188	Schurz, Carl: General Sherman	9	386
public speaking and, A. H. Thorndike on	4	xiv	Schurz, Carl: The Old World and the New	3	199
speaking before, Johnson on	4	xxi	Schwab, C. M.: On Being Awarded a Bronze Tablet	5	274
Chamber of Commerce, The			Smith, A. E.: A Business Administration	5	294
Low, Seth	5	138	Straus, O. S.: The Growth of American Prestige	3	296
Chamber of Commerce of London			Wise, S. S.: The Conscience of the Nation	3	430
Lowell, J. R.: Commerce	2	371	Wood, Leonard: National Preparedness	8	440
Chamber of Commerce of Los Angeles			Chamber of Commerce of the United States		
Hoover, Herbert C.: After-War Questions	4	411	Dedication of, speech by Richard Grant	4	314
Chamber of Commerce of the State of New York			National Distribution Conference, speech by Hoover	4	422
Alderman, E. A.: The Making of a National Spirit	1	35	Reynolds, G. M.: Unleashing Business for War	5	237
Beecher, H. W.: Merchants and Ministers	1	97	Chamber of Deputies, France		
Black, Hugh: Religion and Commerce	1	126	Briand, Aristide: The German Peace Proposal	12	147
Bryce, James: Changes of Forty Years in America	1	168	Clemenceau, Georges: Democracy vs. Socialism	10	386
Bryce, James: Peace	1	176	Jaurès, Jean: The Program of Socialism	10	375
Bush, I. T.: In Honor of Secretary Hughes	1	183	Longworth on	5	133
Choate, J. H. on	1	272	Viviani, René R.: Declaration of War by France	12	45
Choate, J. H.: The Bench and the Bar	1	251	The Spirit of France	12	91
Choate, J. H.: The British Lion and the American Eagle	1	268	Chambers of Commerce		
Cox, S. S.: Smith And So Forth	1	352	Nagel, Charles	5	188
Cunliffe, Lord: The Bank of England	4	144	Changes of Forty Years in America		
Draper, W. H.: Our Medical Advisers	1	418			
Ecker on	4	180			
Eliot, C. W.: Uses of Education for Business	4	211			
Evarts, W. M.: Liberty Enlightening the World	2	28			
Field, C. W.: Story of the Atlantic Cable	4	221			
Grant, U. S.: The Adopted Citizen	2	131			
Halstead, Murat: Our New					

	VOL.	PAGE
Bryce, James	1	168
Channing, William Ellery	7	xvii
Mable on	3	248
Smith, C. E. on	6	52
style of, C. A. Dana on	9	449
White, A. D. quoted on	7	102
Chapman, John Jay	6	258
biographical note	7	102
quoted on science	7	102
Unity of Human Nature, The	7	102
Character		
American, speech by Brander Matthews	8	293
Brooks, Phillips on	9	68
Davis, J. W. on	1	365
development of, Hadley on	7	210
Emerson quoted on	9	413
Epigrams on	14	295
Goethals on	8	183
Kahn on	5	57
Kingsley on	5	62
Page, T. N. on	3	32
Characteristics of a University, The		
Gilman, Daniel Coit	7	193
Character of Abraham Lincoln, The		
Brooks, Phillips	9	67
Charge to Justice Hutton		
Bacon, Francis	10	63
Charity		
anecdote on (J. R. Lowell)	2	377
Holmes, O. W. on	6	181
Charles I. of England		
Daniel on	9	148
Charles II. of England		
quoted by J. W. Daniel	9	151
quoted on virtue	3	99
Charles V. Emperor of the Holy Roman Empire		
Lowell on	8	258
Charles Martel		
Bryan, W. J. on	1	159
Charles of Sweden		
Clark on	11	370
Charnwood, Lord		
tribute to Lincoln, Beck on	1	86
Charter Day		
University of California		
Butler, N. M.: True and False Democracy	8	51
Chase, Professor		
Cardozo on	6	35
Chastellux, Marquis de		
Depew on	1	398
Château Thierry, battle of		
Humphreys on	8	218
Chatham, Earl of		
see William Pitt, Earl of Chatham		
Chaucer		
Lowell, Amy on	2	361
quoted by Brandeis	8	50
Chantauqua lecture		
Bryan, W. J.: The Prince of Peace	13	70
Chauvinism		
Chamberlain on	8	98

	VOL.	PAGE
Chemist and Reconstruction, The		
Nichols, William Henry	5	198
Chemistry		
Dewar cited on	6	247
Phillips, Wendell on	13	287
modern civilization and, Bakeland on	4	21
war and, Wood on	8	444
Wiley on	3	411
Chesterton, Gilbert K.		
cited on Meridian of Greenwich	2	53
For the Leisured Woman	15	163
quoted on science	6	258
quoted on titles	5	208
Shaw on	15	159
Chicago		
La Follette on	7	256
Nicholson on	7	323
Wigmore on	3	409
Chicago Bar Association		
Pound, Roscoe: The Task of the American Lawyer	6	308
Chicago Opera Company		
Mary Garden on	2	65
Chief Justice of the United States		
office of, Balfour on	1	61
Childers, H. C. E. presiding at dinner of London Chamber of Commerce	2	371
Childhood		
Anecdotes of	14	103
Ruskin on	13	360
Children		
Chesterton on	15	164
Epigrams on	14	297
in industry, Gompers on	4	301
Kropotkin quoted on	15	170
Rhondda, Lady on	15	161
Shaw on	15	169
Childs, George W.		
anecdote of (Bok)	13	25
Chili		
appeal to United States, Taft on	12	371
China		
America and, Lamont on	5	107
Bryce on	1	169
first knowledge of, Fiske on	9	209
indemnity to America, Vanderlip on	5	359
religions of, Wu Ting-Fang on	13	438
Roosevelt on	8	364
Roosevelt on	12	109
Smuts on	8	392
Chin Lan Pin		
anecdote of (Porter)	3	83
Chivalry		
Age of Chivalry, Burke on	10	137
Chively, Benjamin F.		
Tarkington on	3	333
Choate, Joseph Hodges		
address by F. L. Stetson	9	398
anecdote of (Bok)	13	45
Bench and the Bar, The	1	251

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
biographical note	1	243	Bryan on	13	70
British Lion and the Amer-			Christian Conscience About		
ican Eagle, The	1	268	War, A		
"Choatide of Chodium"	9	401	Fosdick, Harry Emerson	6	126
cited on education	1	30	Christianity		
cited on New England So-			see also Church, Religion		
cietv dinners	1	45	Axson on	7	39
Clark, Champ on	11	xvii	Brent on	6	26
Depew and, Champ Clark			commerce and, J. P. New-		
on	14	xx	man on	3	4
dined by Associated Cham-			Confucianism compared		
bers of Commerce, Lon-			with, (Wu Ting-Fang)	13	442
don, speech by J. H.			Darlington on	6	77
Choate	1	257	Drummond on	7	117
dined by the Pilgrims of			Foch on	9	225
the United States, speech			Gibbons on	7	183
by Patrick Francis Mur-			Huxley quoted on	6	219
phy	2	452	Spalding on	7	385
Farewell to Ambassador			under Roman Empire, Ban-		
Bryce	1	274	croft on	7	69
Harvard University	1	263	Christians		
In Honor of, speech by P.			persecutions of, by Mar-		
F. Murphy	2	452	cus Aurelius, Adler on	7	22
introducing Shackleton	3	208	Christmas		
introducing Tilton	3	350	Bryan on	13	81
introducing Wilson	3	419	Chronology of the World War	12	xxi
Lotos Club dinner to,			Church, the		
speech by Thomas B.			see also Christianity, Reli-		
Reed	3	137	gion		
Peace Between Nations	1	257	Abbott, L. on	1	4
Pilgrim Mothers, The	1	254	American, Champ Clark on	1	285
Porter on	3	81	Anecdotes of	14	1
Porter on	3	105	Barker on	6	21
quoted by John Morley	2	442	Beecher on	1	89
quoted on Carter	9	399	Beecher on	1	97
quoted on clients	9	470	Beecher on	13	10
quoted on New England			Call to the Church to De-		
Society dinners	14	xix	velop a Christian Inter-		
quoted on private property	9	408	national Life, speech by		
quoted on the Bar	9	401	Brent	6	25
Simon, Sir John on	3	236	Eliot on	7	148
speech at Pilgrims Dinner			influence in Canada and		
quoted	2	452	America, Falconer on	8	161
speech to Bench and Bar of			in the Middle Ages, Ban-		
England quoted	9	411	croft on	7	61
Strong quoted on	9	404	Macaulay cited on	9	228
Test Examination, A	1	246	oratory of early Christian		
War for Freedom, A	1	243	church, Sears on	10	xxvi
Wilson, G. T. on	3	423	unity in		
Choate, Rufus			Brent on	1	154
biographical note	9	99	Bishop of Lourdes quoted		
biographical note	11	143	on	1	154
Choate, J. H. quoted on	9	404	Manning on	6	269
Choate, J. H. quoted on	9	413	universities and, Gilman on	7	200
Hoar on	9	xvi	Vision of Unity, The,		
On the Death of Daniel			speech by Manning	6	269
Webster	9	99	World peace and, Freeman		
Preservation of the Union,			on	6	137
The	11	143	Church and the Stage, The		
Sears on	10	xxxvi	Collyer, Robert	1	331
Stetson on	9	399	Church Club of New York		
Choices of Books, The			Brent, C. H.: Finding God		
Harrison, Frederic	7	213	Among the Tommies	1	151
Choir singers			Stuck, H.: Alaska, Fish		
Josh Billings on	13	367	and Indians	3	301
Christ			Churchill, Winston Spencer		
see also Church, Religion			Barrie on	1	74
addresses to people, Bever-			biographical note	8	103
idge on	5	xxi	quoted on advertising	5	400

	VOL.	PAGE
Shall We Commit Suicide?	8	103
Church of England		
Burke on	10	121
clergy and the corn laws,		
Cobden on	10	239
Cincinnati from Indiana, A		
Ade, George	1	20
Cicero, Marcus Tullius		
account of	10	30
Bryan on	13	94
compared with Jackson by		
Benton (Bryan)	11	344
"De Oratore" quoted	9	xv
First Oration Against Cat-		
iline	10	31
Hoar on	9	xiv
Hoar on	9	xx
Mansfield's translations of		
Hoar on	9	xix
on eloquence, Hoar on	9	xiii
quoted by Cardinal Gib-		
bons	7	192
quoted on eloquence	9	xv
quoted on Lysias	10	xix
quoted on translation	9	xxi
Reed on	8	xv
Reed on	8	xxi
Sears on	10	xxiv
Circuit Court of the United		
States for the District of		
Massachusetts		
Choate, Rufus: On the		
Death of Daniel Webster	9	99
Cities		
American, Altgeld on	11	358
American, Root on	11	409
English, Altgeld on	11	360
farmers and, Lowden on	2	353
government of, Bryce on	1	171
Root on	3	160
Citizen		
Adopted Citizen, The, speech		
by U. S. Grant	2	131
duties of, Demosthenes on	10	28
indifferent, Blankenburg on	1	132
naturalized, Root on	12	260
Citizenship		
address by M. W. Alexander	8	3
address by W. G. Harding	2	163
Athenian oath of, quoted		
by Alexander	8	3
Athenian oath of, quoted		
by Finley	8	180
Brandeis on	8	46
Freemasonry and Citizenship,		
speech by Kenworthy	2	296
Hedges on	2	208
Insull on	5	22
Kahn on	5	52
of the South, Champ Clark		
on	1	286
Owsley on	8	323
Thorndike, E. L. on	7	392
Thrifty and Citizenship,		
speech by Eyrych, Jr.	4	216
Tucker quoted on	3	430
Wood on	8	443
City and the Flag, The		
Finley, John Huston	8	176

	VOL.	PAGE
Civic Forum, The		
Roosevelt, Theodore: The		
Right of the People to		
Rule	11	426
Civilization		
Anglo-Saxon, Bryan on	1	162
Black on	1	128
Clark, Champ on	1	281
Hall quoted on	6	257
Torch of Civilization, The		
speech by T. N. Page	3	28
White, W. A. on	6	382
Civil Service		
Gorman, Senator cited on	9	327
Grosvenor, General cited on	9	327
Jefferson quoted on	11	301
Madison cited on	11	301
Shaw on	3	218
Civil-Service Commission		
Roosevelt on	9	326
Civil service reform		
Bryce on	1	174
Curtis on	11	300
Grant quoted on	10	303
Lincoln and, Watterson on	9	443
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	326
Civil War, American		
see also North and South		
Abbott, Lyman on	1	2
Alderman on	1	31
Alderman on	9	11
Beecher on	11	252
Bright on	10	247
Bright on	10	249
Bryce on	1	171
Cadman on	9	80
close of, John Hay on	9	246
Dix on	1	414
Fellows, J. R., on	2	42
Grady on	2	100
Grant and, Farrar on	9	201
Higginson on	8	193
Holmes, Jr. on	8	208
Jews and, Straus on	8	399
Last Days of the Confed-		
eracy, speech by Gordon	13	171
Lincoln on	10	249
Matthews on	8	307
Miller, H. R. on	8	312
New England and, Beecher		
on	1	95
Reminiscence of the War,		
speech by W. T. Sher-		
man	3	228
Roosevelt on	8	363
soldiers of, Nicholson on	7	317
Stephens, A. H. on	11	205
Vision of War, The, speech		
by R. G. Ingersoll	11	278
Wallace, Lew on	8	424
Watterson on	9	423
Watterson on	9	439
Wheeler, Joseph on	3	393
White, E. D. on	6	376
Wood on	8	442
Clafin, H. B.		
quoted on success	13	28
Clafin, John		
introducing A. B. Parker	3	43

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Clan-na-Gael			anecdote of (Pond)	13	329
Dolliver, Jonathan P.:			anecdote of (Thomas)	3	343
Robert Emmet	9	174	Babies, The	1	298
Clarendon, Lord			biographical note	1	287
Gladstone on	10	302	cited on jury system	2	173
Clark, Champ			Garland, Hamlin on	2	76
biographical note	11	366	Howells on	9	94
National Growth	1	280	In Memory of Mark Twain,		
On the Annexation of			speech by W. D. Howells	9	262
Hawaii	11	366	introducing Nye and Riley	13	333
Wit, Humor, and Anecdote			letter quoted by Cannon	9	97
(Intro.)	14	xv	"Littery" Episode, A	1	293
Clark, E. M.			Mark Twain, address by		
Call of Kansas, The,			Joseph G. Cannon	9	94
quoted	3	116	Mistaken Identity	1	303
Clark, George Rogers			New England Weather	1	290
Cobb on	1	315	Saint Andrew and Saint		
Clark, Edward H.			Mark	1	287
Higginson on	2	xvii	Sandwich Islands, The	13	133
Clarke, James Freeman			Unconscious Plagiarism	1	301
Mable on	7	xvii	Woman, God Bless Her!	1	305
Classics, the			Clement of Alexandria		
Balfour cited on	2	454	quoted on faith	6	219
Carnegie on	4	106	Clergy, the		
Lincoln on	2	35	Anecdotes of	14	1
Murphy on	2	454	Clericalism		
study of, C. F. Adams on	7	3	Bryce cited on	8	308
Classics in Education, The			Cleveland, Grover		
Everts, William Maxwell	2	32	Alderman on	9	9
Classification			biographical note	11	322
Emerson on	6	106	Butler, N. M. on	8	66
Class of '61, The			Campaign of 1884, Nichol-		
Holmes, Jr., Oliver Wen-			son on	7	319
dell	2	232	Depew on	1	373
Clay, Henry			quoted by Cortelyou	1	344
Address to Lafayette	9	113	quoted by Fish	4	262
Alderman on	9	30	quoted on Harrison	1	373
biographical note	9	113	True Democracy	11	322
biographical note	11	128	Cleveland, Ohio		
Blaine on	9	54	Cortelyou on	1	345
Blaine on	9	58	Clients		
Emancipation of South			Brougham cited on	9	404
American Republics	11	137	Choate quoted on	9	410
Johnson, J. F. on	4xxxviii		Our Clients, speech by		
On the Compromise of			Coudert	1	348
1850	11	128	Clifford, William Kingdon		
quoted on tariff of 1816	11	311	Arnold quoted on	8	64
Reed, T. B. on	8	xxi	Climate		
Sears on	10	xxxiii	Remarkable, A, speech by		
Watterson on	9	422	U. S. Grant	2	129
Wilson, W. on	7	430	"Clinton's Ditch"		
Cleburne, Pat			Conkling on	1	338
Cobb on	1	317	Clough, Arthur Hugh		
Clemenceau, Georges			"Dipsychus" quoted	9	322
biographical note	12	182	Clubs		
debate with Jaurès, N. M.			Porter on	3	87
Butler on	8	53	Coal		
Democracy vs. Socialism	10	386	Hill, J. J. on	4	399
eloquence of, A. H. Thorn-			Hoover on	4	419
dike on	12	xix	La Follette on	7	254
Jaurès on	10	384	Coal mines		
Lloyd George on	12	331	British, Howard on	5	5
One Aim: Victory	12	182	Lloyd George on	10	403
Opening Address at the			Coal-tar products		
Peace Conference	12	332	Backland on	4	26
Nomination of C. as Presi-			Cobb, Frank		
dent of Peace Confer-			cited on prohibition	3	239
ence, speech by Wilson	12	329	Cobb, Irvin S.		
Clemens, Samuel Langhorne			biographical note	1	309

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Lost Tribes of the Irish			Wilson quoted on	9	13
in the South, The	1	309	College Entrance Examination		
Our Country	1	319	Board		
quoted on Leacock	2	320	Lowell, A. L. on	7	263
Cobden, Richard			College Fetish, A		
biographical note	10	234	Adams, Charles Francis	7	1
Free Trade with All Na-			College of Business Adminis-		
tions	10	234	tration, Boston		
Reed on	11	326	Redfield, W. C.: Facts and		
Cockran, William Bourke			Ideals	5	229
anecdote of (Champ Clark)	14	xxiv	College of William and Mary		
Answer to William J.			Gilbert, Cass: Sir Chris-		
Bryan, An	11	349	topher Wren	6	148
biographical note	11	349	College presidents		
Cocktails			Hedges on	2	201
Chesterton on	15	165	College professors		
Cody, Hope Reed			Angell on	1	46
presiding at meeting of			Collier, President		
Hamilton Club	8	362	Conferring degree on Sir		
Co-education			Auckland Geddes	7	176
Jordan, D. S. on	7	247	Collins, Michael		
Coercion Act			biographical note	8	111
Morley on	10	334	Griffith on	8	187
Coghlan, Joseph Bullock			Independence for Ireland	8	111
Battle of Manila, The	1	324	Collins, William Wilkie		
dined by Union League			Reid, Whitelaw on	3	141
Club of New York	1	324	Collyer, Robert		
Cohnheim, Julius Friedrich			Church and the Stage,		
"General Pathology," cited			The	1	331
by Gilman	7	195	Tribute to Edwin Booth	1	330
Coleridge, Lord Chief Justice			Colonies, The		
presiding at banquet to Sir			address by Edward VII	2	1
Henry Irving	2	372	Chamberlain on	1	238
quoted on trustees	2	252	Laurier, Sir Wilfrid on	2	315
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor			Color		
Lamb on	13	xvi	Phillips, Wendell on	13	290
lectures by, Hale on	13	xvi	Colorado		
Collective bargaining			Wolcott on	3	438
Allen on	8	18	Colorado Industrial Plan		
Edgerton on	4	201	Rockefeller, Jr. on	5	258
Gompers on	4	311	Columbian Exposition, Chicago		
Green on	4	319	Gibbons, Cardinal: Suprem-		
Schwab, C. M. on	5	280	acy of the Catholic Reli-		
Collective rights			gion	7	183
Alexander on	8	6	Taft on	8	420
Collectivists			Columbian Oration, The		
Vincent on	6	364	Depew, Chauncey Mitchell	8	129
College			Columbia University		
Anecdotes of	14	113	see also Teachers College		
Bryce cited on	1	41	Cardozo, B. N.: Modern		
Carnegie on	4	106	Trends in the Study and		
Clark, Champ on	1	284	Treatment of the Law	6	34
Crowding of, Root on	8	377	education of women and,		
Depew on	1	393	Choate, J. H. on	1	265
Emerson on	6	111	Gale, Zona: The Novel		
Evarts on	2	34	and the Spirit	7	162
football and, E. K. Hall on	2	147	Hamilton and, Morris on	9	354
for women, D. S. Jordan			Law School, Cardozo on	6	34
on	7	246	Matthews, Brander: Ameri-		
function of, Axson on	7	34	can Character	8	293
Garfield cited on	9	62	Rogers, Will: Education and		
Hepburn, A. B. on	2	211	Wealth	3	147
Hopkins on	7	236	Stone, H. F.: The Training		
Jordan, D. S. on	7	245	of Lawyers	6	345
journalistic training in,			Williams, J. S.: Thomas		
Dana on	6	49	Jefferson	9	449
Root on	8	377	Columbus, Christopher		
Schwab on	5	271	Conwell on	13	161
training in, C. F. Adams on	7	1	Depew on	8	129

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Depew on	13	378	Communist International Con-		
Hulbert on	6	200	gress		
Jordan on	5	33	Lenine, Nikolai		
Santangel and, Straus on	8	396	Dictatorship of the Pro-		
Talmage on	3	328	letariat, A	12	196
Columbus the Navigator			Peasants, The	12	202
Fiske, John	9	206	Compensation		
Commemoration Address			adjusted, McAdoo on	8	279
Hadley, Arthur Twining	12	440	Competition		
Commencement Address			Gary, E. H. on	4	290
Geddes, Sir Auckland Camp-			Hoover on	4	435
bell	7	176	La Follette on	7	253
Commencement Addresses			McKinley on	11	396
Mabie on	7	xviii	Nagel on	5	190
Reed, T. B. on	8	xvi	White, F. E. on	5	383
Trinity College, address by			Compromise of 1850		
M. W. Alexander	8	3	Clay, Henry on	11	128
Commerces			Comrades of the Mist		
see also Chamber of Com-			Beatty, Admiral	12	437
merce			Comte, Auguste		
address by James Russell			Harrison, F. on	7	225
Lowell	2	371	Conciliation with America		
address by John Philip			Burke, Edmund	10	114
Newman	3	1	Condé, Prince de		
American, Choate on	1	273	Funeral Oration on, by		
Beecher on	1	99	Bossuet	10	78
British Empire and, Choate			Conduct		
on	1	258	Arnold, Matthew quoted on	6	144
Davis, J. W. on	1	368	Confederacy, the		
Draper, W. H. on	1	418	Grady on	2	100
Huxley cited on	3	431	Last Days of the Confeder-		
peace and, Choate on	1	271	acy, speech by Gordon	13	171
Porter on	3	107	Watterson on	9	438
Religion and, speech by			Confederate Veteran Camp of		
Hugh Black	1	126	New York		
Spillman on	3	271	Wheeler J.: The American		
Straus on	3	298	Soldier	3	391
United States and, Hepburn			Conferences		
on	2	211	Hague Conference, Hughes		
Wise, S. S. on	3	431	on	12	404
World War and, F. E.			Peace Conference	12	322
White on	5	382	Washington Conference on		
Commerce and its Relations			Limitation of Armaments	12	398
to the Law			Conference of Governors,		
Olney, Richard	3	9	Washington, 1907		
Commercialism			Hill, J. J.: The Natural		
Stires on	3	293	Wealth of the Land and		
Common Interest of Labor			its Conservation	4	397
and Capital, The			Conference of Prime Ministers		
Carnegie, Andrew	4	100	and Representatives of the		
Commonplace, the			United Kingdom, the Do-		
novels and, Zona Gale on	7	174	minions, and India		
Common Sense			Smuts, J. C.: Peace and		
Sense, Common and Pre-			Empire	8	387
ferred, speech by Irving			Conference on Causes and		
Bacheller	1	55	Cures of War		
Competition			Allen, Florence E.: Women		
Epigrams on	14	299	and World Peace	8	1
Seligman on	15	127	Confidence		
Communism			Bok on	13	26
Filene, E. A. on	4	238	Kahn on	5	59
Lenine on	12	200	Munsey on	5	178
Lenine quoted on	1	383	Confirming an Ambassador		
Lowell on	8	271	Harvey, George	2	172
of the Pilgrims, Kelman			Confucianism		
on	2	293	Darlington on	6	77
Oneida Community and,			Golden Rule and, Spillman		
Carver on	4	127	on	3	273
Wigmore on	3	406	Teachings of Confucius,		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
speech by Wu Ting-			"The Rescue," Zona Gale	7	170
Fang	13	437	Conscience		
Congratulating General Goeth-			Bancroft on	7	56
als			Choate, R. on	11	143
Carnegie, Andrew	1	209	Mott, J. R. on	7	291
Congress of Berlin			Thoreau cited on	3	431
Bismarck on	10	357	William III quoted on	3	305
Disraeli on	10	314	Conscience of the Nation,		
Gladstone on	10	306	The		
Congress of League of Women			Wise, Rabbi Stephen Sam-		
Voters, Chicago			uel	3	430
Catt, Carrie C.: Political			Conscription Bill		
Parties and Women Vot-			Choate on	1	245
ers	8	70	Conservatism		
Congress of 1787			Lincoln on	11	219
Kingsley, D. P. on	2	301	Munsey on	5	183
Congress of United States			Constantine, King		
Alderman, E. A.: Woodrow			Venizelos on	15	152
Wilson	9	6	Constitution of the United		
Blaine, J. G.: James A. Gar-			States		
field	9	43	Alderman on	9	22
Butler, N. M. on	8	59	amendments to, Lincoln on	11	215
Butler, N. M. on	8	65	Carnegie on	1	220
Halstead, M. on	2	158	Choate, R. on	11	151
Hamilton on	11	23	Cox on	1	355
Hay, John: William Mc-			Dana, C. A. on	6	55
Kinley	9	244	Daniel on	9	168
Lodge, H. C.: Theodore			duty toward, Washington		
Roosevelt	9	319	on	11	32
maiden speeches in, Champ			Eggleston on	7	130
Clark on	14	xxvi	Everett on	11	64
oratory of, T. B. Reed on	8	xvi	Federal Constitution, The,		
Owsley on	8	326	speech by Hamilton	11	22
Pershing, General: To the			Federal Constitution, The,		
United States Senate	12	442	speech by Marshall	11	11
powers of			first ten Amendments, Al-		
Calhoun on	9	122	exander on	8	5
Marshall on	11	12	framers of, Lowell on	8	263
Root on	12	257	Gladstone cited on	1	220
the 38th, "the war congress"			Gladstone quoted on	1	80
Garfield on	9	50	Hale, E. E. on	2	138
Wilson, Woodrow: Decla-			Jubilee of the Constitution,		
ration of War by the			address by John Quincy		
United States	12	205	Adams	11	69
Wilson, Woodrow: The			Kirby Jr. on	5	81
Fourteen Points	12	280	Lincoln on	11	209
Congressmen			Lincoln on	11	223
Kahn, O. H. on	5	50	Littleton, M. W. on	2	341
Congressional Record			Morris on	9	355
Dolliver, J. P. on	11	xviii	Morris quoted on	11	258
Conkling, Roscoe			negro question and, J.		
biographical note	11	268	Davis on	11	194
cited by H. C. Lodge	9	326	Olney on	9	362
Nominating General Grant			origin of, Webster on	11	88
for a Third Term	11	268	Owsley on	8	326
Root on	11	410	Pitt, the Younger cited on	1	80
State of New York, The	1	333	Pound on	6	312
Connaught, Duke of			power of, Henry Clay on	11	130
Borden on	1	147	preamble quoted	6	390
Message to American	7	353	quoted by N. M. Butler	8	65
Masons			Root on	3	171
Connecticut			Root on	12	257
Early, speech by D. D.			Salisbury cited on	1	220
Field	2	45	Seward, W. H. on	11	168
governors of, St. John			Stephens on	11	198
Roosa on	3	150	Webster cited on	1	222
Phillips quoted on	11	188	Webster on	11	84
Conrad, Joseph			White, E. D. on	3	374
quoted on authors	7	174			

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Constitutional Convention			Direct Mail Advertising		
Everett on	11	63	Association, speech by		
New York			Wiers	5	386
Hamilton, Alexander: The			Grand Lodge, speech by		
Federal Constitution	11	24	Holland	7	230
Marshall, John: The Fed-			Institute of American Meat		
eral Constitution	11	10	Packers, speech by White	5	382
Philadelphia			National Association of		
Franklin, Benjamin:			Letter Carriers, speech		
Opening the Assembly			by Hays	4	377
with Prayer	11	8	National Association of		
Washington and, J. W.			Manufacturers		
Davis on	1	370	speech by Edgerton	4	190
Constitution and the Union,			speech by Henderson	4	389
The			speech by Kirby, Jr.	5	67
Webster, Daniel	3	381	speech by Longworth	5	128
Constitution, British			speech by Ora Snyder	5	302
Burke on	10	129	National Retail Dry Goods		
Dolliver on	9	176	Association, speech by At-		
Constitution of the Pilgrims			terbury	4	12
quoted by Webster	3	384	New York Constitutional		
Constitutions			Convention, 1915, speech		
Stephens, A. H. on	11	205	by Root	11	408
Consumer, the			Progressive Party, 1912,		
Carver on	4	121	speech by Jane Addams	8	1
Crisp on	11	334	Republican Convention, Mass.,		
Gary on	4	283	1908, speech by Lodge	11	402
Seligman on	15	125	Republican National Con-		
waste and, Hoover on	4	423	vention, Chicago, 1880,		
Contemporary Club, Bridge-			speech by Conkling	11	268
port, Connecticut			speech by Garfield	11	273
Crawford, F. M.: Pope			Republican National Con-		
Leo XIII	9	115	vention, Cincinnati, 1876,		
Contentment			speech by Ingersoll	11	292
Vail, T. N. on	7	404	Second National Conference		
Control of Corporations			on Education for High-		
Ripley, William Z.	5	244	way and Highway Engi-		
Convention of Constantinople			neering, speech by Bros-		
Disraeli on	10	318	seau	4	90
Conventions			speaking at, Johnson on	4	xxi
American Association of Ad-			War Convention of the U.		
vertising Agents, speech			S. Chamber of Commerce,		
by Coolidge	4	130	speech by Reynolds	5	237
American Bankers' Association			Woodbridge on	5	402
speech by Lamont	5	93	World's Women's Christian		
speech by M'Kenna	5	147	Temperance Union, At-		
speech by Munsey	5	178	lanta, 1890, speech by		
American Chemical Society,			Frances Willard	7	414
speech by Millikan	7	272	Conversation		
American Electric Railway			Birrell on	1	120
Association			Epigrams on	14	300
speech by Harris	4	360	in Scotland, Ian Maclaren		
speech by Lee	5	110	on	13	429
American Legion, speech by			Conviviality		
Coolidge	8	116	Anecdotes of	14	153
American Society of Me-			Conwell, Russell Herrman		
chanical Engineers, speech			Acres of Diamonds	13	140
by Rea	5	216	biographical note	13	140
Associated Advertising Clubs			Cook, Joseph		
of the World, speech by			Beveridge on	5	xviii
Opdycke	5	207	Coolidge, Calvin		
Biscuit and Cracker Mfgs.			Advertising Profession, The	4	130
Asso. of America, speech			Age of Commercial Criti-		
by Spillman	5	309	cism, An	1	340
Democratic National, 1896,			biographical note	1	340
speech by Bryan	11	340	biographical note	8	116
Democratic State, Albany,			Cecil on	8	82
1868, speech by Tilden	11	258	Longworth on	5	136
			Lowden on	2	347

GENERAL INDEX

205

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Nagel on	5	191	Efficiency	4	139
quoted on peace	5	191	Men of Vision with Their		
quoted on trained intelli-			Feet on the Ground	1	343
gence	6	247	Corwin, Tom		
Tolerance	8	116	anecdote of (Champ Clark)	14	xv
Coontz, Admiral			Costume		
Dawes, C. G. on	4	161	Rosebery, Lord	3	183
Cooper, James Fenimore			Cotton, John		
England and, Depew on	1	405	lecture by, Hale on	13	xv
Cooper, Marvelle W.			Cotton		
introducing Porter	3	85	Hoover on	4	416
Cooper, Thomas			Cotton States and Interna-		
Jefferson, Joseph on	2	280	tional Exposition, At-		
Cooper Union Speech			lanta		
Lincoln, Abraham	11	208	Washington, Booker T.:		
Coöperation			Progress of the Amer-		
see also Teamwork			ican Negro	8	433
Addams, Jane on	9	2	Coudert, Frederic René		
Axson on	7	36	humor of, Stetson on	9	401
Brandeis on	8	47	Our Clients	1	348
Epigrams on	14	301	Porter on	3	91
Fosdick on	6	131	Country Newspaper, The		
Hall on	4	337	White, William Allen	6	381
Marcus Aurelius quoted on	7	29	Country town		
Van Hise on	5	363	White, W. A. on	6	381
Coöperation Between Great			Courage		
Britain and America			Epigrams on	14	302
Geddes, Sir Auckland	2	77	Napoleon quoted on	3	91
Copeland, Royal S.			Course of American History,		
Butler on	1	194	The		
Copyright Bill			Wilson, Woodrow	7	417
Mark Twain and, Cannon on	9	95	Court		
Copyrights			see also Bench and Bar,		
Gilbert, W. S. on	2	82	Law		
law of, Perry on	6	296	Kansas Industrial Court,		
Corax			The		
instructions on oratory,			speech by H. J. Allen	8	9
Sears on	10	xviii	Law and the Court, speech		
Corn Laws			by O. W. Holmes, Jr.	2	228
Cobden on	10	235	Wigmore on	3	402
Corn			Court and the Law, The		
Royal Corn, The, speech by			Mayer, Julius M.	6	281
Oglesby	3	6	Courtesy		
Cornell University			Epigrams on	14	303
department of journalism,			Insull on	5	27
C. A. Dana on	6	50	Lee on	5	112
Rockefeller, J. D., Jr.: The			Vail, T. N. on	7	404
Personal Relation in In-			Wiers on	5	390
dustry	5	250	Courting		
Cornwallis			Billings, Josh on	13	372
surrender of, Bryan on	1	159	Courts		
Coronation Day Sermon			of Criminal Appeal, Davis,		
Mercier, Cardinal	12	140	J. W. on	6	101
Corporations			Roosevelt on	11	429
see also Trusts			Cowden, Elliot C.		
Altgeld on	11	358	presiding at New England		
Bryan cited on	5	364	Society dinner	1	87
Control of Corporations,			Cowper, William		
speech by Ripley	5	244	Emerson on	6	120
Fish, Stuyvesant on	4	263	Cox, Samuel Sullivan		
Gary, E. H. on	4	290	Smith and So Forth	1	352
Hall on	4	331	Crabbe, George		
labor investments in, Carver			"Tales of the Hall" quoted	7	303
on	4	117	Cramming		
law and, Bryce on	1	172	Carlyle on	7	85
Rockefeller, Jr. on	5	252	Crane, Winthrop Murray		
Cortelyou, George Bruce			Lodge on	11	403
biographical note	1	343	Crawford, Francis Marion		
biographical note	4	139	biographical note	9	115

	VOL.	PAGE
Pope Leo XIII	9	115
Creed		
Anecdotes of	14	1
Crime		
causes of, Darrow on	6	81
punishment of, Barker on	6	22
punishment of, Robespierre on	10	210
Wigmore on	3	408
Crime Against Kansas, The		
Sumner, Charles	11	154
Crimean War		
Disraeli on	10	319
Gladstone on	10	301
Criminal law		
Davis, J. W. on	6	100
Pound on	6	320
simplification of, Wickersham on	6	396
Crisp, Charles Frederic		
biographical note	11	332
McClellan, G. B. on	2	389
Tariff Reform	11	332
Critic, The		
address by Sir Leslie Stephen	3	288
Barrie on	1	68
Lippmann on	2	335
Criticism		
Age of Commercial Criticism, An, speech by Calvin Coolidge	1	340
Black, Hugh on	1	129
Bright quoted on	6	358
Epigrams on	14	305
Matthews on	2	411
Poetry and Criticism, speech by Amy Lowell	2	360
Redfield, W. C. on	7	346
Van Dyke on	7	412
Criticism and Preparedness		
Sims, William Sowden	8	380
Critics Circle, London		
Barrie, Sir James: An In-offensive Gentleman on a Magic Island	1	66
Cromer, Lord		
cited on Kitchener	3	193
Kitchener and, Asquith on	9	37
Cromwell, Oliver		
Hoar on	8	207
Macaulay cited on	13	304
Morley, John on	2	446
Phillips on	13	304
On the Dissolution of Parliament		
quoted by Lodge	9	321
Stonewall Jackson compared with (Cadman)	9	84
"Trust in God and keep your powder dry," quoted	1	396
Cross of Gold, The		
Bryan, William J.	11	340
Cross-examination		
destroying the witness, Steuer on	6	332
destroying the story, Steuer on	6	336
destroying the story and the		

	VOL.	PAGE
witness, Steuer on	6	341
Cross Examination, is it an Art or an Artifice?		
Steuer, Max D.	6	326
Crowder, Enoch Herbert		
Begin Now!	12	320
biographical note	12	320
Crusades, the		
Brent on	6	32
effect on trade, Fiske on	9	209
St. Bernard on	10	56
Ctesiphon		
Against, speech by Æschines	10	15
Cuba		
America and, Roosevelt on	11	423
Beveridge on	1	112
Hoar on	10	389
Culture		
Eliot on	7	157
Emerson on	6	118
Mission of, The, speech by E. E. Hale	2	134
Wiley on	3	417
without college, N. D. Hillis on	6	165
Cunliffe, Lord, Baron of		
Headley		
Bank of England, The	4	144
biographical note	4	144
Cunningham, William J.		
quoted on railroads	5	88
Curiosity		
Balfour on	7	46
Curran, John P.		
Dolliver, J. P. on	9	176
Hoar on	9	xviii
Currency		
Porter on	3	79
redemption of, Beecher on	1	96
Currency Bill, The		
Owen, Robert L.	3	21
Curtain, Andrew G.		
introducing Fitzhugh Lee	2	322
Curtain Speech, A		
Arliss, George	6	12
Curtis, Judge B. R.		
quoted by Higginson	2	xix
Curtis, George William		
Adams, C. F. on	1	10
biographical note	11	300
biographical note	9	124
cited by C. F. Adams	1	10
cited on caste	9	455
cited on Wendell Phillips	9	xvi
James Russell Lowell	9	124
Liberty Under the Law	1	356
Lowell on	2	378
Mabie on	7	xiv
On the Spoils System	11	300
quoted on Washington	9	165
Roosa, St. John on	3	151
Sears on	10	xxxvii
Wise, S. S. on	3	436
Cushman, Charlotte		
quoted on the theater	1	107
Custer, George Armstrong		
Watterson on	3	378
Custom		
Seldon, John quoted on	9	151

GENERAL INDEX

207

	VOL.	PAGE
Customer		
Employee and Customer		
Ownership, speech by		
Carver	4	114
Cuvier, Baron		
Emerson on	6	117
Cuyahoga County Soldiers and		
Sailors Monument		
McKinley, Wm.: American		
Patriotism	8	284
Cyprus		
Gladstone on	10	307

D

Dail Eireann		
Collins, Michael: Independ-		
ence for Ireland	8	111
Griffith, Arthur: The Irish		
Free State	8	187
D'Ailly, Pierre		
"The Image of the World"		
cited by Fiske	9	210
Dana, Charles Anderson		
biographical note	6	47
Gompers on	4	308
Journalism	6	47
Dana, Edmund		
anecdote of (Holmes)	8	23
Dana, John Cotton		
biographical note	6	59
Mere Words	6	59
Dana, Richard Henry		
Bryant on	1	166
Dandies		
Billings, Josh on	13	370
Dane, Clemence		
Barrie on	1	70
Daniel, John Warwick		
biographical note	9	144
Washington	9	144
Daniels, Josephus		
Invention	1	361
Dante		
Mazzini on	10	274
"Paradiso," Harrison cited		
on	9	260
Danton, Georges Jacques		
biographical note	10	204
"Let France Be Free"	10	205
quoted by Sumner	11	159
Sears on	10	xxix
"Squeezing the Sponge"	10	207
"To Dare Again, Ever to		
Dare!"	10	204
Dardanelles, the		
Wilson on	12	285
Darling, Mr. Justice		
anecdote of (Jenks)	2	289
Darlington, Thomas		
biographical note	6	67
Our Association	6	67
Darrow, Clarence		
biographical note	6	80
Plea for Mercy, A	6	80
Dartmouth College		
Hopkins, E. M.: An Aris-		
tocracy of Brains	7	235

	VOL.	PAGE
Dartmouth College Case		
Choate, Rufus on	9	103
Darwin, Charles		
Adams, C. F. on	1	13
cited on J. R. Lowell	9	135
Spillman on	5	315
Darwin, Erasmus		
Osborn, H. F. on	9	370
Darwinism		
Bryan on	13	74
Huxley cited, on, Osborn		
on	9	372
D'Auvergne, de Latour		
Higginson on	8	195
Davidson, John		
Kate Douglas Wiggin on	3	399
Davidson, Thomas		
Lang on	6	242
Davies, Samuel		
quoted on Washington	9	154
Davis, Dwight		
Longworth on	5	129
Davis, Jefferson		
biographical note	11	190
Cobb on	1	316
Dix on	1	414
Lincoln quoted on	9	441
On Withdrawal from the		
Union	11	190
Davis, John William		
Beck on	1	79
biographical note	1	364
biographical note	6	86
George Washington	1	364
Our Brethren Overseas	6	86
Shakespeare's Birthday Me-		
morial	1	370
Simon, Sir John on	3	235
Davison, Henry P.		
American Red Cross, The	12	313
biographical note	12	313
Dawes, Charles Gates		
biographical note	4	150
Beveridge on	5	xviii
Business Organization of		
the Government	4	150
quoted on greatness	5	xviii
Young, O. D. on	5	406
Dawes Plan, The		
address by Owen D. Young	5	405
Bush on	1	185
Davy, Sir Humphry		
Backeland on	4	23
cited on gas	6	201
Emerson on	6	117
Daws, Judge		
quoted on municipal owner-		
ship	4	364
Death		
Epigrams on	14	307
Everett on	9	186
Higginson on	8	194
Ingersoll on	2	269
Socrates on	10	12
Spalding on	7	383
Spillman on	5	317
Wilson quoted on	9	34
Debate Club, A		
Riley, Arthur W.	15	103

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Debates			Adams, J. Q. on	11	73
Lincoln-Douglas			Alderman on	9	22
Douglas, A.: Reply to			Clark, Champ on	1	284
Lincoln	11	175	Davis on	11	193
Lincoln, Abraham: Sec-			Depew on	8	137
ond Joint Debate at			Evarts on	8	144
Freeport	11	235	Everett on	9	192
On Capitalism vs. Social-			Lincoln quoted on	9	67
ism			quoted by Beck	1	81
Nearing, Scott on	15	119	quoted by Eliot	7	153
Seligman, E. R. A. on	15	119	quoted by Root	3	164
Villard, Oswald, presid-			signers of, Evarts on	8	145
ing	15	119	Whitlock on	12	242
On Labor			Declaration of Rights		
Allen, H. J.: The Kansas			Robespierre on	10	217
Industrial Court	8	9	Declaration of the Labor		
Gompers, Samuel: The			Party		
American Federation of			Kerensky, Alexander	12	68
Labor	4	299	Declaration of War by France		
On Reading			Poincaré, Raymond	12	42
Balfour, A. J.: The Pleas-			Viviani, René Raphael	12	45
ures of Reading	7	41	Declaration of War by the		
Harrison, Frederic: The			United States		
Choice of Books	7	213	Wilson, Woodrow	12	205
On Socialism			Decoration Day		
Clemenceau, Georges: Dem-			address by Thomas Went-		
ocracy vs. Socialism	10	386	worth Higginson	8	193
Jaurès, Jean: The Pro-			Holmes, Jr., O. W.: Me-		
gram of Socialism	10	375	morial Day,	8	208
On the Menace of the			Humphreys, B. G.: Old		
Leisured Woman			Traditions	8	217
Chesterton, G. K.: For			Dedication of the Chamber of		
the Leisured Woman	15	155	Commerce of the United		
Rhondda, Lady: Against			States		
the Leisured Woman	15	155	Grant, Richard F.	4	314
Shaw, G. B.; presiding	15	155	Dedications		
On the Philippines			see Edwin Booth, Carnegie		
Dolliver, J. P.: The			Library, Lincoln Memo-		
American Occupation of			rial, Washington National		
the Philippines	11	384	Monument		
Hoar, G. F.: Subjuga-			Defects in American Educa-		
tion of the Philippines			tion		
Iniquitous	11	388	Eliot, Charles W.	7	136
On the Tariff			Defense Act of 1920		
Crisp, C. F.: Tariff Re-			Owsley on	8	329
form	11	332	Defense Before the House of		
Reed, T. B.: Protection			Lords		
and Prosperity	11	325	Wentworth, Earl of Straf-		
Debating			ford	10	65
Riley, Arthur W.	15	85	Deflation		
Debating societies			Baruch on	4	70
Eton Debating Club, Glad-			Hoover on	4	414
stone cited on	9	xx	Schwab on	5	279
Hoar on	9	xviii	Defoe, Daniel		
de Bower, Herbert Francis			quoted on a true-born		
biographical note	4	170	Englishman	2	308
Price of Success, The	4	170	Dekker, Thomas		
Debs, Eugene V.			cited on Christ	8	262
biographical note	7	110	Deland, Lorin F.		
Depew on	1	374	Hart on	4	375
On Receiving Sentence	7	110	Delay		
Debt			Epigrams on	14	311
see also War debts			Demagogues		
Epigrams on	14	309	Axson on	7	34
public, Nichols on	5	199	Democracy		
Decision			address by James Russell		
Epigrams on	14	310	Lowell	8	254
Declaration of Independence			Alderman on	1	38
Adams quoted on	9	193	Aristotle cited on	3	432

	VOL.	PAGE
Axson on	7	34
Bancroft quoted on	13	102
Beck on	1	83
Borah on	12	391
Borden on	8	42
bourgeoisie, Lenin on	12	196
Brandeis on	8	48
Brent on	6	30
Bush on	1	86
Bryan on	13	101
Bryce quoted on	2	419
Butler on	1	199
Byron quoted on	8	52
capitalism and, Seligman on	15	126
Chapman, J. J. on	7	109
Coolidge on	1	341
defined by Curtis	9	141
Direct Democracy, speech by M. W. Littleton	2	339
education and, Hopkins on	7	238
Eliot cited on	8	303
Gompers on	12	292
Griffith on	8	191
Guizot quoted on	6	163
Hadley on	7	211
Hadley on	12	441
industry and, Filene on	4	241
industrial, Abbott on	1	5
industrial, Brandeis on	4	85
Kahn, Otto on	5	52
leadership in, Thorndike, E. L. on	7	398
Lincoln quoted on	8	262
literature of, Nicholson on	7	322
Littleton on	8	252
Lloyd George on	12	221
Lowell cited on	7	156
Lowell cited on	8	69
Lowell on	2	378
Macaulay on	10	231
Marshall on	11	10
Mazzini quoted on	8	52
Mitchel on	2	431
Moore, J. B. on	2	439
Morley, John on	2	445
Munsey on	5	182
Nicholson on	7	320
of England and America		
Dolliver on	11	xix
of Jews, Vance on	13	404
Parker quoted on	8	262
Plato quoted on	6	259
representative, Beecher on	13	13
Root on	3	164
Root on	12	262
Root quoted on	6	30
Schwab on	5	271
Schwab on	9	393
social, Bebel on	10	361
social, Liebknecht quoted on	10	377
Solomon quoted on	3	432
Straus on	3	299
Sutherland on	8	410
True and False Democracy, speech by N. M. Butler	8	51
True Democracy, address by Grover Cleveland	11	322
van Dyke on	7	409

	VOL.	PAGE
Viviani on	12	230
Whitlock on	12	244
Wise, S. S. on	3	430
Wood on	8	441
Democracy vs. Socialism		
Clemenceau, Georges	10	386
Democratic National Convention, Chicago, 1896		
Bryan, W. J.: The Cross of Gold	11	340
Democratic party		
anecdote on (D. D. Field)	2	47
Bryan on	11	347
Cockran on	11	349
Conkling on	11	272
Crisp on	11	337
Grant on	11	298
in New York City, Cox on	1	353
Lodge on	11	406
Lowell, John on	2	382
Mitchel, J. P. on	2	432
Moore, J. B. on	2	439
Munsey, F. A. on	5	182
protective tariff and, Blaine on	11	313
Seward on	11	166
silver question and, Bryan on	11	341
Tilden on	11	260
Wilson and, Depew on	1	378
Democratic State Convention, Albany, 1868		
Tilden, S. J.: Negro Suffrage	11	258
Democrats and Republicans		
Curtis on	1	359
Pomerene on	3	66
Thomas on	3	342
Demosthenes		
account of	10	14
Æschines on	10	15
Æschines quoted on	8	xiv
Bancroft on	7	62
Beveridge on	5	xv
Bryan on	13	94
Carlyle on	7	93
Curtis on	9	125
On the Crown	10	17
"Oration on the Crown," Hoar on	9	xviii
oratory of, Sears on	10	xx
Philip quoted on	9	xv
Reed, T. B. on	8	xv
Reed on	8	xxi
Denby, Secretary		
Dawes, C. G. on	4	159
Depew, Chauncey Mitchell		
anecdote of (Depew)	1	387
anecdote of (Thomas)	3	339
biographical note	1	372
biographical note	4	171
biographical note	8	129
Choate on, Champ Clark on	14	xx
Clark, Champ on	14	xvii
Columbian Oration, The dinner in his honor by his railroad associates	4	171
Eighty-Seventh Birthday	1	372
Half Century with a Rail-		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
road, A	4	171	dined by, "Young Men of		
Introducing Lord Cecil	1	402	Boston,"	1	408
introducing Sir Henry M.			Farewell to Dickens; speech	2	384
Stanley	13	377	by Lord Lytton	2	384
Murphy on	2	453	Friends Across the Sea	1	408
presiding at Thanksgiving			"Nicholas Nickleby," Thack-		
Jubilee of Yale Alumni	2	32	eray on	3	245
quoted on success	13	21	parody of Rob Roy's words	2	88
Root on	8	375	Welcome to Dickens, speech		
Spillman on	5	318	by Josiah Quincy, Jr.	3	123
Thorndike, A. H. on	1	xxi	Dictatorship of the Proleta-		
To Premier Briand	1	397	riat, A		
Trip Abroad with Depew, A.			Lenine, Nikolai	12	196
speech by Porter	3	80	Diderot, Denis		
Woman	1	389	Hugo on	9	272
Yale University	1	393	Dies Ira		
De Quincey, Thomas			quoted by Darlington	6	77
cited on Roman Emperors	13	397	Difficulty		
quoted on life	6	257	Epigrams on	14	313
Derby, Earl of			Dillon, John		
Lord Salisbury on	10	325	biographical note	9	171
Dernburg, Dr.			On the Death of Gladstone	9	171
Beck on	12	131	Dining		
De Saune, Commandant			Epigrams on	14	315
Evarts on	2	31	Jenks, A. F. on	2	285
De Serre			Smith, Sydney quoted on	2	286
Sears on	10	xxix	Diocletian, Emperor		
Despotism			Barnes on	4	50
in the Church, Beecher on	1	89	Diplomacy		
Jefferson quoted on	11	264	American, speech by John		
military, Fox on	10	169	Hay	2	175
Sutherland on	8	410	Choate on	1	261
Destiny			Kingsley, D. P. on	2	303
Bryan on	1	158	Lowell, J. R. on	2	371
manifest, Champ Clark on	11	369	Morley, John on	2	450
De Tocqueville			Porter on	3	106
cited on American Democ-			Reid, W. on	3	143
cracy	2	288	Rosen, Baron on	3	188
cited on public opinion	11	187	Diplomatic Mission from the		
cited on United States	7	191	United States to Russia		
Eggleston on	7	133	Root on	3	162
quoted on French Revolu-			Direct Democracy		
tion	4	114	Littleton, Martin Willie	2	339
quoted on religion in Amer-			Direct Mail Advertising As-		
ica	8	161	sociation		
Devil, the			Wiers, C. R.: A Swarm		
Epigrams on	14	312	of Be's	5	386
Kipling on	12	318	Direct Primaries		
Devlin, Mary			Hedges on	2	203
Joseph Jefferson on	2	282	Roosevelt on	11	428
Dewar, Sir James			Disarmament		
cited on chemistry	6	247	see also Armaments, Wash-		
Dewey, Admiral			ington Conference on		
anecdote of (Coghlan)	1	325	Limitation of Armments		
cable from Roosevelt,			Arming of the Nations,		
Lodge on	9	329	speech by Eliot	2	9
Coghlan on	1	324	Briand cited on	3	178
Dolliver on	11	385	Coolidge on	8	120
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	329	France and, Briand on	12	427
Thorndike, E. L. on	7	395	German government quoted		
Dexter, Samuel			on	12	404
Choate, R. on	9	103	Germany and, Briand on	12	421
Reply to Samuel Dexter,			naval		
speech by Red Jacket	11	56	Balfour on	12	413
Story quoted on	9	108	Hughes on	12	407
Diagnosis			Kato on	12	416
value of, O. W. Holmes on	6	184	Lloyd George quoted on	12	475
Dickens, Charles			Root quoted on	12	404
"Bleak House" quoted	6	74			

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Smuts on	8	389	Lincoln quoted on	9	428
Disarmament Conference			quoted on framing of Con-		
see Washington Conference			stitution	11	209
Discipline			quoted on Sebastopol	9	428
Barker, L. F. on	6	20	Reply to Lincoln	11	175
Depew on	1	389	Sumner on	11	158
Russell on	7	377	Watterson on	9	429
Discontent			Douglass, Fred		
Epigrams on	14	316	Douglas on	11	182
Disease			Dowd, William		
prevention of, Darlington			Howland on	2	253
on	6	76	Downing, Major Jack		
science and, Little on	6	253	Curtis on	9	133
Disraeli, Benjamin			Draft law		
see Beaconsfield, Lord			McAdoo on	8	277
Distribution			Drama, The		
Waste—A Problem of Dis-			see also Acting, Theater		
tribution, speech by			address by Arthur Wing		
Hoover	4	422	Pinero	3	60
District courts			address by Sir Henry Irv-		
Steuer on	6	328	ing	2	272
Divine Right			Barrie and, A. B. Walkley		
Depew on	1	384	on	1	67
Dix, John Adams			Barrie on	1	70
The Flag—The Old Flag	1	413	Gold Medal for Drama, The,		
"Dixie"			speech by Augustus		
Cobb on	1	311	Thomas	6	362
Doctor, the			Draper, Eben Sumner		
see also Medicine, Physician			Lodge on	11	404
Anecdotes of	14	61	Draper, William Henry		
Lloyd George on	10	400	Our Medical Advisers	1	418
Doctor and the Changing			Dred Scott decision		
Order, The			Lincoln on	11	229
Vincent, George Edgar	6	364	Lincoln quoted on	11	432
Doing Unto Others			Dress		
Spillman, Harry Collins	3	271	Clemens on	1	305
Döllinger, Dr.			Ruskin on	13	344
quoted on German univer-			Dreyfus, Captain		
sities	7	201	Appeal for, speech by Zola	7	437
Dolliver, Jonathan Prentiss			Drummond, Henry		
American Occupation of the			biographical note	7	116
Philippines, The	11	384	"First!"	7	116
biographical note	11	384	quoted by J. R. Mott	7	294
biographical note	9	174	Dryden, John		
Oratory of the Stump (In-			quoted on Rome	10	309
tro.)	11	xiii	Dryden, Nat		
Robert Emmet	9	174	anecdote of (Thomas)	3	348
Dominion Day			Duluth		
Meighen, Arthur: Canada's			Glories of, speech by J. P.		
Problems and Outlook	2	416	Knott	8	231
Don Pedro, Emperor of Brazil			Du Moncel		
quoted on the telephone	5	325	quoted on Edison	4	254
Don Quixote			Dumouriez, Charles François		
Lowell on, Curtis on	9	141	Danton on	10	205
Dooley, Mr.			Dundas, Henry		
see Peter Finley Dunne			Lord Rosebery on	9	379
Dorothy Q.			Dunlop, Alison		
Holmes, Oliver Wendell	2	225	Lang on	6	242
Doubt			Dunn, Samuel O.		
religious, Inge on	6	216	quoted on railroads	5	88
Douglas, Stephen Arnold			Dunne, Finley Peter		
biographical note	11	175	quoted on ambassadors	2	172
Blaine on	9	55	Dupin, André Marie Jean		
debate with Lincoln, Wat-			Jacques		
tersson on	9	427	Sears on	10	xxix
Lincoln and, Champ Clark			Durable Satisfactions of Life,		
on	14	xx	The		
Lincoln on	11	234	Eliot, Charles W.	7	151
Lincoln on	11	235	Durand, Sir Mortimer		

	VOL.	PAGE
cited on America	1	127
Dutch, the		
and New Amsterdam,		
Beecher on	1	94
ideas of, Hibben on	2	215
Roosa, St. John on	3	151
"Song of the Typical Dutchman" quoted	3	366
Talmage on	3	326
traits of, Hibben on	2	213
Typical Dutchman, The, speech by van Dyke	3	347
Dutch West India Company		
Jews and, Straus on	8	397
Duty		
Epigrams on	14	317
Faith and, speech by Lyman Abbott	1	1
Goethals on	8	185
Holmes, Jr. on	2	238
public, C. W. Eliot on	7	146
Roosevelt on	11	420
Dwight, Theodore		
Cardozo on	6	35
Stone, H. F. on	6	347
Dwight, Timothy		
Bowen on	1	43
Dyer, Daniel Patterson		
Clark, Champ on	14	xxi
Dynamos		
invention of, Fish on	4	253
Lodge, Sir Oliver on	5	124

E

Earle, Professor John		
Butler on	7	77
Early Connecticut		
Field, David Dudley	2	45
East, Edward M.		
quoted on the farmer	2	358
East and West		
Lloyd George cited on	8	393
Smuts on	8	393
East India Company		
J. P. Newman on	3	2
Eastlake, Sir Charles		
introducing Lord Palmerston	3	39
Ecker, Frederick H.		
biographical note	4	179
Fiske, Haley on	4	275
Human Factor in the Balance Sheet, The	4	179
Economic Aspects of World Debts		
M'Kenna, Reginald	5	147
Economic Club of New York		
Blankenburg, Rudolph: Philadelphia	1	130
Carnegie, Andrew: Congratulating General Goethals	1	209
Filene, E. A.: Why Men Strike	4	237
Goethals, G. W.: The Panama Canal Completed	2	92
Humphrey, William E.: The		

Federal Commission	5	10
Lowden, F. O.: A Plea for the Farmer	2	351
Owen, R. L.: The Currency Bill	3	21
Vanderlip, F. A.: The Allied Debt to the U. S.	5	348
Van Hise, C. R.: Government Regulation	5	362
Economics		
Alexander, M. W. on	8	4
Butler, N. M. on	8	51
Economy		
address by Stuyvesant Fish	4	258
defined by Edmund Burke, Fish on	4	259
Edgerton, John Emmett		
biographical note	4	190
Candles of Understanding	4	190
Edinburgh Philosophical Society		
Birrell, Augustine: Edmund Burke	9	39
Edinburgh University		
Carlyle, Thomas: Inaugural Address	7	83
Falconer, Sir Robert: The United States as a Neighbor	8	153
Edison, Thomas Alva		
biographical note	4	209
cited on genius	4	252
definition of genius quoted	13	23
Hulbert on	6	203
Looking Back Over Forty Years	4	209
Morton quoted on	4	254
quoted by Spillman	5	319
quoted on genius	6	76
Thomson quoted on	4	254
Edison and the Electric Light		
Fish, Frederick Perry	4	251
Editors		
Lang on	6	227
of country newspapers, W. A. White on	6	384
Edmunds, Senator George F.		
introducing J. W. Daniel	9	144
Smith, C. E. on	3	248
Edson, John Joy		
Grant on	4	315
Education		
Abbott, Lyman on	1	4
America and, Lamont on	5	106
American, Evarts on	8	151
Beecher on	1	101
Beecher on	13	3
Brandeis on	8	46
Business Education, address by Hepburn	2	209
capitalism and, Seligman on	15	126
Carnegie on	4	106
Caullery quoted on	7	264
Choate cited on	1	30
Classics in Education, address by Evarts	2	32
commercial, Hepburn on	2	211
Dana, C. A. on	6	50
Defects in American Education, address by Eliot	7	136

GENERAL INDEX

213

	VOL.	PAGE
Disraeli cited on	8	95
Epigrams on	14	319
Farrand on	6	123
Five Evidences of an Education, address by Butler	7	73
Hale on	2	138
Harrison on	7	225
higher, Hopkins on	7	238
higher education for women, L. Abbott on	1	4
Higher Education of Women, speech by D. S. Jordan	7	244
Holmes, Jr. on	6	190
Huxley cited on	1	7
in Canada and the U. S., Falconer on	8	167
Ingersoll on	13	242
Johnson, Dr. quoted on	7	73
Knox and, Maclaren on	13	432
labor and, Carver on	4	124
liberal, C. F. Adams on	7	4
liberal, Eliot on	4	211
Lowell, A. L. on	7	261
Modern Changes in Educational Ideals, address by Hadley	7	207
Morris on	7	282
new forms of, Hillis on	6	164
new methods of, Eliot on	7	142
Newman, Cardinal on	7	297
of colonists, Burke on	10	122
of the working class, Clemenceau on	10	387
Owsley on	8	327
Pilgrims and, Hughes, Archbishop quoted on	3	359
Twichell on	3	359
Root on	8	377
Ryerson quoted on	8	168
Scotland and, Carnegie on	1	218
Spalding on	7	390
Spillman on	5	310
study of history, Eggleston on	7	130
universal, Bancroft on	7	68
Uses of Education for Business, address by Eliot	4	211
Walker cited on	6	50
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	13
Education and Wealth Rogers, Will	3	147
Education for Initiative and Originality Thorndike, Edward Lee	7	391
Educators value of, Hepburn on	2	210
Edward VII Colonies, The	2	1
dined by Lord Mayor	2	1
introducing Laurier	2	314
Edwards, Jonathan account of	10	94
Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God	10	94
Efficiency address by George Bruce		

	VOL.	PAGE
Cortelyou	4	139
Butler on	7	80
Epigrams on	14	321
Hoover on	12	312
Wiers on	5	391
Eggleston, Edward biographical note	7	124
"Hoosier Schoolmaster," Garland on	2	74
New History, The presiding at dinner of Authors' Club	7	124
	2	279
Egypt civilization of, Beecher on	13	3
France and, Pitt on	10	158
Jews and, Henry George on	9	231
Kitchener in, Asquith on	9	37
Salisbury, Lord on	10	323
Eighteenth century Hugo on	9	271
Rosebery, Lord on	9	375
Eighty-Seventh Birthday Depew, Chauncey Mitchell	1	372
"Ein' feste Burg" Sullivan on	3	308
Election Day Pilgrims and, C. E. Smith on	3	247
Elections Hedges on	2	202
Moore, J. B. on	2	439
primary, La Follette on	7	256
Root on	8	375
Electric waves discovery of, Lodge on	5	123
Marconi on	6	275
Electricity Baekeland on	4	32
Depew on	8	139
Edison and the Electric Light, speech by Fish	4	251
Edison's ideas on Du Moncel quoted on	4	254
Morton quoted on	4	254
Preece quoted on	4	254
Thomson quoted on	4	254
Little on	6	251
Spillman on	5	319
Electrons Millikan on	7	272
Eliot, Charles W. Abbott on	1	5
Adams, C. F. on	1	11
Arming of the Nations	2	8
biographical note	4	211
biographical note	7	136
Choate on	1	265
cited on American contributions to civilization	8	303
Defects in American Education Revealed by the War	7	136
Durable Satisfaction of Life, The	7	151
Harvard and Yale	2	4
Ninetieth Birthday of Eliot speech by Lowell	7	260
On His Ninetieth Birthday	7	154

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
quoted on democracy	8	303	cited on public career	9	87
Thorndike, A. H. on	1	xxi	cited on truth	12	109
Truth and Light	2	13	Clemens on	1	294
Uses of Education for	4	211	"Concord Bridge," J. C.		
Business			Dana on	6	63
Eliot, George			Eliot on	7	156
cited on eloquence	7	313	England, Mother of Na-		
compared with Burke (A.			tions	2	22
Birrell)	9	42	Golden Rule and, Spillman	3	273
"Daniel Deronda" quoted	8	400	on	9	252
quoted on growth	7	293	gospel of, Hillis on	8	304
"Silas Marner," Birrell on	9	42	idealism of, Matthews on	7	xvi
Elizabeth, Empress of Austria			Lowell on	8	269
assassination of, Bebel on	10	366	Lowell quoted on	8	305
Elizabeth, Queen of England			Memory of Burns, The	2	24
Lady Astor on	6	16	"Nature" quoted by Osborn	9	369
Elks, The			Nicholson on	7	321
Harding quoted on	7	233	on eloquence, Hoar on	9	xiii
Order of the Elks, speech	7	230	quoted by Champ Clark	1	281
by Holland			quoted by Curtis	9	137
Elliott, Howard			quoted by Daniel	9	152
Lee, I. L. on	5	113	quoted by Riddell	8	352
Elliott, Sir Henry			quoted by Watkins	15	52
Gladstone on	10	303	quoted on ancestors	9	151
Elocution			quoted on character	9	413
anecdote on (Howland)	2	252	quoted on English Minister	9	140
Eloquence			quoted on Lowell	2	415
see also Address, After Din-			quoted on Money	13	32
ner Speaking, Oratory,			quoted on Puritan pulpits	6	163
Public Speaking, Speeches			quoted on riches	6	255
business eloquence, A. H.			quoted on success	9	57
Thorndike on	4	xvi	Smith, C. E. on	3	248
Cicero quoted on	9	xv	Willis, Nathaniel Parker		
defined by Bryan	13	92	quoted on	2	25
Eliot, George cited on	7	313	Emigration		
Epigrams on	14	323	Gough on	13	200
introduction by G. F. Hoar	9	xiii	Emin Pasha		
Emancipation			Stanley on	13	393
see also Slavery			Emmet, Robert		
Jefferson quoted on	11	222	address by Jonathan P.		
Lincoln on	11	222	Dolliver	9	174
of Jews, Lowell on	8	260	biographical note	10	176
Emancipation of South Amer-			Choate, R. on	9	103
ican Republics			O'Reilly on	3	14
Clay, Henry	11	137	Protest Against Sentence		
Emerson, Charles			As a Traitor	10	176
quoted on Shakespeare	9	136	Emmons, Frank		
Emerson, Ralph Waldo			Holmes, Jr. on	2	233
Adams, J. O. on	9	128	Empire		
address at Dartmouth quoted	7	xix	see also British Empire		
address before Harvard			Liberty and, Gladstone on	10	309
Divinity School, Mabie			Peace and, speech by Jan		
on	7	xvi	C. Smuts	8	387
American Scholar, The	6	104	Empire Parliamentary Associa-		
Holmes quoted on	7	xv	tion (United Kingdom		
Mabie on	7	xxv	Branch)		
quoted by Alderman	1	39	Meighan, Arthur: The		
quoted by Matthews	8	301	British Political Tradi-		
Arnold cited on	9	410	tion	2	419
biographical note	6	104	Employee and Customer		
Choate, J. H. on	1	267	Ownership		
cited by Daniels	1	363	Carver, Thomas Nixon	4	114
cited by Seligman	15	130	Employer and employee		
cited on artists	3	362	see also Capital, Labor		
cited on careers	1	22	Ashfield, Lord on	4	10
cited on gentlemen	3	267	Carnegie on	4	101
cited on great men	5	xxiii	Depew on	1	382
cited on lectures	13	xvii	Ecker on	4	184
cited on Napoleon	3	246			

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Edgerton on	4	201	legal profession in, J. W.		
Filene, E. A. on	4	237	Davis on	6	86
Gary, E. H. on	4	290	Lemieux on	9	317
Hedges on	2	193	Napoleon and, Canning on	10	186
Insull on	5	21	neutrality of, Bethmann-		
Lodge, Sir O. on	5	120	Hollweg on	12	37
ownership of stock, Ripley			parliamentary eloquence of,		
on	5	247	Sears on	10	xxix
Rockefeller, Jr. on	5	252	Porter on	3	83
Roosevelt in behalf of,			protection and, Reed on	11	326
Straus on	8	402	repairs and, M'Kenna		
Woman Employer, The,			on	5	150
speech by Ora Snyder	5	302	Robespierre on	10	215
Endowments			Sales Representative of		
Carlyle on	7	90	John Bull and Co.,		
of universities, Gilman on	7	203	speech by Howard	5	i
Enemies			Strength of England, The,		
Whistler quoted on	9	284	speech by Kipling	2	307
Energy			unemployment in, Baldwin		
Epigrams on	14	326	on	4	37
Engels, Frederick			Viviani on	12	52
Bebel on	10	364	war debt from France,		
cited on bourgeoisie	12	198	M'Kenna on	5	157
Engineer, The			wireless telegraphy and,		
Baekeland, Leo Hendrik	4	20	Marconi on	6	276
Engineering			World War and, Laurier		
in America, Caullery quoted			on	12	73
on	7	262	World War and, Lloyd		
England			George on	12	220
see also British Empire,			England and America		
Great Britain			America and England,		
Adams, J. Q. on	11	71	speech by W. H. Taft	3	316
American Civil War and,			American invasion of Eng-		
Bright on	10	250	land, speech by Kipling	12	317
American colonies and,			Atlantic Cable and, Field		
Burke on	10	114	on	4	223
American Revolution and,			Balfour on	12	248
Evarts on	8	147	Beck on	1	81
as creditor Nation, M'Kenna			Beck on	12	134
on	5	159	Birkenhead on	1	114
Bacheller on	1	56	Carlyle quoted on	3	360
Bailli of Mirabeau quoted			Cecil, Lord on	3	83
on	8	270	Choate on	1	258
Baker on	12	267	Choate on	1	268
Bank of England, The,			Choate on	1	277
speech by Lord Cunliffe	4	144	Coöperation Between Great		
banking in, Owen on	3	23	Britain and America,		
Beecher on	1	92	speech by Geddes	2	77
Beveridge on	1	111	copyright laws, Dickens on	1	412
Bryce cited on	8	308	Farrar on	9	204
Bryce on	1	173	Freemasonry in America		
Clark on	11	370	and England, speech by		
commercial history of, J. P.			Robbins	7	352
Newman on	3	2	Grant quoted on	9	204
Congress of Berlin and,			Harvey on	2	174
Disraeli on	10	314	Hear on	11	392
democracy of, Dolliver on	11	xix	Jefferson quoted on	1	86
Depew on	8	140	Lytton, Lord on	2	385
Egypt and, Lord Salisbury			MacDonald, J. R. on	2	392
on	10	330	Morley on	2	448
government of, Emmet on	10	177	Olney, Richard on	3	11
industrialism in, Lowden			Pitt on	3	57
on	2	356	Pitt on	10	101
in Egypt, Roosevelt on	8	371	Reed, T. B. on	3	138
in India, Roosevelt on	8	371	Simon, Sir John on	3	234
Ireland and, Collins on	8	111	Smuts on	8	390
Ireland and, Dolliver on	9	174	Taft on	3	316
Irish Union and, O'Connell			England, Mother of Nations		
on	10	261	Emerson, Ralph Waldo	2	22

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
England's Day			Addams, Jane on	1	18
Kipling, Rudyard: The			Butler, N. M. on	8	53
Strength of England	2	307	Jefferson cited on	11	193
England's Position			of nations, Gladstone on	10	299
Grey, Sir Edward (now			of nations, Gladstone on	10	305
Viscount)	12	13	social, B. T. Washington	8	436
England Supports Belgium			on		
Asquith, Herbert Henry	12	57	Equitable Life Insurance Com-		
English, the			pany	4	275
Defoe quoted on	2	308	Fiske, H. on		
Froissart cited on	3	267	Erasmus	2	216
humor of, Ian Maclaren			Hibben on	7	73
on	13	425	"Praise of Folly" quoted		
Napoleon cited on	8	295	Erie Canal	1	338
English language			Conkling on		
Black, Hugh on	1	127	Erskine, Lord	9	411
Butler, N. M. on	7	76	anecdote of (Choate)	9	xiii
Matthews, Brander on	2	414	Hoar on	9	xviii
teaching of, Axson on	7	38	Hoar on	9	145
teaching of, Eliot on	7	137	quoted on Washington		
English-speaking race			Zola on	7	439
Coghlan on	1	328	Eternal Vigilance		
confederation of, Carnegie	1	221	Lowden, Frank O.	2	343
on	1	368	Ethical Culture		
duty of, J. W. Davis on	1		see Society for Ethical Cul-		
English-Speaking Union, Lon-			ture		
don			Ethics in Business		
Birkenhead, Lord: Welcome			address by E. H. Gary	4	288
to the American Am-			Filene, E. A. on	4	248
bassador	1	114	Harris on	4	369
Davis, J. W.: George			Hoover on	4	433
Washington	1	304	Eulogy of Charles Sumner		
Enlightened Self-Interest in			address by Lucius Quintus		
International Affairs			Cincinnatus Lamar	9	299
Hammond, John Hays	4	351	Hoar on	8	203
Enlistment in the Christian			quoted by Hoar	8	203
Ministry			Eulogy on Benjamin Hill		
Wigmore, John Henry	6	398	Ingalls, John James	9	276
Enright, Commissioner			Eulogy on Washington		
Outerbridge on	3	16	Lee, Henry	9	313
Enright, Private			Evans, Oliver		
French officer on	12	435	Hulbert on	6	200
Entangling alliances			Evarts, William Maxwell		
Borah on	12	387	biographical note	8	144
Bryan on	1	160	Choate, Joseph Hodges	9	40
Depew on	1	380	quoted on		
Halstead, M. on	2	157	cited on press reports of	11	xiv
Taft on	12	377	speeches	14	xvii
Washington on	11	43	Clark, Champ on	2	32
Williams, John Sharp on	9	450	Classics in Education, The	2	142
Enthusiasm			Hale on	2	142
address by Charles Dyer			humor of, Stetson on	9	401
Norton	5	204	Liberty Enlightening the	2	28
Epigrams on	14	327	World		
Harris on	4	363	presiding at dinner to Her-	3	265
Spillman on	5	318	bert Spencer	2	4
Vincent on	3	370	quoted on New England	13	20
Wiers on	5	390	quoted on woman		
Environment			What the Age Owes to	8	144
Clemenceau on	10	391	America		
Gough on	13	202	Eve		
Epigrams			Lady Astor on	6	18
Epigrams on	14	329	"Evelina"		
Epictetus			Birrell on	9	42
Adler on	7	16	Burke quoted on	9	42
Epicurus			Everett, Edward		
Hay, John on	2	184	Adams and Jefferson	9	181
Equality			biographical note	9	181
Acton, Lord quoted on	8	53			

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
biographical note	11	60	Lowell, Amy on	2	363
History of Liberty, The	11	60	Failure		
Hoar on	9	xxii	Epigrams on	14	332
lectures on Greece, Hale			How to Fail in Literature,		
on	13	xvii	speech by Lang	6	225
Mable on	7	xvii	Fairbanks, Charles Warren		
Phi Beta Kappa oration,			Tarkington on	3	332
Curtis on	9	130	Fairburn		
quoted on American Inde-			"Philosophy of Christianity"		
pendence	9	154	cited	13	74
quoted on Washington	9	145	Faith		
Sears on	10	xxxv	Alderman on	9	13
welcoming Lafayette, Ma-			Bryan on	13	98
bie on	7	xv	Clement of Alexandria		
Whipple on	2	396	quoted on	6	219
Evidence			Depew on	1	389
Anglo-American system of,			Epigrams on	14	333
Wigmore on	3	401	Gough on	13	216
Evolution			Harc, Julius quoted on	6	218
Bryan on	13	74	Jenks on	2	289
Lowell on	8	261	love and, Ignatius quoted		
Ewell, General			on	6	219
anecdotes of (Gordon)	13	179	Redfield on	3	136
Examinations			Spillman on	5	319
Art of Examination, The,			Faith and Duty		
speech by A. L. Lowell	7	261	Abbott, Lyman	1	1
Test Examination, A, speech			Faith and Reason		
by Choate	1	246	Inge, William Ralph	6	213
Executive power			Faithfulness		
Butler, N. M. quoted on	8	66	in business, Bok on	13	30
Madison quoted on	8	66	Falconer, Sir Robert		
Executive proviso			biographical note	8	153
Calhoun on	11	120	United States as a Neigh-		
Exodus, the			bor, The	8	153
Henry George on	9	231	Fall of Bonaparte, The		
Expansion			Canning, George	10	184
Roosevelt on	11	422	Fame		
Experience			Epigrams on	14	335
Emerson on	6	112	Family, the		
Epigrams on	14	331	Barker on	6	21
Vail on	7	403	Fosdick on	6	132
Exploitation			Faraday, Michael		
Butler, N. M. on	8	60	Marconi on	6	275
Explorers			Tyndall on	3	361
Peary on	3	54	Far East, the		
Expositions			Hughes on	12	402
see Centennial, Columbian,			Owsley on	8	325
Cotton States & Inter-			Farewell Address		
national, Panama-Pacific,			Phelps, Edward John	3	56
British Empire Exhibi-			Washington, George	11	30
tion at Wembley			Farewell Address at Spring-		
McKinley on	11	396	field		
Taft on	8	420	Lincoln, Abraham	11	247
Extemporaneous speaking			Farewell to Ambassador		
Abbott quoted on	1	xxx	Bryce		
Dolliver on	11	xvii	Choate, Joseph Hodges	1	274
Hoar on	9	xxi	Farewell to Charles Dickens		
Matthews on	1	xxix	Lytton, Lord (Sir Edward		
Eyrich, Jr., George F.			Bulwer-Lytton)	2	384
Thrift and Citizenship	4	216	Farewell to the Medical Pro-		
			fession of America		
			Osler, Sir William	6	285
			Farewell to the Senate		
			Marshall, Thomas Riley	8	290
			Farm		
			Life on the Farm, address		
			by T. N. Vail	7	403
			My Farm in Jersey, address		
			by Joseph Jefferson	2	279

F

Facts and Ideals		
Redfield, William C.	5	229
Fads		
Depew on	1	387

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Farmer, the			Fellowship Club, Chicago		
see also Agriculture			Oglesby, Richard: The	3	6
Bacheller on	1	54	Royal Corn		
Conwell on	13	159	Fénelon		
Crisp on	11	33	account of	10	81
East, E. M. quoted on	2	358	True and False Simplicity	10	85
Hill, J. J. on	4	401	Ferguson, Miriam A.		
low prices and, Lamont on	5	95	Women in Business	4	219
Plea for the Farmer, A.			Ferry, Jules		
speech by Lowden	2	351	Millerand on	12	449
waste and, Hoover on	4	423	quoted on Gambetta	12	449
Farragut, David Glasgow			Fessenden		
anecdote of (Champ Clark)	1	282	radio and, R. C. Borden		
Rosen, Baron on	3	190	on	15	83
Farrand, Livingston			Festival of the Supreme Being		
biographical note	6	123	Robespierre	10	218
Work of a Great Physician,			Fiction		
The	6	123	Carnegie on	4	109
Farrar, Frederic William			Lang on	6	235
biographical note	9	198	Field, Cyrus West		
Ulysses Simpson Grant	9	198	biographical note	4	221
quoted on the stage	2	275	dined by Chamber of Com-		
Farthest North			merce of the State of		
Peary, Robert Edwin	3	49	New York	4	221
Fascist Italy			Stanley, A. P. on	3	279
Mussolini, Benito	8	316	Story of the Atlantic Cable	4	221
"Fate cannot harm me: I have			Field, David Dudley		
dined to-day."			Early Connecticut	2	45
(Sydney Smith)	2	286	Telegraph, The	2	48
Faust, Johann			Field, Eugene		
Depew on	8	131	quoted on Methuselah	2	332
Fear			Field, Marshall		
Emerson on	6	116	anecdote of (Wiers)	5	389
Epigrams on	14	336	Fields, James T.		
Russell on	7	376	Mabie on	7	xvii
Spillman on	5	318	Fifth Avenue Association		
Federal Constitution, The			Littleton, M. W.: Direct		
address by Alexander Ham-			Democracy	2	339
ilton	11	22	Fifth Estate, The		
address by John Marshall	11	10	Little, Arthur Dehon	6	244
Federal Council of the			Fifty Years of Life Insurance		
Churches, Indianapolis			Fiske, Haley	4	266
Brent, C. H.: The Call to			Filene, Edward A.		
the Church to Develop			biographical note	4	237
a Christian International			Brandeis on	4	84
Life	6	25	Why Men Strike	4	237
Federal Court, New York City			Filipino junta		
Mayer, J. M.: The Court			quoted on Americans	11	379
and the Law	6	281	Finance		
Federal Reserve Board			see also Banking, Currency		
Owen on	3	24	Cunliffe, Lord on	4	146
Federal reserve system			Finance Forum of New York		
Hoover on	4	413	Kahn, Otto: Edward Henry		
Nearing on	15	135	Harriman	9	279
Pomerene on	3	72	Financing of Electric Rail-		
Federal Trade Commission,			ways, The		
The			Harris, Joseph P.	4	360
Humphrey, William E.	5	10	Finding God Among the		
Federation			Tommies		
imperial			Brent, Charles Henry	1	151
Carnegie on	1	221	Findon, B. W.		
Chamberlain on	1	240	presiding at dinner of		
Kingsley on	2	300	Playgoer's Club	2	272
Fellows, John R.			Finley, John Huston		
North and South	2	37	biographical note	8	176
Fellowship			City and the Flag, The	8	176
see also Brotherhood			Latitude and Longitude	2	51
Brent on	6	27	"First!"		
Depew on	1	372	Drummond, Henry	7	116

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
First Continental Congress			Foch, Marshal		
Pitt, Earl of Chatham			Beck on	1	84
cited on	1	80	biographical note	9	219
First Get the Facts			Clemenceau on	12	183
Redfield, William C.	7	340	Depew on	1	399
"First in war, first in peace,			Napoleon	9	219
first in the hearts of his			Poincaré on	12	445
countrymen"	9	313	quoted by C. M. Schwab	5	267
First Oration Against Catiline			To Marshal Foch, speech		
Cicero, Marcus Tullius	10	31	by W. L. M. King	8	229
First Settlement of the Jews			To the French Academy	12	445
in the United States			Folker, Otto G.		
Straus, Oscar Solomon	8	395	cross-examination of, Steuer		
Fish, Frederick Perry			on	6	334
biographical note	4	251	Food Control—A War Measure		
Edison and the Electric			Hoover, Herbert	12	302
Light	4	251	Football		
Fish, Stuyvesant			Hall, E. K.	2	144
biographical note	4	258	Foraker, Senator		
Economy	4	258	Depew on	1	376
Fiske, John			Forbes, William H.		
biographical note	9	206	telephone service, Thayer		
Columbus the Navigator	9	206	on	5	328
Fiske, Josiah M.			Force		
introducing S. L. Clemens	1	305	Borah on	12	391
introducing Horace Porter	3	80	Burke on	10	117
Fiske, Haley			Hugo on	9	273
biographical note	4	266	Kingsley on	2	300
Fifty Years of Life Insurance	4	266	Littleton on	8	250
Fitzgerald Edward			reign of, Depew on	8	130
translation of Omar Khayyam, Hay on	2	182	Force to the Utmost		
Five Evidences of an Education			Wilson, Woodrow	12	297
Butler, Nicholas Murray	7	73	Ford, Henry		
Five Hundred Best Anecdotes	14	1	Seligman on	15	142
Flag, the			Ford, Simeon		
Beveridge on	1	112	Palm Beach	2	58
City and the Flag, The, speech by J. H. Finley	8	176	Run on the Banker, A	2	55
McKinley on	8	286	Ford cars		
Makers of the Flag, speech by F. K. Lane	8	244	Ashfield on	4	9
March of the Flag, The, speech by Beveridge	11	372	Forefathers		
Respect the Flag, speech by Owsley	3	331	see also Pilgrims, Puritans		
Return of the Flags, speech by Lew Wallace	8	424	Bacheller on	1	50
Wilson on	12	232	Lincoln, Joseph C. on	2	328
Flag Day			Twichell on	3	356
Lane, F. K.: Makers of the Flag	8	244	Forefathers' Day		
Flag Day Address			see New England Society dinners		
Wilson, Woodrow	12	232	Foreign affairs		
Flag of the Union Forever, The			discussion of, Reid on	3	144
Lee, Fitzhugh	2	322	On Domestic and Foreign Affairs, speech by Gladstone	10	296
Flag—The Old Flag, The			Foreign relations		
Dix, John Adams	1	413	Roosevelt on	11	421
Fletcher of Saltoun			Washington on	11	41
quoted on ballads and laws	9	380	Foreign trade		
Flirts			Hill, J. J. on	4	407
Josh Billings on	13	369	Straus on	3	300
Flower, Roswell P.			Fort Sumter		
Howland on	2	254	attack on, Beecher on	11	252
			battle of, Porter on	3	79
			McKinley on	8	287
			Raising the Flag Over Fort Sumter, speech by Beecher	11	251
			Forty Years a Theatrical Producer		
			Belasco, David	1	105
			Fosdick, Harry Emerson		

	VOL.	PAGE
biographical note	6	126
Christian Conscience About War, A	6	126
Founders' Day		
Carnegie Institute, Pitts-		
burgh		
Hadley, Arthur T.: Modern Changes in Educational Ideals	7	207
Cornell University		
Rockefeller, J. D., Jr., The Personal Relation in Industry	5	250
Fourier, François Marie Charles		
Beecher on	1	93
Four-Minute Man, The		
Wirth, Fred A.	6	400
Fourteen Points, The		
see also League of Nations		
address by Woodrow Wilson	12	280
Hedges on	2	199
Fourth of July		
Adams, John quoted on	9	185
address by James M. Beck	1	78
address by John Hays Hammond	2	159
address by Whitelaw Reid	3	145
Bryan on	1	160
Everett on	9	184
Fellows on	2	39
Holmes, Jr. on	8	209
Lafayette cited on	12	241
Fourth of July Addresses		
Brandeis, L. D.: True Americanism	8	44
Evarts, W. M.: What the Age Owes to America	8	144
Everett, Edward: The History of Liberty	11	60
McKinley, William: American Patriotism	8	284
Lowell, J. R. on	2	368
Lowell on	2	373
Wallace, Lew: Return of the Flags	8	424
Wilson, Woodrow: Address at Gettysburg	11	438
Fourth of July in London, The		
Balfour, Arthur James	12	248
Page, Walter Hines	12	246
Four Ways of Delivering an Address, The (Intro.)		
Matthews, Brander	1	xxiii
Fox, Charles James		
biographical note	10	169
Blaine on	9	54
Burke on	9	xx
Burke quoted on	9	30
Chamberlain on	8	98
cited on the audience	11	xviii
Hoar on	9	xvi
Hoar on	9	xix
quoted on orators	10	xxxii
Rejection of Napoleon's Overtures	10	169
Rosebery, Lord on	9	383
Rosen, Baron on	8	190
Sears on	10	xxx1

	VOL.	PAGE
France		
America and		
Depew on	1	398
Depew on	1	400
Pitt on	10	103
Baker on	12	267
bank of, Owen on	3	22
Beck on	12	139
Bethmann-Hollweg on	12	36
Bismarck cited on	5	151
Briand on	12	418
Butler on	1	191
Bryce cited on	8	308
Canada and, Meighen on	12	457
Cobb on	1	309
debt to Germany in 1871, M'Kenna on	5	150
Depew on	8	140
devastated, Bachelier on	1	58
Dreyfus case and, Zola on	7	437
England and, Grey on	12	18
England and, Kipling on	2	313
Evarts on	2	28
Gambetta on	10	290
Guizot cited on	12	267
international trade and,		
Porter on	3	110
Ireland and, Emmet on	10	180
Irish union and, O'Connell on	10	262
Italy and, Cavour on	10	279
Jaurès on	12	12
Lecky quoted on	8	395
Lemieux on	9	317
Lloyd George on	12	217
Lord, C. S. on	1	188
Lowell on	8	259
Marshall, T. R. on	2	406
Moroccan crisis and, Grey on	12	15
On the Refusal to Negotiate with France, speech by Pitt	10	156
oratory of, Sears on	10	xxviii
peaceful policy of, Bismarck on	10	347
Poincaré on	12	323
relations with Germany, Baruch on	4	68
Spirit of France, The, speech by Viviani	12	91
valor of, C. E. Hughes on	2	262
Vanderlip on	5	359
Viviani on	12	225
war debt to England, M'Kenna on	5	157
Whitman quoted on	12	245
World War and, J. Jaurès on	12	8
France and Canada		
King, William Lyon Mackenzie	8	225
France and the United States		
Porter, Horace	3	105
France in the Reconstruction Period		
Bedford, Alfred Cotton	4	72
Frank, Glenn		
biographical note	7	158

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Welcome to the Freshmen,			Bishop's Charge, A	6	137
A	7	158	Freeman, W. E.		
Franklin, Benjamin			Allen, H. J. on	8	19
Arnold cited on	1	386	Freemasonry		
biographical note	11	8	Ministry of Masonry, The,		
cited on parties	2	288	speech by Newton	7	304
Depew on	1	386	Freemasonry and Citizenship		
Depew on	8	138	Kenworthy, Robert Judson	2	296
electrical machine of, Baek-			Freemasonry in England and		
land on	4	32	America		
Everett on	9	192	Robbins, Sir Alfred	7	352
Hay on	2	181	Free trade		
Hume quoted on	6	248	Blaine on	11	308
in Paris, Porter on	3	91	Harrison quoted on	11	308
Irish and, Dolliver on	9	178	Morley, John on	2	443
Little, A. D. on	6	244	Munsey, F. A. on	5	186
Opening the Assembly with			Toussaint L'Ouverture quoted		
Prayer	11	8	on	13	306
Porter on	3	77	Free Trade with All Nations		
quoted on his inventions	6	248	Colden, Richard	10	234
quoted on liberty	11	170	French		
Sumner on	11	160	as colonizers, Beecher on	1	94
Watterson on	9	420	Friendliness of the French,		
White, A. D. quoted on	9	449	speech by Porter	3	90
Franklin Institute			in Canada, Laurier on	2	315
Little, A. D.: Fifth Estate	6	244	wit of, Ian MacLaren on	13	424
Frederick the Great			French, Daniel		
anecdote of (John Morley)	2	451	Taft on	8	422
Clark, Champ on	11	367	French, Lord		
Davis, J. W. on	1	366	Beck on	1	84
quoted on suffering	9	204	Smuts on	3	255
Fredericksburg, battle of			French Academy		
Holmes, Jr. on	8	213	Foch, Marshal: To the		
Freedman's Bureau			French Academy	12	445
Tilden on	11	262	French monarchy		
Freedom			restoration of, Pitt on	10	166
American love of, Burke			French Officer, A		
on	10	118	To the First Americans who		
Barker on	6	21	Fell in France	12	435
civil, Burke quoted on	9	41	French Republic		
Emerson on	6	116	Millerand on	12	447
Gladstone on	10	299	French Revolution, the		
How to be Free and Happy,			Acton, Lord quoted on	8	53
speech by Russell	7	370	Bebel on	10	369
Human Freedom, speech by			Clemenceau on	10	393
E. Root	3	162	Danton on	10	204
individual, Curtis on	1	358	De Tocqueville quoted on	4	114
Moore, J. B. on	2	438	effect on military science,		
of meetings, Lenin on,	12	199	Foch on	9	219
of speech			Eggleston on	7	128
Bryan on	13	94	Everett on	11	65
Hedges on	2	194	government of, Canning		
Henry, Patrick on	11	1	cited on	10	161
Shaw, G. B. on	3	214	Haiti and, Phillips on	13	298
of the press			Hugo on	9	272
Evarts on	8	151	Jaurès on	10	376
Gompers on	4	309	Jaurès on	10	385
Lenine on	12	200	Mirabeau on	10	191
Stone, M. E. on	6	356	Napoleon quoted on	8	270
Religious Freedom, speech			orators of, A. H. Thorndike		
by H. W. Beecher	1	87	on	10	xiv
Seward on	11	167	oratory of, Sears on	10	xxix
War for Freedom, A, speech			organized by Napoleon,		
by J. H. Choate	1	243	Foch on	9	220
Freeman, Edward A.			Pitt on	10	159
cited on history	7	127	Robespierre on	10	209
Green, J. R. quoted on	7	127	Roosevelt on	11	436
Freeman, James Edward			Rosebery, Lord on	9	376
biographical note	6	137			

	VOL.	PAGE
Freshmen		
Welcome to the Freshmen, A, speech by Glenn Frank	7	158
Frew, W. N.		
presiding at Founders' Day celebration, Carnegie In- stitute, Pittsburgh	7	207
Friendliness of the French		
Porter, Horace	3	90
Friendly Sons of St. Patrick, New York City		
Beecher, H. W.: Home Rule for Ireland	1	103
Friendly Sons of St. Patrick, Philadelphia		
Lee Fitzhugh: The Flag of the Union Forever	2	322
Friends Across the Sea		
Dickens, Charles	1	408
Friendship		
Epigrams on	14	337
Lodge on	11	403
Froissart, Jean		
cited on Englishmen	3	267
Frontier, the		
Blaine on	9	46
influence of, Turner quoted on	8	156
Williams, J. S. on	9	452
Falconer on	8	155
Wilson on	7	425
Frost, Robert		
Amy Lowell on	2	365
Froude, James Anthony		
Reid, W. on	3	141
Fry, Elizabeth		
Gough on	13	198
Fry, James B.		
anecdote on Stanton quoted	9	435
Fugitive Slave law		
Lincoln on	11	238
Stephens, A. H. on	11	203
Fuller, Chief Justice		
quoted on opportunity	2	439
Fulton, Robert		
Hulbert on	6	201
Fun		
Maclaren on	13	425
Fundamentalism		
Falconer on	8	163
Fundamentals of Commercial Organization, The		
Mead, S. C.	5	166
Funeral Oration		
Pericles	10	2
Funeral Oration for Julius Cæsar		
Antony, Mark	10	44
Funeral Oration on the Prince de Conde		
Bossuet, Bishop of Meaux	10	78
Funeral orations		
Pericles cited on	9	6
Reed on	8	xvii
Future of the British Empire, The		
Chamberlain, Joseph	1	237
Future of the Philippines, The		
McKinley, William	2	399

G

	VOL.	PAGE
Gadsden, Christopher		
Bancroft cited on	8	201
quoted on Americans	11	255
Gale, Zona		
biographical note	7	162
Novel and the Spirit, The	7	162
Galsworthy, John		
"Loyalties," E. M. Hop- kins on	7	236
Gambetta, Léon		
Address to the Delegates from Alsace	10	289
biographical note	10	289
Ferry, Jules on	12	449
Millerand on	12	448
Poincaré on	12	448
Garden, the		
My Garden, speech by S. R. Hole	2	221
Garden, Mary		
dined by Lotos Club	2	61
Music in the United States	2	61
Gardiner, Samuel Rawson		
Eggleston on	7	133
Gardner, Major		
fight for preparedness, Lodge on	9	338
Garfield, James Abram		
address by Blaine	9	43
biographical note	11	273
Conwell on	13	160
Farrar, F. W. on	9	200
Pond, J. B. on	13	321
quoted on presidential duties	9	59
Speech Nominating Sher- man for President	11	273
Garibaldi, Giuseppe		
Adams, C. F. on	1	13
Garland, Hamlin		
biographical note	2	67
In Praise of Booth Tark- ington	2	74
Joys of the Trail	2	67
Garrett Biblical Institute		
Wigmore, J. H.: Enlistment in the Christian Ministry	6	398
Garrett, John W.		
Depew on	4	173
Garrison, William Lloyd		
biographical note	11	183
Choate on	1	276
On the Death of John Brown	11	183
Gary, Elbert Henry		
biographical note	4	279
Ethics in Business	4	288
Labor	4	279
Gas		
Davy cited on	6	201
first introduced by Murdock, Hulbert on	6	201
Scott cited on	6	201
Gaynor, William J.		
Blankenburg on	1	130
Carnegie on	1	212
Geddes, Sir Auckland Camp- bell		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Commencement Address	7	176	Churchill on	8	107
Coöperation Between Great Britain and America	2	77	Cobb on	1	309
General Electric Company			Dawes plan and, Baldwin on	4	35
Pupin on	3	122	Dawes plan and, Young on	5	408
General Preface			decline of the mark,		
Thorndike, Ashley H.	1	xv	M'Kenna on	5	153
General Sherman			Depew on	8	140
see also Sherman, William Tecumseh			disarmament of, Smuts on	8	388
Schurz, Carl	9	386	Fascist government and, Mussolini on	8	316
Genêt, Edmond Charles			France and, Bedford on	4	72
Beck on	1	82	France and, Briand on	12	419
Geneva arbitration decision			geographical position, Bismarck on	10	350
Taft on	3	319	ideals of, Eliot on	2	13
Genius			indemnity from France in 1871, M'Kenna on	5	150
American national, Zona Gale on	7	166	Japan and, Ishii on	12	255
Birrell on	1	118	Jaurès on	12	11
Carnegie on	1	210	Kipling on	12	318
development of, Gilman on	7	198	Lane on	12	277
Disraeli quoted on	9	281	Lloyd George on	12	80
Edison cited on	4	252	Moroccan crisis and, Grey on	12	15
Edison quoted on	6	76	Offensive of 1918, Hughes on	2	201
Edison quoted on	13	23	policy in Greece, Venizelos on	12	155
Emerson on	6	109	reparations and, M'Kenna on	5	152
Epigrams on	14	339	Roosevelt on	12	115
Matthews on	8	304	Root on	3	166
our debt to, Ingersoll on	13	241	Root on	12	261
Tyndall on	3	362	Smuts on	3	257
Gentlemen			Smuts on	8	391
English, Watterson on	9	420	treaty with, Taft on	12	374
George, Henry			ultimatum to Belgium, Grey on	12	24
biographical note	9	227	unity of, Bebel on	10	365
candidate for mayor of New York, Lodge on	9	325	Viviani on	12	47
Lowell on	8	271	Viviani on	12	91
Moses	9	191	war debts and, Baruch on	4	67
George Washington University			Wilson on	12	206
Geddes, Sir Auckland: Commencement Address	7	176	Wilson on	12	233
Georgia			World War and, Jaurès on	12	7
secession of, A. H. Stephenson	11	197	Germany Begins the War		
German Confederation			Bethmann-Hollweg, Theobald von	12	33
Bismarck on	10	351	Gesture		
German Peace Proposal, The			in public speaking, Hoar on	9	xvii
Briand, Aristide	12	147	Voice and, H. M. Ayres on	15	32
German people			Watkins, D. E. on	15	58
Address to the German People by William II	12	6	Winans quoted on	15	62
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid on	12	75	Gettysburg, battle of		
Lloyd George on	12	86	Adams, C. F. on	1	12
Sherman, W. T. on	3	227	Alderman on	1	27
Wilson on	12	210	Gordon on	13	176
German stock			Wilson on	11	438
Arnold, Matthew on	8	34	Gettysburg Address, The		
Arnold, Thomas quoted on	8	34	address by Abraham Lincoln	11	248
Germany			Beveridge on	5	xiii
after war conditions in, Schwab on	5	276	Curtis, G. W. on	9	137
aims of, Wilson on	12	298	quoted by Brooks	9	74
anti-Semitic movement in, Cardinal Manning on	7	267	quoted by Watterson	9	442
army of, Bismarck on	10	352	Riley on	15	94
Bacheller on	1	57	Thorndike, A. H. on	12	xvii
Borden on	1	141			
Borden on	1	147			
Bryce cited on	8	308			

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Watterson on	9	442	On Domestic and Foreign		
"Ghosts"			Affairs	10	296
poem by Andrew Lang	6	234	quoted on Belgium neu-	12	25
Giants and Grasshoppers			trality	1	80
McConnell, Francis John	6	261	quoted on the Constitution	1	80
Gibbon, Edward			quoted on the Treaty of		
cited on Cicero	9	108	1839	12	22
cited on Trajan	9	457	Salisbury, Lord on	10	326
Emerson on	6	121	Glasgow, England		
Lang on	6	231	Altgeld on	11	360
Macaulay on	10	133	Glasgow University		
quotation from (Wendell			Chamberlain, Joseph: Pa-		
Phillips)	13	295	triotism	8	93
style of, Hillis on	9	251	Glennon, Admiral		
Gibbons, James, Cardinal			Hedges on	2	187
biographical note	7	183	Globigerina		
Supremacy of the Catholic			Huxley on	13	223
Religion	7	183	Lyell, Sir Charles		
Gibson, Edward			cited on	13	231
quoted on Khartum	10	329	Glories of Duluth, The		
Gilbert, Cass			Knott, James Proctor	8	231
Sir Christopher Wren	6	148	Glorious Dead, The		
Gilbert, John			Meighen, Arthur	12	456
dined by Lotos Club	2	79	Glory of New England, The		
dined by Lotos Club	3	425	Beecher, Henry Ward	1	92
Playing "Old Men" Parts	2	79	Goblet, René		
Tribute to John Gilbert,			Millerand on	12	452
speech by Winter	3	425	"God and the People"		
Gilbert, William Schwenk			Mazzini on	10	272
dined by Lotos Club	2	81	God's Love to Fallen Man		
Pinafore	2	81	Wesley, John	10	88
Gilder, Richard Watson			Goethals, George Washington		
Clemens on	1	289	biographical note	8	181
Gildersleeve, Basil Lanneau			Congratulating General		
biographical note	6	157	Goethals, speech by Car-		
Teacher to his Pupils, A	6	157	negie	1	209
Gillette, William			dined by Economic Club of		
quoted on acting	6	12	New York	2	92
Gillilan, Strickland			Panama Canal Completed,		
biographical note	2	85	The	2	92
Introducing Mrs. Asquith	2	87	Serving Your Country	8	181
Me and the President	2	85	Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von		
Gilman, Daniel Coit			cited on art	7	96
biographical note	7	193	Emerson on	2	26
Characteristics of a Uni-			Emerson on	6	120
versity, The	7	193	Matthews on	8	304
Ginisty, Bishop			Osborn, H. F. on	9	370
Verdun	12	433	quoted by Carlyle	7	101
"Give me liberty or give me			quoted on his parents	9	369
death,"			quoted on speeches	3	xxiii
Hoar on	9	xxii	"Wilhelm Meister's Trav-		
Gladstone, William Ewart			els," Carlyle on	7	95
Age of Research, The	2	88	Goff, John W.		
Beecher on	1	104	Choate and, Strong quoted		
biographical note	10	296	on	9	405
Bryan on	13	95	Gohier, Director		
cited on the Constitution	1	220	report of conversation be-		
Butler, N. M. on	7	80	tween Napoleon and		
cited on Eton Debating Club	9	xx	Moreau	9	221
cited on public speaking	13	91	Golconda Mines		
compared with Pope Leo			Conwell on	13	143
XIII and Lincoln (F.			Gold		
M. Crawford)	9	116	Cross of Gold, The, speech		
Disraeli on	10	320	by W. J. Bryan	11	340
Dolliver on	9	177	discovery in California,		
Hoar on	9	xvi	Blaine on	11	316
Matthews on	1	xxix	effect of war on gold stand-		
On Death of Gladstone,			ard, Warburg on	5	371
speech by Dillon	9	171	in sea water, Backeland on	4	23

	VOL.	PAGE
Republicans and, Depew on	1	375
Golden Rule		
Gary on	4	284
Gary on	4	296
Hay on	2	179
Rockefeller, Jr. on	5	260
Shaw quoted on	3	274
Spillman on	3	273
Wu Ting-Fang on	13	444
Gold Medal for Drama, The		
Thomas, Augustus	6	362
Goldsmith, Oliver		
Emerson on	6	120
Golf		
Carnegie on	1	213
Gompers, Samuel		
address by V. Everit Macy	5	163
American Federation of La-		
bor, The	4	299
biographical note	4	299
Labor's Attitude	12	287
Thorndike, A. H. on	4	xviii
Goodwill in Industry		
Baldwin, Stanley	4	33
Goodwin, Elliot H.		
Grant on	4	316
Goodyear, Charles		
Hulbert on	6	202
Gordon, A. M. R.		
author of "Hoch der Kai-	1	328
ser"		
Gordon, John Brown		
anecdote cited by J. H.		
Finley	2	52
biographical note	13	171
Last Days of the Confeder-		
acy	13	171
Gordon, General Charles George		
Abandonment of General		
Gordon, The, speech by	10	322
Lord Salisbury	10	330
cited on Egypt	10	328
letter quoted	10	328
Salisbury on	3	192
Gorgas, Brigadier-General		
Carnegie on	1	210
Gorgey, Arthur		
Bryant on	9	76
Gorman, Senator		
cited on Civil Service	9	327
Goschen, Sir Edward		
quoted on German attitude	12	59
Gospel of Relaxation, The		
Spencer, Herbert	3	265
Gosse, Edmund		
presiding at meeting of So-		
ciety of Authors, Lon-	3	398
don		
Gough, John Bartholomew		
biographical note	13	195
popularity as lecturer, J.		
B. Pond on	13	318
Social Responsibilities	13	195
Government		
American, Dix on	1	416
Beveridge on	11	374
Brent on	6	30
Bryan on	11	347
Bryan on	13	70

	VOL.	PAGE
Burke's attitude toward,		
Birrell on	9	40
Choate quoted on	9	408
control of government by		
North, Calhoun on	11	107
Coolidge on	1	341
Daniel on	9	163
democratic, Griffith on	8	190
despotic, Jefferson quoted on	11	264
Epigrams on	14	340
Evarts on	8	150
federal, Humphreys on	8	223
free, Eliot on	2	12
George, Henry on	9	238
insurance and, H. Fiske on	4	273
Jefferson quoted on	8	223
Jefferson quoted on	8	408
Jewish, Vance on	13	405
labor and, W. S. Stone		
quoted on	6	258
Lowden on	2	349
Lowell on	2	378
Lowell on	8	266
Macaulay quoted on	8	408
municipal, Blankenburg on	1	131
Munsey on	5	187
of cities, Bryce on	1	171
of the Colonies, Burke on	10	125
Parker, A. B. on	3	45
party, Wigmore on	3	402
People in Art, Government		
and Religion, The, speech	7	55
by Bancroft	11	188
Phillips, Wendell on	1	176
popular, Bryce on	7	258
La Follette on	11	434
Roosevelt on	11	50
principles of good, Jeffer-		
son on	11	50
Private Rights and Govern-		
ment, speech by George	8	404
Sutherland	10	231
purpose of, Macaulay on	10	71
Pym on	7	346
Redfield on		
representative, T. R. Mar-	8	290
shall on	3	388
representative, Webster on	10	331
Salisbury, Lord on	6	258
science and, Little on		
state		
Hamilton on	11	25
Root on	11	408
Sutherland on	8	417
Team Play between Govern-		
ment and Industry, speech	4	46
by Barnes	11	33
Washington on	11	88
Webster on	10	xxxv
Webster quoted on	6	390
Wickersham on	9	452
Williams, J. S. on	11	199
Stephens, A. H. on		
Government ownership		
Carver on	4	126
Hammond on	4	354
Municipal and Govern-		
mental Ownership, speech	11	358
by J. P. Altgeld		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
of railroads			by Roscoe Conkling	11	268
Atterbury on	4	17	quoted on Matthew Arnold	13	335
Cunningham, W. J. quoted on	5	88	Reasons for Being a Republican	11	297
Dunn, S. O. quoted on	5	88	Remarkable Climate, A	2	129
Kellogg, F. B. quoted on	5	88	Sherman cited on	9	201
Kruttchnitt on	5	88	Straus on	3	297
Nichols on	5	201	Tribute to General Grant, speech by Porter	3	99
Pomerene quoted on	5	88	Granville, Lord		
Thornton on	5	346	Gladstone on	10	302
Wilson quoted on	5	85	quoted on Belgian neutrality	12	22
Sutherland on	8	415	Gray, Thomas		
Western Union Telegraph Co. cited on	5	115	quoted on the poor	9	379
Government Regulation			Great Britain		
Van Hise, Charles Richard	5	362	see also British Empire, England		
Governorship of New York, The			Beecher on	1	104
Smith, Alfred Emanuel	3	237	cities of, Altgeld on	11	360
Gracchi, the			Henry, Patrick on	11	2
Sears on	10	xxiv	ideals of, Eliot on	2	13
Grace, Eugene			Jews readmitted to, Straus on	8	397
Schwab on	5	265	League of Nations and, Taft on	12	372
Grady, Henry Woodfin			Poincaré on	12	324
biographical note	2	97	spirit of, C. E. Hughes on	2	262
Clark, Champ on	14	xix	Great men		
Howell, Clark on	2	243	Addams, Jane on	1	16
New South, The	2	97	Alderman on	1	30
Race Problem, The	2	107	Borden on	12	101
Watterson on	3	376	Conwell on	13	161
Graham, Sir James			Emerson cited on	5	xxiii
Bright, John on	10	252	Hedges on	2	188
O'Connell on	10	263	Shaw on	3	212
Grammar			Greatness		
Beecher quoted on	5	392	Bryan on	13	87
Grand Army of the Republic			Conwell on	13	169
John Sedgwick Post No. IV, Holmes, Jr., O. W.: Memorial Day	8	208	Davis, J. W. on	1	365
Grand Fleet			Dawes quoted on	5	xviii
Beatty on	12	438	Depew on	4	174
Grand Lodge of Iowa			Epigrams on	14	342
Newton, J. F.: The Ministry of Masonry	7	304	Laurier, Sir Wilfrid on	9	307
Grand Lodge of Pennsylvania			Great War, the		
Robbins, Sir Alfred: Freemasonry in America and England	7	352	see World War		
Grand, Sarah			Greece		
Mere Man	2	124	Butler on	1	192
Grant, Richard F.			civilization of, Beecher on	13	3
Dedication of the Chamber of Commerce of the United States	4	314	Disraeli on	10	315
Grant, Ulysses Simpson			Eggleston on	7	124
address by F. W. Farrar	9	198	Everett on	11	66
anecdote of (Porter)	3	88	oratory of, Sears on	10	xvii
Adopted Citizen, The	2	131	Poincaré on	12	325
biographical note	11	297	Stephens, A. H. on	11	201
campaign of 1872, T. B. Reed on	8	xiv	woman in, Beecher on	13	3
dined by the Army of the Tennessee	1	298	Greece Enters the War		
Gordon on	13	181	Venizelos, Eleutherios	12	150
Howell, Clark on	2	247	Greek and Latin		
Lincoln and, Watterson on	9	441	see also Classics		
Nominating General Grant for a Third Term, speech			translations of, Hoar on	9	xviii
			Greek language		
			Adams, John quoted on	7	8
			Adams, John quoted on	7	9
			Greeks		
			Butcher quoted on	8	304
			Greeley, Horace		
			Alderman on	9	32

GENERAL INDEX

227

	VOL.	PAGE
Blaine, J. G. on	9	58
cited on journalism	6	48
Dana, C. A. on	6	51
Hedges on	2	189
quoted by Wu Ting-Fang	13	440
Green, John Richard		
Eggleston on	7	132
quoted on Freeman	7	127
Green, William		
biographical note	4	317
Modern Trade Unionism	4	317
Greene, General George S.		
Howland on	2	254
Greenwich, Meridian of		
Finley, J. H. on	2	53
Greer, Bishop		
anecdote of (Brent)	1	152
Gregory the Great		
quoted on Scripture	7	412
Gresham, Private		
French officer on	12	435
Grévy, François Paul Jules		
Bismarck on	10	347
Grey, Charles Earl		
Hoar on	9	xviii
Grey, Sir Edward (now Viscount)		
biographical note	12	13
Borden on	1	141
cited on Ireland	10	343
England's Position	12	13
Laurier on	12	73
letter to French ambassador, 1912, quoted	12	17
letter to French ambassador, 1912, quoted	12	52
quoted on attitude of government	12	62
quoted on British protection of French coasts	12	21
quoted on British protection of French coasts	12	53
Griffith, Arthur		
biographical note	8	187
Irish Free State, The	8	187
Grinnell, Moses H.		
introducing Webster	3	381
Grosvenor, General		
cited on Civil Service	9	327
Grotius, Hugo		
Hibben on	2	216
Group insurance		
Fiske, Haley on	4	272
Insull on	5	22
Grove, George		
Stanley, A. P. on	3	278
Growing Confidence, A		
Borden, Sir Robert Laird	1	146
Growth		
Butler, N. M. on	7	79
Coolidge on	1	341
Eliot, George on	7	293
National, speech by Champ Clark	1	280
Growth of American Prestige, The		
Straus, Oscar S.	3	296
Guizot, François Pierre Guillaume		

	VOL.	PAGE
cited on France	12	267
quoted on democracy	6	163
quoted on Washington	9	144
Sears on	10	xxix
Gulf Stream		
Beck on	1	83
Maury quoted on	13	396
Gunpowder		
first use of, Eggleston on	7	129
Gunpowder plot		
Lincoln on	11	221
Gutenberg, Johannes		
Depew on	8	131
Guthrie, William Dameron		
Stetson on	9	407

H

Habakkuk		
Voltaire quoted on	8	294
Habit		
Epigrams on	14	344
Hadley, Arthur Twining		
biographical note	7	207
biographical note	12	440
Commemoration Address	12	440
Modern Changes in Educational Ideals	7	207
Hadrian, Emperor		
Clark on	11	367
Hague Conference, the		
Bourgeois on	12	343
Carnegie on	1	215
Eliot on	2	11
Hughes on	12	404
Haig, Sir Douglas		
Beck on	1	85
Haiti		
Napoleon and, Phillips on	13	307
Phillips, Wendell on	13	297
Haldane, Lord		
cited on science	6	257
Hale, Edward Everett		
Boston	2	141
Higginson on	2	xviii
Lectures and Lecturers (Intro.)	13	xi
Mission of Culture, The	2	134
quoted by Eliot	7	155
quoted on living	5	404
Hale, John P.		
Clark, Champ on	14	xvii
Curtis, B. R., quoted on	2	xix
Hale, Matthew		
introducing J. S. Wise	3	428
Half Century with a Railroad, A		
Depew, Chauncey Mitchell	4	171
Hall, E. K.		
biographical note	4	328
Football	2	144
Plea for the Man in the Ranks	4	328
Hall, Stanley		
Lowell on	2	380
quoted on civilization	6	257
Halleck, Fitz-Greene		
Bryant on	1	166

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Halleck, General Henry Wager			quoted by Cecil	8	82
anecdote of (Watterson)	9	435	quoted on business	4	289
Halsbury, Lord Chancellor			quoted on the Elks	7	233
Choate's tribute to	9	411	quoted on service	4	377
Halstead, Murat			Washington Conference	12	398
Harrison, Benjamin on	2	170	Hardy, Thomas		
Our New Country	2	154	Newton, J. F. on	7	311
Hamilton, Alexander			quoted by Barrie	1	70
address by Gouverneur			Hare, Julius		
Morris	9	354	quoted on faith	6	218
biographical note	11	22	Hargreaves, James		
Burr and, Tilden on	11	259	Hulbert on	6	200
Carnegie on	1	220	Harlan, John M.		
cited on Lafayette	12	240	Cobb on	1	317
Federal Constitution, The	11	22	Harper, G. T.		
quoted on Washington	9	145	proposing toast at Associ-		
Rogers, Will on	3	148	ated Chambers of Com-		
Watterson on	9	420	merce Banquet	1	257
White, A. D. quoted on	9	449	Harriman, Edward Henry		
Hamilton Club, Chicago			address by Otto Hermann		
Insull, S.: Training for			Kahn	9	279
Leadership	5	28	anecdote of (Otto Kahn)	5	52
Roosevelt, Theodore: The			anecdote of (Otto Kahn)	9	280
Strenuous Life	8	362	Harris, Joseph P.		
Hammerstein, Oscar			Financing of Electric Rail-		
Garden, Mary on	2	63	ways, The	4	360
Hammond, John Hays			Harris, Morgan		
biographical note	4	351	Carnegie on	9	394
Enlightened Self-Interest in			Harrison, Benjamin		
International Affairs	4	351	biographical note	11	320
Fourth of July, The	2	159	Bok on	13	25
Reid, Whitelaw on	3	145	Cadman quoted on	1	373
Hampden, John			Cleveland quoted on	1	373
Alderman on	9	34	Depew on	1	373
Smith, C. E. on	3	248	first campaign of, Dolliver	10	xiv
Hampden, Walter			on		
biographical note	6	160	Inaugural Address	11	320
On Receiving a Gold Medal	6	160	quoted on free-traders	11	308
Hampton Roads Conference			Sherman, W. T. on	3	226
Watterson on	9	438	Smith, C. E. on	3	244
Hancock, General Winfield			Smith, C. E. on	3	248
Scott			Union of States, The	2	169
Gordon on	13	x85	Harrison, Frederic		
Hanna, Senator Louis Ben-			Balfour on	7	42
jamin			biographical note	7	213
Dolliver on	11	xvi	Choice of Books, The	7	213
Hanna, Mark			cited by Hillis	9	260
Depew on	1	377	quoted on America	8	310
Hannibal			Harrison, J. P.		
account of	10	49	cited by Lowell	2	380
Address to His Soldiers	10	50	Hart, Charles S.		
Hanseatic League			biographical note	4	370
Newman, J. P. on	3	4	Imagination in Business	4	370
Happiness			Hartington, Lord		
Bok on	13	32	cited on Ireland	10	341
Epigrams on	14	345	quoted on General Gordon	10	327
How to be Free and Happy,			Harvard, John		
speech by Russell	7	370	Choate on	1	267
Ruskin quoted on	9	253	Harvard Alumni dinners		
Harbord, General			Adams, C. F.: The Les-		
Dawes, C. G. on	4	166	sons of Life	1	10
Harding, Warren G.			Choate, J. H.: A Test Ex-		
Citizenship	2	163	amination	1	246
Dawes, C. G. on	4	152	Choate, J. H.: Harvard		
Depew on	1	380	University	1	263
Hays, W. H. on	4	386	Holmes, Jr., Oliver Wen-		
Hedges on	2	201	dell: Sons of Harvard		
introducing C. G. Dawes	4	150	Who Fell in Battle	2	234
On Lincoln's Birthday	2	104	Lowell, J. R.: National		

GENERAL INDEX

229

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Growth of a Century	2	367	Bok on	13	45
Washington, B. T.: The			Matthews on	2	412
American Standard	8	437	Nicholson on	7	321
Harvard and Yale			style of, C. A. Dana on	6	53
Eliot, Charles William	2	4	Hay, John		
Harvard Business School Club			American Diplomacy	2	175
Kahn, O. H.: A Talk to			biographical note	2	175
Young Business Men	5	55	biographical note	9	244
Harvard College			cited by Whitlock	12	241
Adams, C. F. on	7	1	Omar Khayyám	2	181
Harvard Club of New York			quoted on Lincoln Memo-		
Choate on	1	230	rial	8	423
Harvard Law School			William McKinley	9	244
Holmes, Jr. on	6	192	Wise, S. S. on	3	435
Harvard Law School Associa-			Hay, Private		
tion			French officer on	12	435
Holmes Jr., O. W.: Law			Hayes, Rutherford B.		
and the Court	2	228	Hale on	2	142
Holmes Jr., O. W.: The			letter to Bok quoted	13	38
Use of Law Schools	6	189	National Sentiments	2	185
Harvard University			Hayne, Robert Young		
Adams, C. F. on	1	13	Munsey, F. A. on	5	185
address by Joseph Hodges			Reply to Hayne, speech by		
Choate	1	203	Daniel Webster	11	74
Choate on	1	247	Hays, Will H.		
Class of '61, The, speech			Ade on	1	21
by Holmes Jr.	2	232	biographical note	4	377
Depew on	1	396	Teamwork	4	377
Eliot, C. W.: On His Nine-			Head, Franklin H.		
tieth Birthday	7	154	toastmaster at Fellowship		
Eliot, C. W.: The Durable			Club banquet	3	6
Satisfactions of Life	7	151	Health		
Gilman, D. C.: The Char-			Bok on	13	35
acteristics of a Univer-			Butler on	1	197
sity	7	193	Carlyle on	7	99
graduates in business,			Eliot on	7	151
Eliot on	4	214	public, Eliot on	7	139
graduates of, Cobb on	1	321	Healy, Timothy		
Green on	4	317	cited on Meridian of		
Holmes, O. W.: Practical			Greenwich (Finley)	2	53
Ethics of the Physician	6	175	Hebrews		
Lowell, A. L.: The Nine-			see Jews		
tieth Birthday of C. W.			Hebrew University at Jerusalem		
Eliot	7	260	speech by Allenby	7	33
Lowell on	2	369	Hedges, Job Elmer		
Sons of Harvard Who Fell			anecdote of (Steuer)	6	343
in Battle, speech by			biographical note	2	187
Holmes, Jr.	2	234	Birthday of Dr. Kane	2	187
Washington, B. T. on	8	437	Last Word, A	2	205
Harvey, George			McKelway on	2	395
Confirming an Ambassador	2	172	Ohio, the Presidency and		
dined by Lotos Club	2	172	Americanism	2	197
Harvey, William			Pomerene on	3	65
Hulbert on	6	200	Heine, Heinrich		
Hastings, Warren			cited on Napoleon	1	33
Against Warren Hastings,			Henderson, Paul		
speech by Sheridan	10	139	Aircraft for Industry	4	389
At the trial of Warren			biographical note	4	389
Hastings, speech by			Henry, Joseph		
Burke	10	131	Marconi on	6	275
Birrell on	9	42	quoted on the telephone	5	325
quoted on Burke	9	xv	Henry, O.		
Hawaii			quoted on a hotel	5	208
On the Annexation of			Henry, Patrick		
Hawaii, speech by Champ			biographical note	11	1
Clark	11	366	Cobb on	1	316
Hawley, James H.			Daniel on	9	147
quoted by Lane	12	271	Hoar on	9	xiii
Hawthorne, Nathaniel			Hoar on	9	xxii

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Liberty or Death	11	i	Librarian Today, The	2	219
quoted by Curtis	11	359	Hilliard, George S.		
quoted on treason	11	162	Eggleston on	7	133
Sears on	10	xxxii	Higginson on	2	xvii
Henry of Portugal			Hillis, Newell Dwight		
Fiske on	9	212	biographical note	6	162
Henry V of England			biographical note	9	251
quoted on Agincourt	1	86	John Ruskin	9	251
Henry VIII of England			Pulpit in Modern Life, The	6	162
Lady Astor on	6	16	Hindenburg line		
Hepburn, A. Barton			Lloyd George on	12	217
Business Education	2	209	Hints on Speech-Making (Intro.)		
introducing Bryce	1	168	Higginson, Thomas Went-		
introducing Eliot	2	13	worth	2	xv
Herbert, George			Historians		
quoted on sermons	2	xx	Macaulay quoted on	7	132
Hergesheimer, Joseph			Wilson cited on	9	16
Gale, Zona on	7	174	History		
Herodotus			Bismarck quoted on	3	298
Eggleston on	7	125	Course of American His-		
Sears on	10	xvii	tory, The, speech by		
Heroes			Wilson	7	417
Emerson on	6	117	Freeman cited on	7	127
Epigrams on	14	347	in secondary schools, Eg-		
Herriot, Edouard			gleston on	7	130
Young, O. D. on	5	410	knowledge of, Vincent on	3	368
Herschell, Lord			local, Woodrow Wilson on	7	417
Choate on	1	262	national, Woodrow Wilson		
Hertz, Heinrich			on	7	417
Marconi on	6	275	New History, The, address		
Pupin on	3	119	by Eggleston	7	124
Hervey, Hubert			study of, Balfour on	7	50
quoted on the Empire	2	259	Willard, Frances on	7	414
Hewitt, Abram			History of Liberty, The		
candidate for Mayor of			Everett, Edward	11	60
New York (Lodge)	9	325	History of Oratory, The (Intro.)		
Hibben, John Grier			Sears, Lorenzo	10	xvii
dined by Lotos Club	2	209	Hoar, George Frisbie		
Hepburn on	2	210	biographical note	8	196
Righteousness	2	213	biographical note	11	388
Hibernian Society of Philadel-			Eloquence (Intro.)	9	xiii
phia			Lodge, H. C. on	11	402
Lee, Fitzhugh: The Flag			South Carolina and Mas-		
of the Union Forever	2	322	sachusetts	8	196
Higginson, Thomas Wentworth			Subjugation of the Philip-		
Decoration Day	8	193	pines Iniquitous	11	388
Hints on Speech-Making			Hobart College		
(Intro.)	2	xv	Chapman, J. J.: The Unity		
quoted by Straus	8	399	of Human Nature	7	102
quoted on Hugo	9	265	Hobart, Garrett A.		
quoted on Lowell	2	412	Butler on	6	xiii
quoted on Phillips	1	xxviii	Clark, Champ on	14	xix
Higher Education of Women			Hobbies		
Jordan, David Starr	7	244	Depew on	1	387
Highways and the Tax Payer			Harris on	4	368
Brosseau, A. J.	4	90	Hobson, Lieutenant		
Hill, Benjamin H.			Bok on	13	21
address on Lee quoted	3	392	"Hoch der Kaiser"		
Eulogy on Benjamin H.			quoted	1	328
Hill, by Ingalls	9	276	Hod Carrier, the		
Howell, Clark on	2	243	Lawyer and, speech by		
quoted on the South	2	97	Lewis E. Carr	1	224
Hill, James J.			Hohenlohe, Prince von		
biographical note	4	397	Bebel on	10	361
Natural Wealth of the			Hohenzollerns		
Land and Its Conserva-			Bebel on	10	365
tion, The	4	397	Holding a Meeting	15	110
Seligman on	15	141			
Hill, Frank Pierce					

GENERAL INDEX

231

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Hole, Samuel Reynolds			biographical note	8	208
My Garden	2	221	Class of '61, The	2	232
Holland, Rush La Motte			dined by Suffolk Bar As-		
biographical note	7	230	sociation, Boston	2	236
Order of the Elks, The	7	230	Joy of Life, The	2	236
Holland			Law and the Court	2	228
see also Dutch			Memorial Day	8	208
Beecher on	1	92	quoted on police power	11	430
conquest of, Danton on	10	205	Sons of Harvard Who Fell		
Porter on	3	84	in Battle	2	234
Scotland and, speech by			Thorndike, A. H. on	1	xxi
Carnegie	1	211	Use of Law Schools, The	6	189
Hollander as an American,			Holmes Breakfast		
The			Clemens, S. L.: Uncon-		
Roosevelt, Theodore	3	154	scious Plagiarism	1	301
Holland Society of New York			Holt, Henry		
Carnegie, Andrew: Scot-			quoted on wealth	4	238
land and Holland	1	211	Holt, Joseph		
Hibben, J. G.: Righteous-			Blaine, J. G. on	9	49
ness	2	213	Holy Alliance		
Roosa, D. B. St. John:			Bismarck on	10	351
The Salt of the Earth	3	149	Depew on	1	384
Roosevelt, Theodore: The			Monroe Doctrine and, De-		
Hollander as an Ameri-			pew on	1	400
can	3	154	Home		
Smith, F. Hopkinson: Hol-			Chesterton on	15	166
land To-day	3	249	Home, the		
van Dyke, Henry: The			dissolution of the American		
Typical Dutchman	3	363	home, Edgerton on	4	192
Holland Today			Epigrams on	14	348
Smith, F. Hopkinson	3	249	Eyrich, Jr. on	4	216
Hollister, F. D. T.			Ingersoll on	11	288
quoted on speaking	15	65	Shaw on	15	168
quoted on speechmaking	15	55	Home Market Club, Boston		
Holmes, Oliver Wendell			McKinley, William: The		
anecdote of (Depew)	1	388	Future of the Philippines	2	399
"Autocrat of the Break-			Home of the Oneidas, The		
fast Table," Hillis on	6	167	Root, Elihu	3	159
biographical note	6	175	Homer		
breakfast in his honor by			Alderman on	1	28
publishers of the "At-			Bancroft on	7	62
lantic Monthly"	2	240	Iliad, Harrison cited on	9	260
Bryant on	1	167	Sears on	10	xvii
"Chambered Nautilus" quoted			Home Rule for Ireland		
by Darlington	6	79	address by H. W. Beecher	1	103
cited on praise	1	237	address by John Morley	9	333
Clemens on	1	294	Dolliver, J. P. on	9	177
Clemens on	1	301	Honesty		
Dorothy Q.	2	225	Bok on	13	27
"Dorothy Q" quoted	2	226	in study, Carlyle on	7	85
Eliot on	7	156	Jordan on	5	40
Howells on	2	250	Ruskin on	13	357
introducing Matthew Ar-			Honor		
nold	8	23	Eliot on	7	152
"Iron Gate" quoted	1	301	national, Lloyd George on	12	78
Mabie on	7	xvi	Hoover, Herbert Clark		
Nicholson on	7	321	After-War Questions	4	411
quoted by Brander Mat-			biographical note	4	411
thews	2	412	biographical note	12	302
quoted on a country audi-			Brent on	1	154
ence	7	xvi	Food Control—A War		
quoted on Emerson's "Am-			Measure	12	302
erican Scholar"	7	xv	Paderewski on	8	335
Practical Ethics of the			Waste—A Problem of Dis-		
Physician	6	175	tribution	4	422
Tribute to Holmes, speech			Hope		
by Julia Ward Howe	2	240	Redfield on	3	136
Holmes Jr., Oliver Wendell			Hope, Anthony		
biographical note	2	228	introducing Kate Douglas		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Wiggin	3	398	Clay, Henry: Address to Lafayette	9	103
Hopkins, Ernest Martin			Clay, Henry: Emancipation of South American Republics	11	137
Aristocracy of Brains, An	7	235	Crisp, C. F.: Tariff Reform	11	332
biographical note	7	235	Daniel, J. W.: Washington	9	144
Hopkins, Mark			Knott, J. P.: The Glories of Duluth	8	231
Blaine on	9	47	Lamar, L. Q. C.: Charles Sumner	9	299
Hopkinson, Joseph			Longworth on	5	136
Choate, R. on	9	103	Marshall on	11	16
Horace			Reed and, Butler on	6	xvi
Hoar on	9	xix	Reed, T. B., cited on	1	xxiv
quoted by Chamberlain	8	97	Reed, T. B.: Protection and Prosperity	11	325
quoted by Hoar	9	xiii	Housman, A. E.		
Hornblower, William Butler			quoted by Darrow	6	83
quoted on litigation	9	410	Houston, Sam		
Hornets			Cobb on	1	317
Josh Billings on	13	368	Howard, Sir Esme		
Houghton, Lord			biographical note	5	1
see Milnes, Richard Monckton			dined by Pilgrims, London	2	391
Houghton, Alanson B.			Sales Representative of John Bull and Co., A.	5	1
Welcome to the American Ambassador, speech by Birkenhead	1	114	Howard, John		
House, Colonel Edward Mandell			Gough on	13	198
Paderewski on	8	335	Howe, Elias		
"House Divided, A"			Hulbert on	6	203
Lincoln, Abraham	11	227	Howe, Julia Ward		
House of Commons, Canada			Pond, J. B. on	13	327
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid: "Ready, Aye, Ready!"	12	70	Tribute to Oliver Wendell Holmes	2	240
House of Commons, England			Howe, Sir William		
Asquith, H. H.: Alfred Lyttelton	9	35	Pitt on	10	104
Asquith, H. H.: England Supports Belgium	12	57	Howell, Clark		
Asquith, H. H.: Lord			Our Reunited Country	2	242
Kitchener	9	36	Howells, William Dean		
Astor, Lady on	6	15	address by Henry van Dyke	9	414
Burke, cited on	10	229	anecdote of (Murphy)	2	453
Burke, Edmund: Conciliation with America	10	114	"Atlantic" and Its Contributors, The	2	248
Dillon, John: On the Death of Gladstone	9	171	Gale, Zona on	7	169
Fox, C. J.: On the Rejection of Napoleon's Overtures	10	169	introducing J. G. Cannon	9	94
Grey, Sir Edward: England's Position	12	13	quoted on his own poetry	9	419
Kitchener, Lord: More Men	12	95	Howland, Henry E.		
Macaulay on	10	229	Our Ancestors and Ourselves	2	251
Macaulay, Lord: The Reform Bill	10	216	How to be Free and Happy		
Pitt, William: On The Refusal to Negotiate with France	10	156	Russell, Bertrand	7	370
Puritans and, Hoar on	8	206	How to Fail in Literature		
Redmond, John: Ireland and the War	12	30	Lang, Andrew	6	225
House of Lords, England			How to Succeed		
Pitt, William: Affairs in America	10	101	Schwab, Charles M.	5	262
Salisbury, Lord: The Abandonment of General Gordon	10	322	How Women Regard Advertising		
House of Representatives of the United States			McClure-Patterson, Edith	5	144
Clark, Champ: On the Annexation of Hawaii	11	366	Hubbard, Elbert		
			cited on New York	5	309
			quoted by Belasco	1	106
			quoted on business men	4	87
			quoted on constructive thinking	5	314
			Hubbard, Gardiner G.		
			telephone and, Thayer on	5	325
			Hubbard, General Thomas		

	VOL.	PAGE
Peary on	3	48
Hudson, Henry		
Conkling on	1	334
Hughes, Archbishop		
quoted on education of		
Pilgrims	3	359
Hughes, Charles Evans		
Balfour on	12	409
Dawes, C. G. on	4	157
Fiske, H., on	4	270
In Honor of Lord Reading	2	260
In Honor of Secretary Hughes, speech by Bush	1	183
introducing Owen D. Young	5	405
Lawrence, F. R. on	2	260
quoted on Russia	1	184
To the Washington Conference	12	402
Hugo, Victor Marie		
biographical note	9	265
Higginson on	9	265
Voltaire	9	265
Huguenots		
Blaine on	9	44
Hulbert, Murray		
biographical note	6	199
Inventions and Inventors	6	199
Human Factor in the Balance Sheet, The		
Ecker, Frederick H.	4	179
Human Freedom		
Root, Elihu	3	162
Human Nature		
Epigrams on	14	349
Mill quoted on	8	410
Rochefoucauld quoted on	1	374
Unity of Human Nature, speech by J. J. Chapman	7	102
Humanity		
love of, Mazzini on	10	275
of Roosevelt, Lodge on	9	348
Sumner quoted on	6	135
Ruskin's enthusiasm for		
Hillis on,	9	253
Work for Humanity, speech by Frances Willard	7	414
Hume, David		
quoted on Franklin	6	248
Hume Jr., F. Charles		
biographical note	6	206
To Young Lawyers	6	206
Humor		
American, Ian Maclaren on	13	425
Bacheller on	1	56
Billings, Josh on	13	364
English, Ian Maclaren on	13	425
Higginson on	2	xx
in speeches, J. F. Johnson on	4	xxxiv
Irish, Maclaren on	13	424
of Lowell, Curtis on	9	133
of Roosevelt, Lodge on	9	347
Scotch		
Maclaren, Ian on	13	423
Smith, Sidney cited on	13	423
Shakespeare and, Ingersoll on	13	274

	VOL.	PAGE
Wit, Humor and Anecdote, intro. by Champ Clark	14	xv
Humors of the Bench		
Lowell, John	2	381
Humphrey, William E.		
biographical note	5	10
Federal Trade Commission, The	5	10
Humphreys, Benjamin Grubb		
biographical note	8	217
Old Traditions	8	217
Hungary		
Baldwin on	4	34
Bryant on	9	75
Hunt, Leigh		
cited on Shelley	9	251
Hunter, John		
Holmes, O. W. on	6	176
Hurlburt, Henry A.		
introducing J. A. Dix	1	413
Husbands		
Watterson on	3	373
Huxley, Leonard		
quoted on T. H. Huxley	13	219
Huxley, Thomas Henry		
biographical note	13	219
cited on commerce	3	431
cited on Darwinism	9	372
cited on education	1	7
Huxley, Leonard on	13	219
Leighton, Sir Frederic on	2	266
Mabie on	7	xvii
Matthews on	1	xxiv
On a Piece of Chalk	13	219
quoted on Christianity	6	219
quoted on public speaking	1	xxv
quoted on science	6	224
quoted on truth	8	310
Science and Art	2	266
Hygiene of the Voice		
Voorhees, Irving Wilson	15	67

I

Idealism		
Matthews on	8	303
Nicholson on	7	323
of New England, Falconer on	8	154
Ideals		
American, Brandeis on	8	45
American Ideals During the Last Half-Century, speech by Root	8	373
American Ideal, The, speech by H. R. Miller	2	416
American Ideal, The, speech by J. B. Moore	2	438
Barker on	6	22
Cecil on	8	91
Epigrams on	14	352
Facts and Ideals, speech by Redfield	5	229
in business, Briggs on	4	87
Kahn on	5	58
Mazzini on	10	275
McClellan on	2	389
Modern Changes in Educa-		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
tional Ideals, speech by			Taft on	3	319
Hadley	7	207	Immortality		
of government, Eliot on	2	13	Bryan on	13	85
of Pilgrims, Eliot on	2	14	business and, Harris on	4	368
Spencer on	3	269	Ingalls, J. J. on	9	276
Wilson quoted on	9	15	Jewish belief in	9	234
women and, Allen, Florence	6	3	Phillips quoted on	13	80
on			Wu Ting-Fang on	13	439
Ideal Woman, The			Imperial Federation		
Wiley, Harvey Washington	3	411	Carnegie on	1	211
Ideas			Chamberlain on	1	240
Hedges on	2	189	Imperial Institute, London		
Shaw on	3	213	Laurier, Sir Wilfrid: Can-		
Thomas on	3	345	ada	2	314
Ignateiff, General			Imperialism		
cited by Cardinal Manning	7	269	see also Empire		
Ignatius			Beveridge on	1	113
quoted on faith and love	6	219	Bryan on	1	158
Ignorance			Policy of Imperialism,		
Epigrams on	14	356	speech by Carl Schurz	11	378
Spillman on	3	271	Imperial War Cabinet		
Iliad, the			Borden on	1	147
after-dinner speaking in,			Inaugural Address		
Sears on	3	xvi	Harrison, Benjamin	11	320
Illinois Bar Association			Inaugural Address at Edin-		
Roosevelt, Theodore: Na-			burgh		
tional Duty and Inter-	12	108	Carlyle, Thomas	7	83
national Ideals			Inaugural Address of 1801		
Illinois Manufacturers' Associa-			Jefferson, Thomas	11	47
tion			Inaugural Speech at the		
Hall, E. K.: A Plea for the			Peace Conference		
Man in the Ranks	4	328	Poincaré, President	12	323
Thornton, Sir H. W.: Over-			Incandescent lamp		
Reaching	5	339	invention of, Fish on	4	252
Illiteracy			Income tax		
Eliot, C. W. on	7	136	Bryan on	11	343
Owsley on	8	327	Bryan quoted on	9	407
Illusions Created by Art			Choate and, Stetson on	9	406
Palmerston, Lord	3	39	Thomas on	3	342
Imagination			Independence		
American, Matthews on	8	305	financial, Brandeis on	8	47
Bancroft on	7	57	spirit of, Samuel Adams		
Epigrams on	14	355	on	11	5
Higginson on	2	xx	Sutherland on	8	410
Kahn on	5	57	Thorndike, E. L. on	7	391
Kaufman quoted on	4	376	Independence for Ireland		
literature of, Balfour on	7	46	Collins, Michael	8	111
Schwab on	5	268	Independence Hall		
Imagination in Business			Hillis on	9	259
Hart, Charles S.	4	370	India		
Imagists			Kitchener and, Asquith on	9	38
Lowell, Amy on	2	305	Indiana		
Imitation			Cincinnatus from Indiana,		
Lang on	6	235	speech by George Ade	1	20
Thorndike, E. L. on	7	394	Garland on	2	74
Immigration			Wallace, Lew on	8	425
Beecher on	13	12	Indiana in Literature and		
Black, Hugh on	1	126	Politics		
Brandeis on	8	44	Tarkington, Booth	3	331
Depew on	8	140	Indians		
Dutch, Carnegie on	1	213	English and, Pitt on	10	105
Falconer on	8	157	English and, Lord Suffolk	10	101
Ingersoll on	11	288	on		
in the West, Wolcott on	3	433	Indifference		
Nichols on	5	201	Depew on	1	387
Owsley on	8	328	Individual, the		
restriction of, Carver on	4	124	Altgeld on	11	360
restriction of, Munsey on	5	181	Brandeis on	8	45
Ripley on	5	249	Butler, N. M. on	8	58

	VOL.	PAGE
Clemenceau on	10	391
importance of, Emerson on	6	121
Kant cited on	7	78
responsibility of, Barker on	6	21
Russell on	7	380
society and, Sutherland on	8	404
Straus on	3	299
Individualism		
Alderman on	1	39
Bebel on	10	366
Individualists		
Vincent on	6	364
Individuality		
Hedges on	2	207
of nations, Brandeis on	8	49
Wigmore on	3	404
Individual Liberty		
Thomas, Augustus	3	344
Industrial insurance		
Fiske, Haley on	4	272
Industrialism		
Lowden on	2	356
Industrial revolution		
Carver on	4	126
Industrial system		
Brandeis on	8	47
Industrial Workers of the World		
Kirby, J. Jr. on	5	74
Industry		
see also Business, Labor		
Aircraft for Industry, speech by Henderson	4	389
American progress in,		
Barnes on	4	56
chemists and, Baekeland on	4	25
children in, Gompers on	4	301
common ownership of, Debs on	7	112
concentration of, Van Hise on	5	363
coöperation in	7	147
Epigrams on	14	357
Goodwill in Industry, speech by Baldwin	4	33
growth of, Bryce on	1	179
growth of, Hall on	4	328
of America, Longworth on	5	129
Man and Machine in Industry, speech by Ashfield	4	1
Patriotism in Industry, speech by Baruch	4	62
Personal Relation in Industry, The, speech by J. D. Rockefeller Jr.	5	250
problems of, Edgerton on	4	199
science and, Lodge on	5	122
science and, Margaret Bondfield on	4	74
Team Play between Government and Industry, speech by Barnes	4	46
women in, Gompers on	4	301
Infant mortality		
Eliot on	7	139
Inflation as a World Problem and Our Relation Thereto		

	VOL.	PAGE
Warburg, Paul Moritz	5	363
Ingalls, John James		
biographical note	9	276
Eulogy on Benjamin Hill	9	276
quoted by Depew	1	376
Inge, William Ralph		
cited on preaching	6	146
Faith and Reason	6	213
Ingersoll, Robert Green		
Beveridge on	5	xvi
biographical note	11	278
biographical note	13	241
Blaine—The Plumed Knight	11	292
Bryan on	13	85
Music of Wagner, The	2	268
Oration at His Brother's Grave	11	294
Pond on	13	322
Reunion Address	11	281
Shakespeare	13	241
"The Vision of War"	11	278
Inglis, Sir Robert		
Macaulay on	10	231
In Honor of Charles M. Schwab		
Kingsley, Darwin Pearl	5	62
In Memory of Edwin Booth		
Jefferson, Joseph	2	281
In Honor of Joseph Choate		
Murphy, Patrick Francis	2	452
In Honor of Lord Reading		
Hughes, Charles Evans	2	260
In Honor of Marconi		
Pupin, Michael	3	117
In Honor of Secretary Hughes		
Bush, Irving T.	1	183
Initiative		
and referendum, Roosevelt on	11	428
Education for Initiative and Originality, speech by E. L. Thorndike	7	391
Epigrams on	14	358
Little on	6	246
In Memory of Henry Lloyd		
Addams, Jane	9	1
In Memory of Mark Twain		
Howells, William Dean	9	262
Inns of Court		
Davis, J. W. on	6	86
Jonson, Ben, quoted on	6	86
Inoffensive Gentleman on a Magic Island, An		
Barrie, Sir James	1	66
In Praise of Booth Tarkington		
Garland, Hamlin	2	74
Institute of American Meat Packers		
White, F. E.: New Ideas for an Old Industry	5	382
Insull, Samuel		
biographical note	5	20
Just as One Friend to Another	5	20
Training for Leadership	5	28
Insurance		
see Group insurance, Life insurance		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Integrity			Introducing Lord Cecil		
Schwab, C. M., on	5	264	Depew, Chauncey Mitchell	1	402
Intellectuality			Introducing Mrs. Asquith		
Hopkins, E. M.	7	238	Gillilan, Strickland	2	87
Intelligence			Introducing M. Viviani		
Bancroft on	7	68	Kingsley, Darwin Pearl	2	303
cultivation of, Axson on	7	38	Introduction, An		
trained, Coolidge quoted on	6	247	Lawrence, Frank R.	2	317
Wiley on	3	417	Invention		
Intemperance			address by Josephus Daniels	1	361
Gough on	13	203	Barnes on	4	56
Interallied debts			Epigrams on	14	359
Lamont on	5	101	Fish on	4	252
Interborough Rapid Transit Co.	5	116	Ingersoll on	11	290
anecdote of (I. L. Lee)	5	116	Men of Many Inventions,		
International affairs			speech by Porter	3	73
Wise, S. S. on	3	434	modern, McKinley on	11	397
International agreements			Reed, T. B. on	11	329
League of Nations and,			United States and, Bright		
Wilson on	12	348	on	10	248
International arbitration			Inventions and Inventors		
Lieber quoted on	7	197	Hulbert, Murray	6	199
International copyright act			Inventors		
Gilbert, W. S. on	2	82	Conwell on	13	162
International Court			Ireland		
see also World Court			beauty of, O'Connell on	10	268
Eliot, C. W., on	2	11	Cobb on	1	310
International finance			Corn Laws and, Cobden on	10	238
Shaw on	3	218	Dolliver on	9	174
International law			Gladstone and, Dillon on	9	171
codification of, Allen, Flor-	6	5	Grey on	12	27
ence on	8	87	Home Rule for Ireland		
codification of, Cecil on	8	87	address by Beecher	1	103
International life			address by Morley	10	333
The Call to the Church to			Dolliver on	9	177
Develop a Christian Inter-			Independence for Ireland,		
national Life, speech by			speech by Collins	8	111
Brent	6	25	Laurier, Sir Wilfrid on	12	76
International Press Congress,			local government in, Mor-		
Pan-American Pacific			ley on	10	340
World Fair, San Fran-			Moore's work for, O'Reilly		
cisco			on	3	15
Perry, John: Newspaper			oppression of, Emmet on	10	178
Law	6	290	Porter on	3	82
International Relations			union with England, O'Con-		
address by Lord Cecil			nell on	10	261
Enlightened Self-Interest			Wigmore on	3	405
in International Relations,			Ireland and the War		
speech by Hammond	4	351	Redmond, John	12	30
International trade			Irish, the		
Porter on	3	110	Anecdotes of	14	161
Inter-Parliamentary Conference			humor of, Maclaren on	13	424
at Washington			in America, Caldwell on	1	207
Beaubien on	8	37	Lost Tribes of the Irish, in		
Interstate Commerce Act			the South, The, speech by		
Atterbury on	4	16	Irvin S. Cobb	1	309
Interstate Commerce Commis-			Irish bulls		
sion			Greek origin of, Wendell		
Atterbury on	4	16	Phillips on	13	285
Depew on	4	176	Edgeworth, Maria cited on		
investigation of Union Pa-			(Wendell Phillips)	13	285
cific R. R., Kahn on	9	291	Irish Free State, The		
Seligman on	15	126	Griffith, Arthur	8	187
Van Hise on	5	366	Irish treaty		
Interstate Commerce Law			Collins on	8	111
Roosevelt on	7	256	Griffith on	8	187
Introducing Chief Justice			oath of allegiance, Griffith		
Taft			on	8	188
Balfour, Earl	1	60			

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Iron industry			addresses to soldiers quoted	9	90
in United States, Hill on	4	399	last words quoted	9	91
Irony			Lee, R. E. quoted on	9	88
Maclaren, Ian on	13	425	London <i>Times</i> quoted on	9	89
Irrepressible Conflict, The			Sherman on	3	227
Seward, William Henry	11	165	Watterson on	3	378
Irving, Sir Henry			James, Henry		
biographical note	2	272	Gale, Zona on	7	169
Drama, The	2	272	quoted by George Harvey	2	172
Lowell on	2	374	quoted by N. M. Butler	7	81
Irving, Washington			James I		
biographical note	2	276	anecdote of (Kelman)	2	290
cited by B. Matthews	2	413	Bachelor on	1	56
Curtis, G. W. on	9	131	Bacon quoted on	13	251
English people and, Depew			Macaulay quoted on	13	251
on	1	404	James II		
Landing at New York	2	276	Daniel on	9	151
Thackeray quoted on	2	413	Japan		
Irwin, Will			America and, Lamont on	5	106
Allen, Florence on	6	10	America and, Wigmore on	3	407
quoted on Carrie Chapman			Borah on	12	386
Catt	8	77	capital punishment in,		
Isabella, Queen of Castile			Robespierre on	10	210
Depew on	8	134	disarmament and, Kato on	12	416
Iszrus			Germany and, Ishii on	12	255
Sears on	10	xx	League of Nations and,		
Isaiah			Smuts on	8	392
Arnold on	8	28	Poincaré on	12	325
Ishii, Viscount			recognition of great men,		
To the United States Senate	12	253	Borden on	12	101
Isocrates			United States and, Hoar on	11	391
Sears on	10	xix	United States and, J. P.		
Israels, Josef			Newman on	3	2
F. H. Smith on	3	251	Jaurès, Jean		
Italian Chamber of Deputies			biographical note	12	7
Mussolini, Benito: Fascist			Clemenceau on	10	386
Italy	8	316	debate with Clemenceau,		
Italy			Butler on	8	53
assassination and, Bebel on	10	372	Last Speech	12	11
Cobb on	1	310	Millerand on	12	452
Depew on	8	140	Program of Socialism, The	10	375
Fascist Italy, speech by			Socialists and the War	12	7
Mussolini	8	316	Jay, John		
music of, Bancroft on	7	62	Davis on	1	368
Poincaré on	12	325	Jebb, Sir Richard		
Rome and Italy, speech by			quoted on Demosthenes'		
Cavour	10	277	oration	10	17
Ruskin in, Hillis on	9	256	quoted on Thucydides	7	125
Shaw on	3	218	Jefferson, Joseph		
To the Young Men of Italy,			biographical note	2	279
speech by Mazzini	10	270	In Memory of Edwin		
Wilson on	12	284	Booth	2	281
			My Farm in Jersey	2	279
			Oglesby on	3	6
			White, E. D. on	3	376
			Jefferson, Thomas		
			Adams and Jefferson, speech	9	181
			by Everett	9	181
			address by John Sharp Wil-		
			liams	9	449
			Alderman on	1	29
			Alderman on	9	7
			Alderman on	9	14
			Alderman on	9	32
			Beck on	1	81
			biographical note	11	47
			Blaine on	9	61
			Bryan on	13	96
			cited on equality	11	193

J

Jacks, Professor L. P.		
cited on Wilson	9	19
Jackson, Andrew		
Alderman on	9	31
Benton cited on	11	344
Bryan on	13	95
Cleveland on	11	323
Cobb on	1	317
Lincoln compared with		
(Wilson)	7	433
Jackson, Thomas J. (Stone-		
wall)		
address by S. P. Cadman	9	79

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
cited on government and is-			Persecution of the Jews,		
sue of money	11	344	address by Cardinal Man-		
cited on Monroe Doctrine	12	388	ning	7	266
cited on parties	13	101	religion of, Henry George		
financial policy of, Blaine			on	9	234
on	11	309	Scattered Nation, The		
Inaugural Address of 1801	11	47	speech by Z. B. Vance	13	396
Ishii on	12	254	Tacitus quoted on	13	402
Johnson, Alexander quoted			Thomas on	3	348
on	3	346	Jingoism		
letter from John Adams			Chamberlain on	8	98
quoted	7	8	Joffre, Marshal		
letter from John Adams			Choate on	1	245
quoted	7	9	quoted on the Marne	12	450
liberal policy of, Tilden on	11	259	Viviani on	12	227
"Manual of Parliamentary			John Brown and the Spirit of		
Practise", Butler on	6	xx	Fifty-nine		
purchase of Louisiana Ter-			Philips, Wendell	11	186
ritory, Champ Clark on	1	284	Johns Hopkins University		
quoted on Civil Service	11	301	Osler on	6	287
quoted on despotic govern-			Johnson, Alexander		
ment	11	264	quoted on Jefferson	3	346
quoted on emancipation and			Johnson, John G.		
deportation of negroes	11	222	Stetson on	9	405
quoted on England and			Johnson, Joseph French		
America	1	86	Business Man as a Public		
quoted on government	8	223	Speaker, The (Intro.)	4	xix
quoted on government	8	408	Johnson, Samuel		
quoted on taxes	11	309	anecdote of (Beck)	12	128
speeches of, Morley cited			Balfour on	7	45
on	3	9	Blaine on	9	53
White, Andrew D. quoted			Emerson on	6	121
on	9	449	"Letters," Birrell on	1	123
Jeffrey, Francis			"London," Scott cited on	1	124
Chamberlain on	8	93	quoted by Bryant	1	164
Hoar on	9	xix	quoted by Lamar	9	299
Jena, battle of			quoted on cant	7	7
Foch on	9	223	quoted on education	7	73
Jenks, Almet F.			quoted on lawyers	6	330
Observations of a Jurist	2	285	quoted on marriage	2	257
Jenner, Edward			quoted on patriotism	8	24
Hulbert on	6	201	quoted on patriotism	8	94
Jerusalem			quoted on patriotism	9	326
Allenby in, Beck on	1	85	quoted on Scotland	3	276
conquest of, Allenby on	7	33	quoted on Wesley	1	122
Opening the Hebrew Uni-			style of, Hillis on	9	251
versity at Jerusalem,			Transmission of Dr. John-		
speech by Allenby	7	33	son's Personality, speech		
Vance on	13	408	by Birrell	1	116
Jervoy, Huger W.			"Vanity of Human Wishes,"		
installation as Dean of Law			Scott cited on	1	124
School of Columbia Uni-			Johnson Club		
versity			Birrell, Augustine: The		
speech by Cardozo	6	34	Transmission of Dr.		
speech by Stone	6	353	Johnson's Personality	1	116
Jews			Johnston, Albert Sidney		
Beecher on	1	94	Waterson on	3	378
emancipation of, Lowell on	8	260	Johnston, Joseph Eccleston		
First Settlement of the Jews			quoted by H. W. Grady	2	104
in the United States,			Jones, Jenkin Lloyd		
speech by Oscar S.			Kent, William	9	297
Straus	8	395	Jones, Sam		
George, Henry on	9	228	Clark, Champ on	14	xviii
in Spain, Kayserling quoted			Jones, Sir William		
on	8	395	quoted by Riddell	8	349
Macaulay cited on	13	420	quotation from	13	91
Opening the Hebrew Uni-			quoted on the state	1	286
versity at Jerusalem,			Jonson, Ben		
speech by Allenby	7	33	quoted on Inns of Court	6	86

quoted on money	VOL. 8	PAGE 298
Jordan, David Starr		
biographical note	7	244
Higher Education of Women	7	244
Jordan, Edward Stanlaw		
Advertising Automobiles	5	32
biographical note	5	32
Joshua		
McConnell on	6	263
Journalism		
see also Newspaper, Press		
address by C. A. Dana	6	47
Lowell on	8	254
modern, Watterson on	9	429
Nicholson on	7	322
Watterson on	9	439
Joy of Life, The		
Holmes, Jr., Oliver Wendell	2	236
Joys of the Trail		
Garland, Hamlin	2	67
Jubilee of the Constitution, The		
Adams, John Quincy	11	69
Judas Iscariot		
Ruskin on	13	349
Judges		
Cardozo on	6	39
Choate quoted on	9	411
duties of, Bacon on	10	63
duty of, Emmet on	10	178
Holmes, Jr. on	2	231
recall of, Roosevelt on	11	429
Taft on	3	317
Wise, J. S. on	3	429
Judicial power		
Butler, N. M. on	8	65
Jurist		
Observations of a Jurist, speech by A. F. Jenks	2	285
Jury System		
Mark Twain quoted on	2	173
Just as One Friend to Another		
Insull, Samuel	5	20
Justice		
Poincaré on	12	327
Ruskin on	13	354
Sheridan on	10	154
Sumner on	3	314

K

Kahn, Otto Hermann		
biographical note	5	42
biographical note	9	279
Edward Henry Harriman	9	279
New York Stock Exchange and Public Opinion, The	5	42
Talk to Young Business Men, A	5	55
Kaiser, the		
see William II, Emperor of Germany		
Kane, Elisha Kent		
Birthday of, speech by J. E. Hedges	2	187
Kansas		

admission of, Douglas on	VOL. 11	PAGE 176
"Call of Kansas" quoted	3	116
Crime against Kansas, The, speech by Sumner	11	154
Kansas and Its Governor		
Price, Charles W.	3	113
Kansas Industrial Court, The		
Allen, Henry Justin	8	9
Kant, Immanuel		
categorical imperative, Cadman on	9	89
cited by Butler	7	78
cited on the individual	7	78
Kato, Baron		
Washington Conference	12	416
Kaufman, Herbert		
quoted on dreamers	4	376
Kayserling		
quoted on Jews	8	395
Keats, John		
compared with Ruskin, Hillis on	9	251
"Lamia" cited	11	188
Keener, William A.		
Stone, H. F. on	6	348
Kellogg, Frank B.		
dined by Pilgrims, London	2	391
quoted on railroads	5	88
Kelman, John		
Puritanism To-day	2	290
Kelvin, Lord		
see Sir William Thompson		
Kemble, Fanny		
cited on people of Massachusetts	2	48
Kennan, George		
Pond, J. B. on	13	336
Kennedy, John Stewart		
Bryce on	1	177
Straus on	3	299
Kennedy, Studdart		
quoted by Freeman	6	144
Kent, James		
presiding at reception to Washington Irving	2	276
quoted by Conkling	1	337
quoted on study of law	6	352
Stone, H. F. on	6	346
Kent, William		
biographical note	9	297
Jenkin Lloyd Jones	9	297
Kentucky		
Cobb on	1	314
lawyers of, Collins cited on	1	316
Spillman on	5	309
Kenworthy, Robert Judson		
Freemasonry and Citizenship	2	296
Kerensky, Alexander		
Addresses to Workingmen and Soldiers	12	187
biographical note	12	187
Declaration of the Labor Party	12	68
Keys to Success, The		
Bok, Edward William	13	20
Khartum		
Gibson quoted on	10	329

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Gordon in, Salisbury on	10	325	Knights Templars		
Khayyám, Omar			see Templars of Pennsylv-		
see Omar Khayyám			vania		
Kindness			Knott, James Proctor		
Epigrams on	14	360	biographical note	8	231
Kahn on	5	57	Glories of Duluth, The	8	231
King, Starr			Knowledge		
Mabie on	7	xvii	accumulation of, Gilman on	7	196
King, William Lyon Mac-			Balfour on	7	47
kenzie			Epigrams on	14	361
biographical note	8	225	Plato cited on	1	37
France and Canada	8	225	Vincent on	3	368
To Marshal Foch	8	229	Knowledge Viewed in Rela-		
Kingdom of God			tion to Learning		
Drummond, Henry on	7	116	Newman, Cardinal, John	7	297
Kinglake, Alexander William			Henry		
"History of the Crimean			Knox, John		
War" cited	2	xv	Carlyle on	7	100
Kingship			Carnegie on	1	218
Smuts on	3	260	Maclaren, Ian on	13	432
Kingsley, Charles			Sears on	10	xxviii
Reid, W. on	3	141	Kohn, Abra		
Kingsley, Darwin Pearl			McKinley on	8	287
biographical note	5	62	Koo, Mr. Wellington		
Fiske, Haley on	4	274	Third Session of the Peace		
In Honor of Charles M.			Conference	12	364
Schwab	5	62	Korniloff, General		
introducing Kelman	2	290	Appeal to His Soldiers	12	190
introducing J. C. Lincoln	2	328	biographical note	12	190
introducing Lowden	2	343	Kossuth, Louis		
introducing Schwab	5	274	address by William Cullen		
Introducing Viviani	2	303	Bryant	9	75
Raise a Standard	2	298	dined by Press Club of New		
Schwab, C. M. on	5	275	York	9	75
Kipling, Rudyard			Hoar on	9	xvi
American Invasion of Eng-			Kropotkin, Prince		
land, The	12	317	interview with, Root on	3	176
biographical note	12	317	quoted on capital and public		
Choate on	1	262	opinion	3	176
quoted by Darlington	6	72	quoted on children	15	170
quoted by Gillilan	2	86	Kruttchnitt, Julius		
quoted by Little	6	257	biographical note	5	83
quoted by Taft	3	321	Railroad Situation, The	5	83
quoted on East and West	12	272	Ku-Klux Klan		
"Recessional" quoted	1	59	Falconer on	8	158
Strength of England, The	2	307	Root on	8	376
Kirby, Jr., John					
biographical note	5	67			
Labor and Legislation	5	67			
Kitchener, Lord					
address by Asquith	9	36			
anecdote of (Goethals)	8	184			
Asquith on	12	65			
biographical note	12	95			
dined by Lord Mayor of					
London	3	193			
Cromer, Lord cited on	3	193			
More Men	12	95			
Kitchener in Africa					
Salisbury, Lord	3	191			
Kiwanis Club, Pittsburgh					
Miller, Henry R.: The Sec-					
ond Birth	8	311			
Knight, Henry W.					
introducing General Gordon	13	171			
Knights of Columbus, Peoria,					
Illinois					
Gillilan, Strickland: Me and					
the President	2	85			

L

Labels		
Hopkins on	7	240
Labor		
see also American Federa-		
tion of Labor, Employer		
and Employee, Working-		
men		
address by Elbert Henry		
Gary	4	279
Butler, N. M. on	8	62
Cockran on	11	356
Crisp on	11	337
De Tocqueville cited on	7	191
Emerson on	6	114
government and, W. S.		
Stone quoted on	6	258
Hammond, J. H. on	4	354
hours of, Carnegie on	4	112
in Canada and the U. S.,		

	VOL.	PAGE
Falconer on	8	171
La Follette on	7	253
land and, Macaulay quoted on	4	408
League of Nations and, Barnes on	12	362
League of Nations and, Cecil on	12	357
Wilson on	12	348
Lincoln cited on	9	456
Lloyd George on	10	404
Lodge, Sir Oliver on	5	121
Macaulay on	10	227
manual, Cardinal Gibbons on	7	190
Munsey on	5	180
Roosevelt on	11	418
savings deposits of, Carver on	4	116
science and, Ashfield on	4	8
science and, Little on	6	251
Science and the Human Factor, speech by Margaret Bondfield	4	74
Seligman on	15	128
Seward, W. H. on	11	166
union labor, Allen on	8	13
war and, Reynolds on	5	242
Why Men Strike, speech by Filene	2	237
Wise, S. S. on	9	456
Labor and capital see also Employer and employee		
Bryce on	1	172
Barker on	6	22
Carver on	4	115
Common Interest of Labor and Capital, speech by Carnegie	4	100
group insurance and, Fiske, Haley on	4	272
Hays, W. H. on	4	378
Holmes, Jr. on	2	230
Lamont, T. W. on	5	96
Lloyd, Henry cited on	9	4
Nearing on	15	131
Nichols, W. H. on	5	200
Rockefeller Jr. on	5	253
Schwab, C. M. on	5	276
Seligman on	15	123
Warburg, P. M. on	5	375
Labor and Legislation Kirby, Jr. John	5	67
Labor banks Carver on	4	120
Labor Day Altgeld, John P.: A Municipal and Governmental ownership	11	358
Hays, W. H.: Teamwork	4	377
Labor legislation in Kansas, Allen on	8	15
Roosevelt on	11	435
Labor organizations Hays, W. H. on	4	378
Labor's Attitude Gompers, Samuel	12	287
Labor unions		

	VOL.	PAGE
Axson on	7	37
Lloyd, Henry cited on	5	4
Laboulaye quoted on America	8	418
Ladies, The Melish, William B.	2	421
Lafayette, Marquis de Address to Lafayette, speech by Henry Clay	9	113
Depew on	1	399
cited on Fourth of July	12	241
Hamilton cited on	12	240
Porter on	3	93
quoted by Whitlock	12	244
quoted on Washington	9	160
Schurz on	3	200
Sears on	10	xxix
Lafayette, Apostle of Liberty		
Whitlock, Brand	12	239
La Follette, Robert Marion biographical note	7	252
Which Shall Rule, Manhood or Money?	7	252
Lamar, Lucius Quintus Cincinnatus		
Alderman on	1	29
biographical note	9	299
Charles Sumner	9	299
Hoar on	8	203
quoted on the Union	8	203
Lamartine, Alphonse Marie Louis		
Sears on	10	xxix
Lamb, Charles cited on a gentleman's library	7	216
cited on borrowing	2	279
cited on Coleridge	13	xvi
cited on puns	7	46
cited on schoolmasters	1	36
Lowell, J. R. on	2	370
quoted by Stuck	3	302
quoted on laughter	14	xv
Lamont, Hammond		
quoted on Socialism	15	x21
Lamont, Thomas William American Bankers' Responsibility, The	5	93
biographical note	5	93
Landen, Baron von der note to Cardinal Mercier		
quoted	12	140
Land see also Agriculture, Farmer		
Bachelor on	1	54
Clark, Champ on	11	366
Hill, J. J. on	4	400
labor and, Macaulay quoted on	4	408
ownership of, Carver on	4	114
ownership of, Henry George on	9	238
tax on, Lloyd George on	10	397
Landing at New York Irving, Washington	2	276
Landlords		
Lloyd George on	10	400
Landseer, Sir Edwin Henry		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
anecdote of (Lord Palmerston)	3	41	tions	12	389
Lane, Franklin Knight			Law, Andrew Bonar	12	30
American Pioneer, The	8	246	quoted in support of Grey	12	30
biographical note	8	244	Law		
biographical note	12	270	see also Bench and Bar		
Cortelyou on	1	344	Adams, C. F. on	7	5
Makers of the Flag	8	244	America and England and,		
Message of the West, The	12	270	Cecil on	8	84
Roosevelt quoted on	1	344	American Law Institute,		
Lane, George W.			The, speech by Wickersham	6	390
introducing J. P. Newman	3	1	Beecher on	13	16
presiding at dinner of			Chicago and, Wigmore on	3	409
Chamber of Commerce	2	131	citizens and, Robespierre on	10	213
presiding at dinner of			Commerce and its Relations to the Law, speech by		
Chamber of Commerce	5	138	Richard Olney	3	9
Lane, Jonathan A.			Court and the Law, speech		
introducing H. W. Grady	2	107	by Mayer	6	281
Lang, Andrew			disobedience of, Mayer on	6	282
Barrie on	1	68	Disraeli on	6	88
biographical note	6	225	common, Dolliver on	9	176
How to Fail in Literature	6	225	English common, Stone on	6	346
Langdell, Christopher Columbus			Epigrams on	14	364
Holmes, Jr. on	6	195	Fletcher of Saltoun quoted on	9	380
Language			international		
see also English language			Allen, Florence on	6	5
common language of Canada			Bright, John on	10	254
and the U. S., Falconer on	8	174	Cecil on	8	87
Ingersoll on	2	269	Jewish, Vance on	13	403
Ingersoll on	13	255	Kent quoted on	6	352
modern, Butler on	7	75	lawyers and, Pound on	6	308
modern languages, C. F. Adams on	7	5	Legal Profession, speech by		
Spillman on	5	315	J. S. Wise	3	428
Lansdowne, Lord			Liberty Under the Law, speech by G. W. Curtis	1	356
cited by Albert Edward, Prince of Wales	2	314	Lincoln quoted on	4	207
letter of, Lloyd George on	12	170	Modern Trends in the Study and Treatment of the Law, speech by Cardozo	6	34
quoted on President of the United States	1	271	Nagel on	5	190
Last Days of the Confederacy			Newspaper Law, speech by		
Gordon, John Brown	13	171	Perry	6	290
Last Speech			Orlando on	12	341
Jaurès, Jean	12	11	Pound quoted on	6	44
Last Speech: Slavery			profession of law in England, Davis, J. W. on	6	86
Calhoun, John Caldwell	11	105	punishment of crime, Robespierre on	10	209
Last Word, A			reverence for, N. M. Butler on	8	68
Hedges, Job Elmer	2	205	Rocking-Chairs and Respect for the Law, speech by Elihu Root	3	175
Latimer, Hugh			Roosevelt on	11	423
Sears on	10	xxviii	Scotch and, Maclaren on	13	430
Latitude and Longitude			Seldon, John quoted on	9	151
Finley, John Huston	2	51	Solon quoted on	3	432
Laud, Archbishop			Strafford on	10	66
Hale, E. E. on	13	xii	Sutherland on	8	410
Lauder, Sir Harry			teachers of, Cardozo on	6	39
anecdote of (Shackleton)	3	208	Wigmore on	3	402
quoted by Gompers	12	291	Wise, S. S. on	3	432
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid			Law and the Court		
address by Rodolphe Lemieux	9	315	Holmes, Jr., Oliver Wendell	2	228
biographical note	9	306	Lawrence, Frank R.		
biographical note	12	70	introducing Charles Evans		
Canada	2	314			
On the Death of Queen Victoria	9	306			
"Ready, Aye, Ready"	12	70			
Lausanne, Stephen					
quoted on League of Na-					

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Hughes	2	260	ard Taft	12	366
Introduction, An	2	317	Bourgeois on	12	342
Law schools			Catt, Mrs. on	8	78
Cardozo on	6	35	Churchill on	8	110
Pound on	6	325	council of, Borah on	12	384
Steuer on	6	330	covenant of		
Stone, H. F. on	6	350	Barnes on	12	361
Use of Law Schools, ad-			Borah on	12	385
dress by O. W. Holmes,			Bourgeois on	12	352
Jr.	6	189	Brent on	6	26
Wickersham on	6	395	Cecil on	12	356
Lawton, Major-General H. W.			Davis, J. W. on	1	370
Howland on	2	258	Koo on	12	364
Lawyer and the Hod Car-			Makino on	12	360
rier, The			Orlando on	12	358
Carr, Lewis E.	1	224	Smuts on	8	393
Lawyers			Taft on	12	371
Burke quoted on	5	117	Venezelos on	12	363
Choate on	1	253	Wigmore on	3	404
Choate as a lawyer, Stetson			Wilson on	6	26
on	9	398	Wilson on	12	346
citizen lawyers of Greece,			Hedges on	2	202
Sears on	10	xviii	Hughes on	2	263
Hall on	4	347	Kingsley, D. P. on	2	300
Johnson quoted on	6	330	Lausanne quoted on	12	389
Lee, I. L. on	5	117	Lloyd George on	12	340
Montaigne quoted on	6	330	Meighen, Arthur on	2	420
Simon, Sir John on	3	235	Orlando on	12	341
Task of the American Law-			Plea for a League of Na-		
yer, speech by Pound	6	308	tions, speech by Root	3	177
To Young Lawyers, speech			Poincaré on	12	329
by Hume Jr.	6	206	Root quoted on	6	30
Training of Lawyers, The,			Smuts on	8	392
speech by Stone	6	345	Taft on	3	321
Voltaire quoted on	6	330	United States and, Wilson		
Wells quoted on	5	117	on	12	337
Wordsworth quoted on	6	330	Wilson and, Alderman on	9	24
Layard, Sir Austin			Wilson and, Depew on	1	379
Gladstone on	10	303	Wilson on	12	285
Leacock, Stephen B.			League of Women Voters		
Cobb, Irvin on	2	320	Catt, Carrie Chapman:		
dined by Canadian Club	2	320	Political Parties and		
Organization of Prosperity,			Women Voters	8	70
The	2	320	Learning		
Leadership			Bacon quoted on	8	94
Axson on	7	40	Knowledge Viewed in Re-		
Buckle cited on	7	127	lation to Learning, ad-		
Butler, N. M. on	8	58	dress by Cardinal Newman	7	297
Eggleston on	7	127	Scotch reverence for, Mac-		
Epigrams on	14	366	laren on	13	432
Lodge on	9	343	Lecky, William Edward Hart-		
Roosevelt on	11	436	pole		
Seligman on	15	129	Eggleston on	7	133
Thorndike, E. L. on	7	398	quoted by Straus	3	298
Training for Leadership,			quoted by Straus	8	399
speech by Insull	5	28	quoted on France	8	395
universities and, Geddes on	7	180	Lecture committees		
League for Political Education			advice to, Josh Billings	13	373
Eliot, C. W.: Defects in			Lectures		
American Education Re-			comic, Josh Billings on	13	363
vealed by the War	7	136	Lowell quoted on	7	xvii
League of Nations, The			Reed on	8	xv
see also Fourteen Points,			Lectures and Lecturers (In-		
Peace Conference. Wash-			tro.)		
ington Conference on			Hale, Edward Everett	13	xi
Limitation of Armaments			Lee, Fitzhugh		
address by William Edgar			Flag of the Union For-		
Borah	12	383	ever, The	2	322
address by William How-			Howell, Clark on	2	247

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Lee, Henry			Lenine, Nikolai		
biographical note	9	313	biographical note	12	196
Eulogy on Washington	9	313	cited on wages	15	129
quoted on Washington	9	145	Depew on	1	383
Lee, Ivy Ledbetter			Dictatorship of the Pro-		
biographical note	5	110	letariat, A	12	196
Publicity for Public Serv-			eloquence of, A. H. Thorn-		
ice Corporations	5	110	dike on	12	xix
Lee, Robert E.			Nearing on	15	147
Abbott, Lyman on	1	3	Peasants, The	12	202
Alderman on	1	29	quoted on communism and		
Alderman on	9	11	capitalism	1	383
anecdote of (Gordon)	13	184	Leopold, King of Belgium		
Cadman, S. P. on	9	81	Stanley on	3	286
Fellows, J. R. on	2	38	Leo XIII, Pope		
Grady, H. W. on	2	122	Crawford, F. M. on	9	115
Grant and, Porter on	3	101	Le Sage, Alain René		
Hill, B. J. on	3	392	quoted by Bossuet	10	79
McClellan on	2	390	Lessons of Life, The		
quoted on Americans	9	203	Adams, Charles Francis	1	10
quoted on Stonewall Jackson	9	88	"Let France Be Free"		
Stires on	3	293	Danton, Georges Jacques	10	205
Wheeler on	3	392	Letters		
Leech, Harper			Birrell on	1	123
quoted on the soil	2	357	Wiers, C. R. on	5	386
Legal Profession, The			Lewis, Sinclair		
Wise, John Sergeant	3	428	Gale, Zona on	7	163
Legislating for a Republic			Lexington and Concord, battle		
Longworth, Nicholas	5	128	of		
Legislation			Porter on	3	97
class, Sutherland on	8	417	Libel laws		
Labor and Legislation,			Perry on	6	299
speech by Kirby Jr.	5	67	Liberalism		
Pound on	6	321	Shaw on	3	215
restrictive, Cortelyou on	4	142	Liberal Unionists		
Roosevelt on	11	418	Morley on	10	340
Sutherland on	8	405	Liberty		
Legislative power			see also Freedom		
Butler, N. M. on	8	65	Acton, Lord quoted on	8	53
Madison quoted on	8	66	American spirit of, Burke		
Legislator			on	10	19
duty of, Robespierre on	10	211	Beecher on	1	104
Legislatures			Brandeis on	8	48
Barker on	6	21	Bryce on	1	175
Beecher on	13	13	Butler, N. M. on	8	53
Little on	6	256	civil, Humphreys on	8	219
of America, Wigmore on	3	405	empire and, Gladstone on	10	309
state, Perry on	6	293	Epigrams on	14	367
Legouvé, Ernest			Everett on	11	68
Sarcey cited on	1	xxviii	Franklin quoted on	11	170
Leighton, Sir Frederic			Freeman on	6	142
introducing Thomas H.			History of Liberty, speech		
Huxley	2	266	by Everett	11	60
introducing Leslie Stephen	3	288	Individual Liberty, speech by		
introducing Lord Rosebery	3	182	Augustus Thomas	3	344
introducing Sir Arthur			industrial, Brandeis on	8	47
Sullivan	3	307	Littleton on	8	252
introducing John Tyndall	3	361	McKinley on	8	289
Leisure			Marshall on	11	18
Hadley on	7	212	Milton quoted on	8	310
Menace of the Leisured			Page, W. H. on	12	247
Woman, Rhonda-Ches-			Roosevelt on	11	435
terton debate on	15	157	Ruskin cited on	9	257
Shaw on	15	168	Scotch love of, Carnegie on	1	218
Russell on	7	381	socialism and, Nearing on	15	134
universities and, Gilman on	7	202	socialism and, Seligman on	15	139
Lemieux, Rodolphe			Sumner on	3	314
biographical note	9	315	Sutherland on	8	404
Sir Wilfrid Laurier	9	315	Washington on	11	33

GENERAL INDEX

245

	VOL.	PAGE
Liberty bonds		
Baker on	12	268
Hoover on	12	311
Lane on	12	274
Liberty Enlightening the		
World		
Evarts, William Maxwell	2	28
Liberty or Death		
Henry, Patrick	11	1
Liberty Under the Law		
Curtis, George William	1	356
Librarian To-day, The		
Hill, Frank Pierce	2	219
Libraries		
Dana, J. C. on	6	63
value of, Hadley on	7	209
van Dyke on	7	410
Library Association		
Hill, Frank P.: The Li-		
brarian To-day	2	219
Lieber, Dr.		
cited on university settle-		
ment of international dis-		
putes	7	197
Liebkecht, Wilhelm		
quoted on Social Democ-		
racy	10	377
Liederkrantz Society, New York		
Ingersoll, Robert Green:		
The Music of Wagner	2	268
Lies		
Beecher on	1	102
Ruskin's hatred of, Hillis on	9	256
Life		
De Quincey quoted on	6	257
Epigrams on	14	369
Hays on	4	380
Spalding quoted on	7	80
Wilke quoted on	5	208
Life insurance		
see also Group insurance		
Fifty Years of Life Insur-		
ance, speech by Haley		
Fiske	4	266
Life on the Farm		
Vail, Theodore Newton	7	403
Lincoln, Abraham		
see also Gettysburg Address		
Adams, C. F. on	1	13
address by Watterson	9	420
address by S. S. Wise	9	454
Alderman, E. A. on	1	37
Alderman on	9	7
Alderman on	9	20
Alderman on	9	14
Alderman on	9	32
anecdote of (Ally)	9	443
anecdote of Civil Service	9	443
Anecdotes of	14	69
anecdotes of (Watterson)	9	434
appearance of, McClure		
quoted on	9	424
Beecher, H. W. on	9	454
Beecher, H. W. on	11	256
biographical note	11	208
Borah, W. E. on	12	393
Butler on	8	59
Butler on	8	66
Central Ideas of the Re-		

	VOL.	PAGE
public	2	325
Character of Lincoln, speech		
by Phillips Brooks	9	67
Choate, J. H. on	1	244
cited by Fish	4	252
cited on democracy	1	6
cited on popular sovereignty	11	382
cited on public opinion	5	191
Cobb on	1	316
compared with Pope Leo		
XIII and Gladstone, F.		
M. Crawford on	9	116
Cooper Union speech	11	208
death of, Blaine on	9	43
definition of democracy		
quoted	8	262
election of, Stephens on	11	197
Farewell Address at Spring-		
field	11	247
Farrar, F. W. on	9	200
First Inaugural Address,		
quoted by J. M. Beck	1	86
First Inaugural, J. P. Dol-		
liver on	11	xvii
Gettysburg Address, The	11	248
Gettysburg Address quoted		
by J. H. Choate	1	244
Grady, H. W. on	2	99
Hammond, J. H. on	2	161
Harding, W. G. on	2	164
"House Divided"	11	227
"House Divided" quoted	9	423
idealism of, Matthews on	8	304
Jackson compared with, Wil-		
son on	7	433
letter on Stephens quoted	9	437
letter to his brother quoted	9	444
letter to Mrs. Bixby quoted	9	441
letter to Seward quoted	9	433
Lowell on	8	269
Mabie on	7	xiv
Lincoln-Douglas debates		
Clark, Champ on	14	xx
Matthews on	1	xxiv
Miller, H. R. on	8	314
Queen Victoria's letter on		
his death, Laurier on	9	310
quoted by Kelman	2	293
quoted on biographic par-		
ticulars	9	425
quoted on classics	2	35
quoted on compromise	12	383
quoted on Declaration of In-		
dependence	9	67
quoted on Douglas	9	428
quoted on Dred Scott de-		
cision	11	432
quoted on Jefferson Davis	9	441
quoted on public opinion	4	132
quoted on slavery	15	132
quoted on statesmanship	7	127
quoted on the Cabinet	9	436
quoted on the country	3	435
quoted on the law	4	207
quoted on the Union	9	438
Reply to Lincoln, speech by		
Stephen A. Douglas	11	175
Second Inaugural Address	11	248
Second Joint Debate at		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Freeport	11	235	Litigation		
speeches of, Beveridge on	5	xv	Carr on	1	226
Speed quoted on	9	446	Hornblower quoted on	9	410
Spillman, H. C. on	3	275	in England and America,		
Spillman, H. C. on	5	317	J. W. Davis on	6	98
Stanton quoted on	8	420	"Littery" Episode, A		
Summer cited on	8	288	Clemens, Samuel Lang-		
Taft, W. H. on	8	419	horne (Mark Twain)	1	293
Lincoln Centennial Association,			Little, Arthur Dehon		
Springfield, Ill.			Fifth Estate, The	6	244
Wise, S. S.: Lincoln: Man			Little Nell		
and American	9	454	Dickens on	1	411
Lincoln Club, Chicago			Littleton, Martin Willie		
Watterson, Henry: Abra-			anecdote of (Steuer)	6	343
ham Lincoln	9	420	Armistice Day, 1921	8	250
Lincoln, Man and Ameri-			biographical note	8	250
can			biographical note	2	339
Wise, Stephen Samuel	9	454	Direct Democracy	2	339
Lincoln Memorial, The			Little Sisters of the Poor		
address by W. H. Taft	8	419	Cardinal Gibbons on	7	188
Hay quoted on	8	423	Livermore, Mary Ashton		
report on, quoted	8	421	Pond, J. B. on	13	327
Lincoln Memorial University			Livingston, David		
Harding on	2	167	Adams, C. F. on	1	13
Lincoln's Birthday			Stanley, H. M. on	3	283
Harding, W. G.: On Lin-			Livy		
coln's Birthday	2	164	address of Hannibal quoted		
Wise, S. S.: Lincoln: Man			from	10	49
and American	9	454	Lloyd George, David		
Lincoln, Joseph O.			An Appeal to the Nation	12	78
Cape Cod Folks	2	328	biographical note	12	78
Lind, Jenny			biographical note	10	395
Webster, Daniel on	1	363	Budget, The	10	395
Lindsay, Vachel			cablegram quoted	3	129
Lowell, Amy	2	365	cited by Borah	12	388
Linnaeus, Carolus			cited on East and West	8	393
Emerson on	6	117	cited on United States	12	275
Lippmann, Walter			Cunliffe, Lord on	4	147
Theater Guild, The	2	335	eloquence of, A. H. Thorn-		
Lister, Baron			dike on	12	xix
Butler on	1	198	First Session of the Peace		
Literary Address, The (In-			Conference	12	331
tro.)			miners' strike and, Alex-		
Mabie, Hamilton Wright	7	xiii	ander on	8	7
Literature			quoted on disarmament	12	415
Alderman, E. A. on	1	28	quoted on Woodrow Wil-		
Birrell, Augustine on	1	117	son	12	205
Books, Literature, and the			Second Session of the		
People, speech by Henry			Peace Conference	12	340
van Dyke	7	408	Smuts, Jan C. on	8	387
business and, S. P. Sherman			To American Comrades in		
on	5	284	Arms	12	215
definition of, Henry van			Victory or Defeat: No		
Dyke	7	411	Half-Way House	12	169
Gladstone on	2	89	Wilson on	12	282
How to Fail in Literature,			Lloyd, Henry		
Lang on	6	225	In Memory of Henry Lloyd,		
Indiana in Literature and			speech by Jane Addams	9	1
Politics, speech by Booth			quoted by Jane Addams	9	2
Tarkington	3	331	Locarno		
in the university, Gilman			Mussolini on	8	317
on	7	199	Locarno Pacts		
Lowell and, Curtis on	9	134	Howard on	5	3
of democracy, Nicholson on	7	322	Locke, David R. (Petroleum V.		
Scott, Sir Gilbert on	2	88	Nashy)		
of Germany, Bancroft on	7	63	Pond, J. B. on	13	328
Relation of Literature to			Locomotive		
Advertising, speech by Op-			invention of, Hulbert on	6	200
dycke	5	207	Lodge, Henry Cabot		

biographical note	9	319
biographical note	11	402
Party Harmony and Political Friendship	11	402
quoted on partisanship	8	338
Theodore Roosevelt	9	319
Lodge, Sir Oliver		
biographical note	5	120
Pure and Applied Science	5	120
Loeb-Leopold trial		
Darrow, Clarence: A Plea for Mercy	6	80
Logan		
American Indian speech	11	52
biographical note	11	52
Logan, Walter S.		
introducing Lewis E. Carr	1	224
London		
in 1665, Gilbert on	6	149
Londonderry, Lord		
Macaulay on	10	228
London Institution for the Diffusion of Knowledge		
Harrison, F.: The Choice of Books	7	213
London Stock Exchange		
Otto Kahn on	5	53
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth		
Clemens, S. L. on	1	294
"Courtship of Miles Standish" quoted	1	256
England and, Depew on	1	404
"Evangeline," quoted	8	253
"Hiawatha" quoted	1	254
Nicholson, Meredith on	7	321
Smith, C. E. on	3	248
Talmage, T. D. on	3	328
Longworth, Nicholas		
biographical note	5	128
Legislating for a Republic	5	128
Looking Back over Forty Years		
Edison, Thomas Alva	4	209
Lord, Chester S.		
Hepburn, A. B. on	2	209
introducing N. M. Butler	1	188
introducing Mary Garden	2	61
presiding at Lotos Club dinner to George Harvey	2	172
Loreburn, Lord		
quoted on the Taft proposal	3	435
Los Angeles Chamber of Commerce		
Barnes, J. H.: Team Play between Government and Industry	4	46
Hoover, Herbert Clark: After-War Questions	4	411
Los Angeles Merchants and Manufacturers Association		
Hammond, J. H.: Enlightened Self-Interest in International Relations	4	351
Lost Arts, The		
Phillips, Wendell	13	281
Lost Tribes of the Irish in the South, The		

Cobb, Irvin S.	1	309
Loti, Pierre		
Lowell, Amy on	2	361
Lotos Club Dinners		
Ade, George on	1	20
Ade, George: A Cincinnati from Indiana	1	20
Butler, N. M.: Welcoming Briand	1	188
Carty, John J.: The Wireless Telephone	1	230
Clemens, S. L.: Saint Andrew and Saint Mark	1	287
Daniels, Josephus: Invention	1	361
Depew, C. M.: To Premier Briand	1	397
Garden, Mary: Music in the United States	2	61
Garland, Hamlin: In Praise of Booth Tarkington	2	74
Gilbert, John: Playing "Old Men" Parts	2	79
Gilbert, W. S.: Pinafore	2	81
Harvey, George: Confirming an Ambassador	2	172
Hepburn, A. B. on	2	209
Hepburn, A. B.: Business Education	2	209
Hughes, Charles E.: In Honor of Lord Reading	2	200
Lawrence, F. R.: An introduction	2	317
McClellan, Geo. B.: New York and the South	2	58
Mellon, A. W.: The Nation's Business	5	175
Monaco, Prince of: Two Months in the United States	2	434
Morley, John: Positively Last Appearance	2	447
Peary, R. E.: Farthest North	3	49
Price, C. W.: Kansas and Its Governor	3	113
Reading, Lord: Across the Flood	3	128
Reed, T. B.: At the Dinner to Joseph H. Choate	3	137
Reid, Whitclaw: At the Dinner in His Honor	3	140
Reid, Whitclaw on	3	140
Smith, Alfred E.: The Governorship of New York	3	237
Stanley, Henry M.: Through the Dark Continent	3	280
Tarkington, Booth: Indiana in Literature and Politics	3	331
Winter, William: Tribute to John Gilbert	3	425
Louis Philippe		
O'Connell, Daniel on	10	262
Louis XIV		
Gladstone on	10	310

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Louisiana Territory			"Fable for Critics"		
purchase of, Champ Clark			Matthews, Brander on	2	411
on	1	284	Higginson on	2	412
Louis of Battenberg			last words in England	9	142
Choate, J. H. on	1	270	quoted	13	xix
Louisville Board of Trade			lectures of, Hale on	9	140
Fish, Stuyvesant: Econ-			London Spectator on	7	xvii
omy	4	258	Mabie on	2	367
Lounsbury, P. C.			National Growth of a Cen-	7	321
Roosa, D. B. St. John on	3	150	tury	8	58
Lourdes, Bishop of			Nicholson, Meredith on	9	129
quoted on church unity	1	154	quoted by Butler	9	131
Love			quoted by G. W. Curtis	9	130
Anecdotes of	14	123	quoted by Phillips	3	364
Bacon quoted on	13	253	quoted by van Dyke	2	414
Belasco on	1	105	quoted on Americans	7	xvi
Bok on	13	45	quoted on Emerson	8	304
Bryan on	13	81	quoted on Emerson	8	303
Epigrams on	14	372	quoted on lecturing	7	xvii
Ingersoll on	2	269	quoted on memory	7	124
in novels, Zona Gale on	7	175	quoted on new times	5	311
Mazzini on	10	273	quoted on speeches	3	xxiii
Redfield on	3	136	quoted on the English lan-	2	414
Wiley on	3	412	guage	2	376
Low, Seth			Return of the Native, The	2	376
Chamber of Commerce,			sentences quoted by G. W.		
The	5	138	Curtis	9	136
introducing R. E. Peary	3	48	"Vision of Sir Launfal"	9	129
Lowden, Frank O.			quoted		
biographical note	2	351	Lowell, John		
Eternal Vigilance	2	343	dined by Boston Merchants'		
Plea for the Farmer, A	2	351	Association	2	225
Lowell, Abbott Lawrence			dined by Boston Merchants'		
Art of Examination, The	7	261	Association	2	381
biographical note	7	259	Holmes, O. W. on	2	225
Ninetieth Birthday of			Humors of the Bench	2	381
Charles William Eliot,			Loyalty		
The	7	260	Goethals on	3	183
Scholarship	7	259	Hopkins, E. M. on	7	236
Lowell, Amy			of Grant, H. Porter on	3	102
biographical note	2	360	Schwab, C. M. on	5	266
Poetry and Criticism	2	360	Smith, F. H. on	3	253
Lowell, James Russell			Lucan		
address by George William			translation by Sir Walter		
Curtis	9	124	Raleigh quoted	7	126
address by Brander Mat-			Lucretius		
thews	2	411	cited by S. P. Cadman	9	79
After-Dinner Speaking	2	372	Hay, John on	2	184
anecdote of (Curtis)	9	127	Luck		
Balfour, Sir Eustace cited on	2	413	Epigrams on	14	374
"Biglow Papers"			Ludendorff, Field Marshal von		
Curtis on	9	132	quoted on war	12	421
Matthews, Brander on	2	411	"Lullaby"		
quoted	9	133	poem by Lang quoted	6	233
biographical note	8	254	Lusitania		
Briggs, Charles cited on	9	135	sinking of, Lane on	12	276
Bryant, W. C. on	1	106	Luther, Martin		
cited on democracy	7	156	account of	10	59
cited on democracy	8	60	Alderman on	9	34
cited on Powers that be	1	40	Before the Diet of Worms	10	59
cited on Shakespeare	4	106	Choate, R. on	5	73
cited on speaking	1	xxxiii	Hillis, N. D. on	6	168
"Commemoration Ode," G.			quoted by Curtis	11	302
W. Curtis on	9	137	Sears on	10	xxviii
Commerce	2	371	Luxemburg		
Darwin cited on	9	135	Bethmann-Hollweg on	12	37
Democracy	8	254	Viviani on	12	50
"Democracy," Curtis on	9	141			
Emerson on	2	415			

GENERAL INDEX

249

	VOL.	PAGE
Lyceums		
Hale, E. E. on	13	xix
Mabie, H. W. on	7	xvii
Memories of the Lyceum, speech by Pond	13	318
purpose of, Wendell Phillips on	13	281
Lyell, Sir Charles		
quoted on globigerinae	13	231
Lyndon Institute and Lyndon School of Agriculture, Vt.		
Vail, T. N.: Life on the Farm	7	403
Lysias		
Cicero quoted on	10	xix
Sears on	10	xviii
Lytton, Alfred		
address by Herbert H. Asquith	9	35
Lytton, Lord		
quoted on woman	2	423
Lytton, Lord (Sir Edward Bulwer-Lytton)		
cited on the United States	10	253
Farewell to Charles Dickens	2	384
passage from "Pelham" cited by Lord Rosebery	3	187
M		
Mabie, Hamilton Wright		
Literary Address, The (Intro.)	7	xiii
McAdoo, William Gibbs		
biographical note	8	273
Lane, F. K. on	12	272
Lee, I. L. on	5	118
Soldiers' Bonus, The	8	273
McArthur, Sir William		
toast to Prince of Wales	2	i
Macaulay, Lord		
Balfour, A. J. on	7	45
biographical note	10	226
cited on Cromwell and Napoleon	13	304
cited on the church	9	228
cited on the Jews	13	420
cited on the Puritans	3	326
Eggleston on	7	131
Hoar on	9	xix
quoted by N. M. Butler	8	69
quoted on government	8	408
quoted on historians	7	132
quoted on James I.	13	251
quoted on land and labor	4	408
quoted on Silesia	12	132
quoted on the press and oratory	11	xviii
quoted on the Roman Pontiffs	13	399
quoted on trial of Warren Hastings	10	131
Reform Bill, The	10	226
McCall, John A.		
Fiske, Haley on	4	272
McClellan, George B.		

	VOL.	PAGE
dined by Lotos Club	2	58
New York and the South	2	388
McClure, A. K.		
quoted on Lincoln	9	424
McClure, Samuel		
Garland on	2	75
McClure-Patterson, Edith		
biographical note	5	144
How Women Regard Advertising	5	144
McConnachie		
A. B. Walkley on	1	66
McConnell, Francis John		
biographical note	6	261
Giants and Grasshoppers	6	261
McCorkle, W. L.		
introducing J. P. Mitchell	2	430
McCormick, Cyrus		
Hulbert on	6	202
Seligman on	15	142
MacDonald, James Ramsay		
biographical note	2	391
Mystic Kinship, A	2	391
quoted on revolutions	4	194
Young, O. D. on	5	410
McDonald, Senator		
cited by Beveridge	5	xix
McElwain, William H.		
Brandeis on	4	82
Machiavelli		
John Hay on	2	177
Machines		
Arnold cited on	7	289
Carnegie on	4	107
industry and, Barnes on	4	58
Man and Machine in Industry, speech by Ashfield	4	i
Morris, William on	7	280
Seligman on	15	129
Spillman, H. C. on	5	311
McKelway, St. Clair		
Clemens, S. L. on	1	287
Prayer and Politics	2	395
M'Kenna, Reginald		
biographical note	5	147
Economic Aspects of World Debts	5	147
McKim, Charles Follen		
Taft on	8	422
McKinley, William		
Address at Buffalo	11	395
address by John Hay	9	244
American Patriotism	8	284
biographical note	11	395
Bryan, W. J. on	11	345
death of, John Hay on	2	175
death of, John Hay on	9	249
death of, H. C. Lodge on	9	333
Depew, C. M. on	1	375
Dolliver, J. P. on	11	385
Future of the Philippines, The	2	399
Howell, Clark on	2	245
quoted by Cortelyou	1	343
quoted by Depew	1	375
quoted by Pomerene	3	71
quoted on war with Spain	3	168
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	333

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Root on	3	168	Manners		
Watkins, D. E. on	15	60	Addison quoted on	7	77
Mackintosh, Sir James			Butler on	7	77
Hoar on	8	205	Tennyson quoted on	2	xviii
Maclaren, Ian			Manning, Henry Edward, Car-		
see John Watson			dinal		
Macy, V. Everitt			biographical note	7	266
Samuel Gompers	5	163	Persecution of the Jews	7	266
Madison, James			Manning, William Thomas		
Alderman, E. A. on	1	29	biographical note	6	269
Alderman on	9	14	Vision of Unity, The	6	269
Bancroft quoted on	9	168	Man power		
cited on civil service	11	301	European loss of, Lamont		
quoted on legislature	8	66	on	5	99
Maeterlinck, Maurice			Spillman, H. C. on	5	311
Osborn, H. F. on	9	370	Mansfield, Earl of (William		
"The Bluebird," Cadman	9	80	Murray)		
on			Hoar on	9	xix
Magee, Archbishop			Sears on	10	xxx
cited on preachers	1	xxxiii	Story quoted on	10	xxx
Magna Charta			Manufacturers		
Alexander, M. W. on	8	5	Carnegie on	4	101
Daniel on	9	151	waste and, Hoover on	4	423
Mahan, Admiral			Marat, Jean Paul		
cited by James M. Beck	1	83	Acton, Lord quoted on	8	54
Mahomet			Marathon		
Marshall, T. R. on	2	407	Daniel on	9	153
Maistre, Joseph de			March of the Flag, The		
quoted on country	7	369	Beveridge, Albert J.	11	372
Majorities			March Toward Liberty,		
Phillips on	11	188	The		
Numbers; or, The Majority			Baker, Newton Diehl	12	264
and The Remnant, speech			Marconi, Guglielmo		
by Matthew Arnold	8	23	biographical note	6	274
Majority rule			Bottomley, J. on	6	274
Jefferson on	11	48	In Honor of, speech by		
Littleton, M. W. on	2	340	Michael Pupin	3	117
Lowden, F. O. on	2	349	Lodge, Sir Oliver on	5	124
Roosevelt on	11	426	Progress of Wireless Tele-		
Makers of the Flag			graphy, The	6	274
Lane, Franklin Knight	8	244	Marco Polo		
Making of a National Spirit,			Beatty, Admiral on	12	438
The			Depew, C. M. on	13	378
Alderman, Edwin Anderson	1	35	Fiske, John on	9	211
Makino, Baron			Marcus Aurelius		
cited by Wellington Koo	12	364	address by Felix Adler	7	14
Third Session of the Peace			Bancroft on	7	69
Conference	12	360	quoted on his mother	7	17
Malebranche, Nicolas			quoted on living	7	384
quoted on truth	2	238	sayings quoted by Felix		
Malthus, Thomas Robert			Adler	7	28
doctrine of, Cardinal Gib-			Marengo, battle of		
bons on	7	187	Foch, Marshal on	9	222
Man and Machine in Industry			Markets		
Ashfield, Lord on	4	1	Crisp on	11	335
Manchester Athenaeum			Reed on	11	327
Emerson, R. W.: England,			Woodbridge on	5	396
Mother of Nations	2	22	Mark Twain		
Manchester, England			see also Clemens, Samuel		
Altgeld on	11	363	Langhorne		
Manhattan Island			address by Joseph G. Can-		
Roosa, D. B. St. John on	3	151	non	9	94
Manhood			Marlborough, Duke of		
Which Shall Rule, Manhood			Adams, John quoted on	9	159
or Money, speech by La			Bolingbroke quoted on	9	203
Follette	7	252	contrasted with Washing-		
Manila, battle of			ton (J. W. Daniel)	9	159
Beveridge, A. J. on	1	113	Marlowe, Julia		
speech by J. B. Coghlan	1	324	Beveridge, A. J. on	5	xv

GENERAL INDEX

251

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Marne, battle of			South Carolina and, speech		
Millerand on	12	450	by G. F. Hoar	8	196
Viviani, René on	12	228	Virginia and, A. S. Pinkerton on	7	334
Marriage			Massachusetts Republican Convention		
Anecdotes of	14	123	Lodge, H. C.: Party Harmony and Political Friendship	11	402
Billings, Josh on	13	370	Masses, the		
Bok, E. W. on	13	43	Bancroft on	7	60
co-education and, D. S. Jordan on	7	250	Beecher on	13	6
Epigrams on	14	375	Bryan on	11	347
Gibbons, Cardinal on	7	186	elevation of, Gough on	13	199
Johnson, Dr. on	2	257	George, Henry on	9	237
Marseillaise, the			Massillon, Jean Baptiste		
Cobb, Irvin S. on	1	310	Sears on	10	xxix
Sullivan, Sir Arthur on	3	308	Masson, David		
Marshall, Humphrey			cited on Burns	9	381
Garfield and, Blaine on	9	48	cited on New England men	3	357
Marshall, John			"Life of Milton," E. E. Hale on	13	xiii
address by Richard Olney	9	358	Masters, Edgar Lee		
Alderman, E. A. on	1	29	Lowell, Amy on	2	365
biographical note	11	10	Materialism		
Choate, Rufus on	9	104	Addams, Jane on	1	17
Federal Constitution, The	11	10	Black, Hugh on	1	129
Holmes Jr. on	2	229	McAdoo, W. G. on	8	283
Pinkerton, A. S. on	7	335	Mather, Cotton		
Marshall, L. C.			lecture by, Hale on	13	xv
quoted on Merchants	5	398	Matthews, Brander		
Marshall, Thomas Riley			American Character	8	293
Addresses Before the Senate	2	406	biographical note	8	293
biographical note	8	290	biographical note	9	351
Farewell to the Senate	8	290	Four Ways of Delivering an Address, The (Intro.)	1	xxiii
Russian War Mission, The	2	409	Edwin Booth	9	351
Thanking the French Ambassador	2	406	James Russell Lowell	2	411
To the Belgian War Mission	2	408	Maurice, Frederick Denison		
Martin, Luther			quoted on university education	7	199
Choate, R. on	9	103	Maury, Professor		
Martyn, Henry			quoted on the Gulf Stream	13	396
quoted by J. R. Mott	7	295	Maxwell, James Clerk-		
Mary, Queen of Scots			Marconi on	6	275
Champ Clark on	11	367	Pupin on	3	119
Marx, Karl			Mayer, Julius M.		
Bebel on	10	364	biographical note	6	281
cited on bourgeoisie	12	198	Court and the Law, The	6	281
quoted on social revolution	10	377	May, Sir T. Erskine		
Seligman on	15	123	"Parliamentary Practice," Butler on	6	xx
Shaw on	3	219	Mayflower, the		
Mason, Senator James Murray			Alderman, E. A. on	1	28
Sumner on	11	162	Angell, J. R. on	1	44
Mason-Dixon line			Curtis on	1	357
Page, T. N. on	3	31	Depew, C. M. on	8	136
Masonic Lodge, New York			Hale, E. E. on	2	140
Hedges, Job E.: Birthday of Dr. Kane	2	187	Lincoln, Joseph C. on	2	329
Masonry			Webster, Daniel on	3	385
see also Freemasonry			Mayor of New York		
Hedges, Job E. on	2	195	Mitchel, John Furroy	2	430
Tolstoi quoted on	7	306	Mazzini, Joseph		
Massachusetts			Alderman on	9	34
and South Carolina, Webster on	11	82	biographical note	10	270
Daniel, J. W. on	9	146	gospel of, N. D. Hillis on	9	252
Davis on	11	193	quoted on democracy	8	52
Lodge on	11	402	To the Young Men of Italy	10	270
people of, Fanny Kemble					
cited on	2	48			
Lowell on	8	256			

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Mead, S. C.			Epigrams on	14	378
Fundamentals of Commercial			Lowell quoted on	7	124
Organization, The	5	166	Memory of Burns, The		
Me and the President			Emerson, Ralph Waldo	2	24
Gillilan, Strickland	2	85	Menace of the Leisured Woman		
Medical Society of Kings			Rhondra-Chesterton debate	15	155
County			Men of Many Inventions		
Butler, N. M.: Progress			Porter, Horace	3	73
in Medicine	1	194	Men of Vision with Their		
Medicine			Feet on the Ground		
see also Doctor, Physician			Cortelyou, George Bruce	1	343
Beecher on	13	16	Merchant marine		
Epigrams on	14	377	McKinley, Wm. on	11	400
Farewell to the Medical			Merchants		
Profession of America,			see also Business men		
speech by Osler	6	285	Addison cited on	3	107
Our Medical Advisers,			Alderman, E. A. on	1	35
speech by Draper	1	418	bankers and, Ecker on	4	179
profession of, Darlington on	6	74	Newman, J. P. on	3	3
Progress in Medicine	1	194	Merchants and Ministers		
Zinsser on	6	404	Beecher, Henry Ward	1	97
Meditation			Mercier, Cardinal		
Mott, John R.	7	289	biographical note	12	140
Meetings			Coronation Day Sermon	12	140
Holding a meeting	15	110	Cortelyou, G. B. on	1	347
Meighen, Arthur			Thorndike, A. H. on	12	xviii
biographical note	2	416	Meredith, George		
British Political Tradition,			Newton, J. F. on	7	311
The	2	419	"Ordeal of Richard Fev-		
Canada's Problems and Out-			erel," Zona Gale on	7	170
look	2	416	Wiggin, Kate Douglas on	3	400
Glorious Dead, The	12	456	Mere Man		
Melbourne, Lord			Grand, Sarah	2	124
quoted on morality	3	431	Mere Words		
Melish, William B.			Dana, John Cotton	6	59
Ladies, The	2	421	Message of the West, The		
Mellon, Andrew William			Lane, Franklin K.	12	270
biographical note	5	175	Message to Garcia		
Butler, N. M. on	5	175	Wiers on	5	391
Dawes, C. G. on	4	166	Methodist Episcopal Church		
Nation's Business, The	5	175	Calhoun on	11	114
Memorial Day			Mexico		
see Decoration Day			Germany and, Lane on	12	278
Holmes, Jr., Oliver Wendell	8	208	Lamont, T. W. on	5	107
Memorial meetings			Roosevelt on	12	119
Edison dinner	4	209	United States and, J. A.		
for J. H. Choate, speech by			Reed on	8	338
Stetson	9	398	Wilson and, J. A. Reed	8	339
for J. A. Garfield, speech by			on		
Blaine	9	43	Michelet, Jules		
for W. D. Howells, speech			Eggleston on	7	131
by van Dyke	9	414	Middle classes		
for J. L. Jones, speech by			Macaulay on	10	231
Kent	9	297	Militant Suffragists		
for Sir Wilfrid Laurier,			Pankhurst, Emmeline	7	324
speech by Lemieux	9	315	Militarism		
for Henry D. Lloyd, speech			German, Wilson on	12	234
by Jane Addams	9	1	Military training		
for Mark Twain, speech by			Wood on	8	443
W. D. Howells	9	262	Milk		
National Civic Federation,			Shaw, Henry Wheeler	13	363
for Belmont and Gompers,			Mill, John Stuart		
speech by Macy	5	163	cited on Sir Walter Scott	7	131
Memorials			Inaugural Address at St.		
of the World War	12	433	Andrew's, Spencer on	3	269
Memories of the Lyceum			quoted on human nature	8	410
Pond, James Burton	13	318	Millais, Sir John		
Memory			introducing Sir Arthur		
Eggleston on	7	124	Pinero	3	60

GENERAL INDEX

253

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Miller, Henry Russell			Beveridge on	5	xvi
American Ideal, The	2	426	biographical note	10	191
biographical note	8	311	Sears on	10	xxix
Second Birth, The	8	311	Mirabeau, Bailli of,		
Millerand, President			quoted on the English	8	270
cited on strikes	10	378	Miracles		
Semicentennial of the	12	447	Bryan on	13	76
French Republic	12	447	Missionaries		
Millikan, Robert Andrews			Clemens on	13	135
Atom, the	7	272	Mission of Culture, The		
biographical note	7	272	Hale, Edward Everett	2	134
Millman, Dean			Mississippi, State of		
cited on Jewish agrarian			On Withdrawal from the		
laws	13	403	Union, speech by Jeffer-		
Milne, A. A.			son Davis	11	188
Barrie on	1	70	Missouri Bar Association		
Milnes, Richard Monckton			Steuer, M. D.: Cross-Exam-		
Reid on	3	141	ination, is it an Art or		
Stetson on	9	403	an Artifice?	6	326
Milton, John			Missouri Compromise		
Alderman on	9	34	Calhoun on	11	108
"Areopagitica," C. A. Dana			Clay on	11	131
on	6	57	Mistaken Identity		
Cadman, S. P. on	9	83	Clemens, Samuel Lang-		
"Comus," quoted	3	315	horne	1	303
Hoar on	8	207	Mistakes		
Hoar on	9	xxii	Epigrams on	14	379
"Paradise Lost," criticism			Riddell on	8	350
of, Harrison on	7	221	Mitchel, John Purroy		
preaching of, C. W. Eliot on	2	21	Mayor of New York	2	430
quoted by Beck	12	135	Mob, the		
quoted by Butler	1	191	Butler, N. M. on	8	62
quoted by Curtis	9	136	Taine cited on	8	62
quoted by Gladstone	2	91	Moderation		
quoted on books	7	217	Bok on	13	39
quoted on books	9	260	Epigrams on	14	380
quoted on liberty	8	310	Modern Changes in Educa-		
quoted on oratory of the			tional Ideals		
Greeks	11	xvi	Hadley, Arthur Twining	7	207
quoted on the East	3	1	Modern Trade Unionism		
"Samson Agonistes" quoted	1	14	Green, William	4	317
Milwaukee			Modern Trends in the Study		
La Follette on	7	256	and Treatment of the		
Mines			Law		
Hill on	4	398	Cardozo, Benjamin Nathan	6	34
Ministers			Modjeska, Madame		
see also Preaching			Beveridge on	5	xv
Beecher on	1	89	Molière		
Caldwell on	1	207	Hugo on	9	273
Merchants and Ministers,			Matthews on	8	304
speech by H. W. Beecher	1	97	quoted on the human race	8	98
Webster quoted on	6	164	Moltke, Von		
Ministry, the			quoted on war	12	420
see also Pulpit			Monaco, Prince of		
Enlistment in the Chris-			dined by Lotos Club	2	434
tian Ministry, speech by			Two Months in the United		
J. H. Wigmore	6	398	States	2	434
Ministry of Masonry, The			Monarchism		
Newton, Joseph Fort	7	304	Bryce cited on	8	308
Minorities			Monarchy		
Beck on	1	83	Gambetta on	10	290
Harrison quoted on	8	310	in Spain, Castelar on	10	285
Matthews on	8	310	Macaulay on	10	231
Owsley on	8	326	Money		
Phillips cited on	1	354	see also Wealth		
tyranny of, Roosevelt on	11	426	Alderman on	1	39
Mirabeau			Americans and, Matthews	8	295
Against the Charge of			on	8	295
Treason	10	191	Carlyle on	7	91

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Conwell on	13	148	Washington on	11	40
Emerson quoted on	13	32	More, Hannah		
Epigrams on	14	381	quoted by Birrell	1	119
government issue, Bryan on	11	344	More, Sir Thomas		
Jonson, Ben quoted on	8	298	Anecdote of (Choate)	1	247
property and, Cockran on	11	354	Moreau, Jean Victor		
Schwab on	5	263	conversation with Napoleon		
war and, Conkling on	1	335	quoted	9	221
Which Shall Rule, Man-			More Men		
hood or Money, speech			Kitchener of Khartum	12	95
by La Follette	7	252	Morgan, J. Pierpont		
Money-making			introducing Porter	3	95
Brandeis on	4	80	Morley, John (Viscount)		
Harriman and, Kahn on	9	289	biographical note	2	442
Insull on	5	31	biographical note	10	333
Ruskin on	13	343	cited on speeches of Jeffer-		
Monopolies			son and Washington	3	9
Altgeld on	11	358	dined by Lotos Club	2	447
La Follette on	7	255	Home Rule for Ireland	10	333
Seligman on	15	127	Positively Last Appearance	2	447
Van Hise on	5	362	quoted on optimism	8	308
Monroe, James			Testifying	2	442
Eliot on	2	9	Mormons, The		
Monroe Doctrine			Browne, Charles Farrar	13	47
Beck on,	12	133	Moroccan crisis		
Bismarck quoted on	1	401	Grey on	12	15
Borah on	12	388	Morris, Gouverneur		
Depew on	1	401	biographical note	9	354
Jefferson cited on	12	388	Alexander Hamilton	9	354
Hay on	2	179	Morris, William		
Hoar on	11	393	Art and the Beauty of the		
Holy Alliance and, Depew			Earth	7	279
on	1	384	biographical note	7	279
Jefferson quoted on	1	86	Morse, Samuel F. B.		
Reed, J. A. on	8	338	dinner in honor of	2	48
Roosevelt on	11	421	Field, D. D. on	2	48
Roosevelt quoted on	1	401	Hulbert on	6	202
Taft on	3	318	Morton, Henry		
Taft on	12	371	quoted on Edison	4	254
Taft on	12	377	Moses		
William II, Emperor of			address by Henry George	9	227
Germany, quoted on	1	401	Bryan on	1	159
Montaigne			Clark on	11	369
cited by Osler	6	285	Jordan on	5	33
quoted on lawyers	6	330	Moses and Amalek		
Montauk Club, Brooklyn			William II, Emperor of		
Depew, C. M.: Eighty-			Germany	12	1
Seventh Birthday	1	372	Mothers		
Montesquieu			Pilgrim Mothers, The,		
cited by Holmes, Jr.	2	231	speech by Choate	1	254
cited on religion of Christ	7	185	Mothers-in-law		
"Esprit des Lois," Lang on	6	231	Melish, W. B. on	2	423
Lowell on	8	258	Mott, John R.		
Moore, John Bassett			biographical note	7	289
American Ideals	2	438	Meditation	7	289
biographical note	2	438	Muir, John		
Moore, Thomas			Osborn, H. F. on	9	367
Emerson on	2	26	Mules		
quoted by O'Reilly	3	14	Josh Billings on	13	366
quoted on woman	2	422	Municipal ownership		
Moore, the Bard of Erin			Dawes quoted on	4	364
O'Reilly, John Boyle	3	13	Harris on	4	364
Morality			Munsey, Frank Andrew		
Beecher on	1	100	biographical note	5	178
Bryan on	13	72	Problems of the Hour	5	178
Melbourne quoted on	3	431	Murdoch, William		
National, speech by J. R.			Hulbert on	6	201
Angell	1	43	Murphy, Patrick Francis		
Russell on	7	374	In Honor of Joseph Choate	2	452

GENERAL INDEX

255

	VOL.	PAGE
Murray, William		
see Lord Mansfield		
Murray, Rev. W. H. H. (Adirondack)		
quoted on business	4	289
Music		
address by Sir Arthur Sullivan	3	307
Music in the United States		
Garden, Mary	2	61
Music of Wagner, The		
Ingersoll, Robert Green	2	268
Mussolini, Benito		
biographical note	8	316
Fascist Italy	8	316
Shaw on	3	213
Mutual Life Insurance Company		
Fiske, Haley on	4	275
My Creed for the Nation		
Wigmore, John Henry	3	401
My Farm in Jersey		
Jefferson, Joseph	2	279
My Garden		
Hole, Samuel Reynolds	2	221
Mystic Kinship, A		
MacDonald, James Ramsay	2	391

N

Nagel, Charles		
biographical note	5	188
Chambers of Commerce	5	188
Grant on	4	315
Napoleon Bonaparte		
Adams, C. F. on	1	13
address by Marshal Foch	9	219
Addresses to His Army	10	221
biographical note	10	221
Alderman on	9	31
Bryan, W. J. on	1	159
cited on the English	8	295
Clark, Champ on	11	366
Clark, Champ on	11	370
conversation with Moreau		
quoted	9	221
Depew on	1	384
Depew on	8	140
Eggleston on	7	128
Emerson on	3	246
Fall of Bonaparte, The,		
speech by Canning	10	184
"Forty centuries look down upon you"	10	222
Gladstone on	10	310
Heine cited on	1	33
Holmes Jr. on	2	237
Macaulay cited on	13	304
On the Rejection of Napoleon's Overtures, speech by Fox	10	169
Phillips on	13	305
Pitt on	10	161
quoted on courage	3	91
quoted on the French Revolution	8	270
quoted on war	12	96

	VOL.	PAGE
Sears on	10	xxix
Sieyès quoted on	9	220
Toussaint L'Ouverture and, Phillips on	13	307
Wheeler, Joseph on	3	391
Nashy, Petroleum V. see Locke, D. R.		
Nassau Hall		
Hibben on	2	214
National Air Transport Incorporated		
Henderson on	4	396
National Anti-Corn-Law League		
Cobden on	10	234
National Association of Commercial Organization Secretaries		
address by S. C. Mead	5	166
National Association of Letter Carriers' Annual Convention, St. Louis		
Hays, Will H.: Teamwork	4	377
National Association of Manufacturers		
Edgerton, J. E.: Candles of Understanding	4	190
Henderson, Paul: Aircraft for Industry	4	389
Kirby, Jr., John: Labor and Legislation	5	67
Longworth, Nicholas: Legislating for a Republic	5	128
Snyder, Ora: The Woman Employer	5	302
National Civic Federation		
Macy, V. Everit: Samuel Gompers	5	163
National Distribution Conference		
Hoover, H. C.: Waste—A Problem of Distribution	4	422
National Duty and International Ideals		
Roosevelt, Theodore	12	108
National Gas Association and American Petroleum Institute		
Cortelyou, G. B.: Men of Vision with their Feet on the Ground	1	343
National Growth		
Clark, Champ	1	280
National Growth of a Century		
Lowell, James Russell	2	367
National Institute of Arts and Letters		
see also American Academy		
Thomas, Augustus: The Gold Medal for Drama	6	362
van Dyke, Henry: Books, Literature, and the People	7	408
National Institute of Social Sciences		
Hampden, Walter: On Receiving a Gold Medal	6	160
Nationalism		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Fosdick on	6	130	Nearing, Scott		
McKelway on	2	397	Capitalism vs. Socialism	15	117
Nationality			Villard on	15	130
Brandeis, L. D. on	8	48	Nebraska Bill		
Kingsley, D. P. on	2	300	Douglas on	11	178
National Morality			Lincoln on	11	229
Angell, James Rowland	1	43	Lincoln on	11	242
National Preparedness			Negro, the		
Wood, Leonard	8	440	Anecdotes of	14	181
National Retail Drygoods As-			Grady, H. W. on	2	103
sociation			Page, T. N. on	3	36
Atterbury, William W.:			Progress of the American		
The Public Can Secure			Negro, speech by Booker		
the Railroad Service It			T. Washington	8	433
Wants	4	12	Race Problem, The, speech		
National Sentiments			by Grady	2	107
Hayes, Rutherford B.	2	185	Washington, B. T. on	8	438
National sovereignty			Wise, S. S. on	9	456
League of Nations and,			Toussaint L'Ouverture, speech		
Cecil on	12	357	by Phillips	13	296
Orlando on	12	359	Negro Suffrage		
Nations			Tilden, Samuel Jones	11	258
Arming of the Nations,			Nelson, Admiral		
speech by C. W. Eliot	2	8	Hoar, G. F. on	8	198
England, Mother of Nations,			quoted by J. R. Lowell	2	369
speech by R. W. Emerson	2	22	Sampson, W. T. on	3	197
equality of, Gladstone on	10	305	Nethersole, Olga		
Nation's Business, The			Beveridge on	5	xv
Mellon, Andrew William	5	175	Neutrality		
Natural resources			American, Beck on	12	132
conservation of, Kirby, Jr.			Wilson, Woodrow on	12	207
on	5	77	New England		
conservation of, Nichols on	5	202	Angell, J. R. on	1	45
development of, Hoover on	4	419	Bachelor, Irving on	1	51
Natural Wealth of the			Beecher on	1	88
Land and its Conserva-			Blaine on	9	44
tion, The, speech by Hill	4	397	Caldwell on	1	204
of America, Barnes on	4	57	Curtis on	1	356
of the world, Hammond on	4	357	Curtis on	9	131
Stephens, A. H. on	11	200	Evarts quoted on	2	4
Natural Wealth of the Land			Glory of New England,		
and its Conservation,			The, speech by Henry		
The			W. Beecher	1	92
Hill, James J.	4	397	Gough on	13	199
Nature			Grady, H. W. on	2	107
Burroughs and, Osborn on	9	367	Grant, U. S. on	2	130
Epigrams on	14	382	Hale, E. E. on	2	134
influence on the scholar,			Hayne cited on	10	80
Emerson on	6	106	Harrison on	2	171
Nature and the Religious Mood			Holmes, Jr. on	8	212
Adler, Felix	7	30	ideas of, Hayes, R. B. on	2	185
Navy, the			lectures in, Hale on	13	xvii
see also Army and Navy			Lowell, J. R. on	2	377
America's need of, Roose-			Masson cited on	3	357
velt on	12	117	Nicholson, Meredith on	7	320
British, Sir Robert Borden			Palfrey quoted on	3	357
on	12	102	Sherman, W. T. on	3	225
Dawes, C. G. on	4	159	Styles, Ezra quoted on	2	136
Howland, H. E. on	2	259	Twitchell, J. H. on	3	356
Roosevelt and, H. C. Lodge			Webster on	3	387
on	9	329	Webster on	11	80
Sampson, W. T. on	3	198	Wilson on	7	420
Naylor, Emmett Hay			Winslow cited on	2	134
biographical note	5	193	Wolcott, E. O. on	3	440
Trade, Association, The	5	193	woman in, Beecher on	13	4
Near East			New Englanders		
America and, Brent on	6	31	Porter, Horace on	3	96
Vanderlip on	5	355	Roosa, D. B. St. John on	3	150
			New England Society of Brook-		

GENERAL INDEX

257

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Iyn Dinners			Talmage, T. D.: Behold the American!	3	307
Beecher, H. W.: The Glory of New England	1	92	Tilton, Theodore: Woman	3	350
Hale, E. E.: Boston	2	141	Twitchell, J. H.: Yankee Notions	3	355
Hayes, R. B.: National Sentiments	2	185	Watterson, Henry: The Puritan and the Cavalier	3	375
Page, T. N.: The Torch of Civilization	3	28	Webster, Daniel: The Constitution and the Union	3	381
Porter, Horace: A Trip Abroad with Depew	3	80	Wolcott, E. O.: The Bright Land to Westward	3	438
Sherman, W. T.: The Army and Navy	3	223	New England Society of Charleston, South Carolina		
New England Society of New York Dinners			Hoar, G. F.: South Carolina and Massachusetts	8	196
Abbott, Lyman: Faith and Duty	1	1	New England Society of Pennsylvania		
Angell, J. R.: National Morality	1	43	Harrison, Benjamin: The Union of States	2	169
Bachelor, Irving: Sense, Common and Preferred	1	55	Smith, Charles E.: The President's Prelude	3	244
Bachelor, Irving: The Yankee	1	50	New England Society of St. Louis		
Beecher, H. W.: Religious Freedom	1	87	Caldwell, H. C.: A Blend of Cavalier and Puritan	1	202
Choate cited on	1	45	New England Weather		
Choate quoted on	14	xix	Clemens, Samuel Langhorne	1	290
Choate, J. H.: The Pilgrim Mothers	1	254	Twitchell on	3	360
Clemens, S. L.: New England Weather	1	290	New History, The		
Clemens, S. L.: Woman, God Bless Her!	1	305	Eggleston, Edward	7	124
Conkling, Roscoe: The State of New York	1	333	New Ideas for an Old Industry		
Curtis, G. W.: Liberty Under the Law	1	356	White, Frank Edson	5	382
Depew, C. M.: Woman	1	389	New Jersey		
Dix, J. A.: The Flag—the Old Flag	1	413	My Farm in Jersey, speech by Joseph Jefferson	2	279
Eliot, C. W.: Harvard and Yale	2	4	New Jersey Historical Society		
Eliot, C. W.: Truth and Light	2	13	Wilson, Woodrow: The Course of American History	7	417
Grady, H. W.: The New South	2	97	New Jersey State Teachers' Association		
Grant, U. S.: A Remarkable Climate	2	129	Dana, John C.: Mere Words	6	59
Hale, E. E.: The Mission of Culture	2	134	Newman, John Henry, Cardinal attitude toward religion, Birrell on	9	40
Howland, Henry E.: Our Ancestors and Ourselves	2	251	biographical note	7	297
Kelman, John: Puritanism To-day	2	290	cited by Gilman	7	198
Lincoln, Joseph C.: Cape Cod Folks	2	328	cited by Matthew Arnold	8	25
Lowden, F. O.: Eternal Vigilance	2	343	compared with Burke, Birrell on	9	40
Lowden on	2	343	Knowledge Viewed in Relation to Learning	7	297
Peary, R. E.: The North Pole	3	48	quoted on Thomas Scott	7	296
Porter, Horace: Men of Many Inventions	3	73	Newman, John Philip		
Porter, Horace: Sires and Sons	3	95	Commerce	3	1
Porter, Horace: Woman	3	85	New Orleans Association of Commerce		
Sherman, W. T.: A Reminiscence of the War	3	228	Kruttchnitt, Julius: The Railroad Situation	5	83
Sumner, Charles: The Qualities that Win	3	309	New Poland, The		
			Paderewski, Ignace Jan	8	333
			New South, The		
			Grady, Henry Woodfin	2	97
			Newspaper Law		
			Perry, John Holliday	6	290

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Newspapers			Bull and Co.	5	1
Balfour on	7	47	New York and the South		
Beveridge on	5	xx	McClellan, George B.	2	388
Carnegie on	4	104	New York Central R. R. Com- pany		
Country Newspaper, The, speech by W. A. White	6	381	Half Century with a Rail- road, speech by Depew	4	172
Everts cited on	11	xiv	New York Constitutional Con- vention, 1915		
football and, E. K. Hall on	2	150	Root, Elihu: Boss Rule	11	408
Gale, Zona on	7	162	New York Editorial Confer- ence, 1920		
Gompers on	4	308	Gompers, Samuel: The American Federation of Labor	4	299
Lee, Ivy on	5	119	New York Electrical Society		
Lowell on	8	258	Marconi, Guglielmo: The Progress of Wireless Telegraphy	6	274
oratory and, Matthews on	1	xxiv	Pupin, Michael: In Honor of Marconi	3	117
public speaking and, Bryan on	13	91	New York Historical Society		
Reed on	8	xiii	Adams, John Quincy: The Jubilee of the Constitu- tion	11	69
support by, Hoover on	12	307	New York Life Insurance Com- pany		
Newton, Sir Isaac			Fiske, Haley on	4	274
cited by Cortelyou	4	139	New York Southern Society		
cited on truth	7	214	Dinners		
Newton, Joseph Fort			Clark, Champ: National Growth	1	280
biographical note	7	304	Fellows, John R.: North and South	2	37
Ministry of Masonry, The	7	304	Finley, J. H.: Latitude and Longitude	2	51
New World, the			Jenks, A. F.: Observations of a Jurist	2	285
see also Old World and the New			McClellan, G. B.: New York and the South	2	388
Canning quoted on	9	148	Mitchell, J. P.: Mayor of New York	2	430
Canning quoted on	11	66	Stires, Ernest M.: The Southland	3	291
Farrar on	9	205	Thomas, Augustus: Indi- vidual Liberty	3	344
New York, City of			Thomas, Augustus: The South as a Custo- dian	3	336
Belasco on	1	109	New York State Bankers' As- sociation		
Bryce on	1	179	Ecker, F. H.: The Human Factor in the Balance Sheet	4	179
Carnegie on	1	212	Ford, Simeon: A Run on the Banker	2	55
Edison and, Hulbert on	6	205	New York State Bar Associa- tion		
Finley on	8	176	Carr, Lewis E.: The Law- yer and the Hod Carrier	1	224
government of, Bryce on	1	171	Wise, John S.: The Legal Profession	3	428
Hubbard, Elbert, cited on	5	309	New York Stock Exchange and Public Opinion, The		
Lamont, T. W. on	5	93	Kahn, Otto Hermann	5	42
Landing at N. Y., speech by Washington Irving	2	276	New York Sun		
Mayor of N. Y., speech by J. P. Mitchell	2	430	dinner to All-American football team, 1925	2	144
Port of N. Y., The, speech by E. H. Outerbridge	3	16			
Port of N. Y., The, speech by E. H. Outerbridge	5	210			
Roosa, D. B. St. John on	3	151			
Rosen, Baron on	3	189			
Sherman, W. T. on	3	225			
Subway, the, Choate on	1	272			
New York, State of					
Governorship of N. Y., speech by A. E. Smith	3	237			
reorganization of govern- ment, A. E. Smith on	5	298			
Root on	3	160			
State of N. Y., The, speech by Roscoe Conk- ling	1	333			
New York Academy of Medi- cine					
Farrand, Livingston: The Work of a Great Physi- cian	6	123			
Vincent, G. E.: The Doctor and the Changing Order	6	364			
New York Advertising Club					
Howard, Sir Esme: Sales Representative of John					

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Niagara Falls			North Carolina		
emblem of United States,			Alderman, E. A. on	1	27
A. P. Stanley on	3	277	anecdote on name (Eggleston)	7	126
Nicholas II, Czar of Russia			Northcote, Sir Stafford		
Kaiser and, Depew on	1	384	presiding at Associated		
Russia Enters the War	12	67	Chambers of Commerce		
Nichols, William Henry			Banquet	1	257
biographical note	5	198	Salisbury, Lord on	10	324
Chemist and Reconstruc-			North Dakota		
tion, The	5	198	socialism and, Villard on	15	120
Nicholson, Meredith			North Pole, The		
Sunny Slopes of Forty, The	7	316	address by Robert E. Peary	3	48
Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm			Bryce, James on	1	179
cited on progress	7	385	Northwestern University		
Matthews, Brander on	8	304	Gary, E. H.: Ethics in		
Nightingale, Florence			Business	4	288
Gibbons, Cardinal on	7	153	Law School		
Gough on	13	198	Wigmore, John Henry:		
Porter, Horace on	3	88	My Creed for the Na-		
Nineteenth Century			tion	3	401
Beck, James M. on	1	79	Northwest Mounted Police		
Dolliver on	9	176	Eliot, C. W. on	2	11
George, Henry on	9	237	Norton, Charles Dyer		
Hadley, A. T. on	7	207	biographical note	5	204
Hugo, Victor on	9	273	Enthusiasm	5	204
Phillips on	13	295	Norton, Charles Eliot		
Pinkerton, A. S. on	7	335	Howells, W. D. on	2	250
Wallace, A. R. cited on	8	302	introducing J. R. Lowell	2	376
Ninetieth Birthday of Charles			Novel and the Spirit, The		
William Eliot, The			Gale, Zona	7	162
address by Abbott Lawrence			Novels		
Lowell	7	260	see also Fiction		
Eliot on	7	154	Nicholson on	7	322
Noah			Nullification		
Jordan on	5	32	Davis on	11	191
Noblesse Oblige			Numbers; or, the Majority		
Warburg, P. M. on	5	380	and the Remnant		
Nominating General Grant			Arnold, Matthew	8	23
for a Third Term			Nye, William		
Conkling, Roscoe	11	268	introduced by Mark Twain	13	333
Nomination of M. Georges			Pond, J. B. on	13	331
Clemenceau as Presi-					
dent of the Peace Con-					
ference					
Wilson, President	12	329			
Norman, Henry					
introducing John Hay	2	181			
North, Lord					
Hoar, G. F. on	9	xviii			
North, the					
Calhoun on	11	107			
Clark, Champ on	1	285			
Cobb, Irvin S. on	1	309			
Stephens, A. H. on	11	198			
North and South					
see also Civil War					
Abbott, Lyman on	1	3			
address by John R. Fel-					
lows	2	37			
Beecher on	11	255			
Bright, John on	10	249			
Choate, R. on	11	146			
Cobb on	1	311			
Coghlan, J. B. on	1	328			
Everett on	9	183			
Hoar, G. F. on	8	197			
Howell, Clark on	2	243			
Page, T. N. on	3	20			
Watterson on	3	377			

O

Obedience		
Ruskin and, Hillis on	9	257
Observations of a Jurist		
Jenks, Almet F.	2	285
Ochs, Adolph S.		
Stone, M. E. on	6	360
O'Connell, Daniel		
biographical note	10	260
in House of Commons, Dol-		
liver on	9	176
Repeal of the Union, The	10	260
Odd Fellows, Richmond, Va.		
Pinkerton, Alfred S.: Spirit		
of Odd-Fellowship	7	333
O'Donoghue, Joseph J.		
presiding at dinner of		
Friendly Sons of St.		
Patrick	1	103
Odyssey, The		
after-dinner speaking in,	3	xvi
Sears on		
O'Ferrall, Charles T.		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Clark, Champ on	14	xxiv	On the Compromise of 1850		
Oglesby, Richard			Clay, Henry	11	128
Foster, V. W. on	3	6	On the Crown		
Royal Corn, The	3	6	Demosthenes	10	17
Ohio			Jebb quoted on	10	17
address by Atlee Pomerene	3	65	On the Death of Daniel Webster		
Alderman, E. A. on	1	31	Choate, Rufus	9	99
Ohio Society of New York			On the Death of Gladstone		
Harrison, Benj. on	2	170	Dillon, John	9	171
Hedges, Job E.: Ohio, the Presidency and Americanism	2	197	On the Death of John Brown		
Pomerene, A.: Ohio	3	65	Garrison, William Lloyd	11	183
Ohio, the Presidency and Americanism			On the Death of Queen Victoria		
Hedges, Job Elmer	2	197	Laurier, Sir Wilfrid	9	306
Oklahoma			On the Dissolution of Parliament		
Lane, F. K. on	12	271	Cromwell, Oliver	10	73
Old Traditions			On the Lord's Prayer		
Humphreys, Benjamin Grubb	8	217	St. Augustine	10	53
Old World and the New, The			On the Spoils System		
address by Carl Schurz	3	199	Curtis, George William	11	300
Depew on	8	135	On Withdrawal from the Union		
Olney, Richard			Davis, Jefferson	11	190
biographical note	9	358	Opdycke, John Baker		
biographical note	3	9	biographical note	5	207
Commerce and Its Relations to the Law	3	9	Relation of Literature to Advertising, The	5	207
John Marshall	9	358	Opening Address at the Peace Conference		
presiding at dinner to W. T. Sampson	3	196	Clemenceau, Georges	12	332
Stetson on	9	407	Opening the Assembly with Prayer		
Omar Khayyám			Franklin, Benjamin	11	8
address by John Hay	2	181	Opening the Hebrew University at Jerusalem		
quoted by Darrow	2	181	Allenby, Lord	7	33
Omar Khayyám Club of London, speech by John Hay	2	181	Opportunity		
On a Piece of Chalk			Addams, Jane on	1	18
Huxley, Thomas Henry	13	219	address by John Lancaster Spalding	7	383
On Being Awarded a Bronze Tablet			Edgerton on	4	197
Schwab, Charles M.	5	274	Epigrams on	14	385
On Domestic and Foreign Affairs			Kahn on	5	57
Gladstone, William Ewart	10	296	Moore, J. B. on	2	438
One Aim: Victory			Owsley, Alvin on	8	326
Clemenceau, Georges	12	182	Optimism		
Oneida Community			Anecdotes of	14	233
Carver on	4	127	Carpenter quoted on	3	211
On His Condemnation to Death			Epigrams on	14	387
Socrates	10	10	Matthews, Brander on	8	308
On His Ninetieth Birthday			Morley quoted on	8	308
Eliot, Charles William	7	154	Oration at His Brother's Grave		
On His Seventieth Birthday			Ingersoll, Robert G.	11	294
Shaw, George Bernard	3	212	Oratory		
On Lincoln's Birthday			see also Address, After-Dinner Speaking, Eloquence, Public Speaking, Speeches		
Harding, Warren G.	2	164	America and, Champ Clark on	14	xxxii
On Municipal and Governmental Ownership			definition of an orator (Fox)	10	xxxii
Altgeld, John Peter	11	358	Demosthenes on	10	19
On Receiving a Gold Medal			Greek, Milton quoted on	11	xvi
Wilson, George T.	3	419	Greek, Sears on	10	xvii
On Receiving a Loving Cup			History of Oratory, intro-		
Wilson, George T.	3	419			
On Receiving Sentence					
Debs, Eugene V.	7	110			
On the Annexation of Hawaii					
Clark, Champ	11	366			

GENERAL INDEX

261

	VOL.	PAGE
duction by Sears	10	xvii
Hoar on	9	xiii
Matthews, Brander on	1	xxiii
parliamentary, Hoar on	9	xviii
Roman, Sears on	10	xxiii
Survey of Oratory in Past Ages	10	i
Oratory of the Stump (Intro.)		
see also Stump oratory introduction by Jonathan P. Dolliver	11	xiii
Oratory of the World War (Intro.)		
Thorndike, Ashley H.	12	xv
Oratory Past and Present (Intro.)		
Reed, Thomas Brackett	8	xiii
Order of the Elks, The		
Holland, Rush La Motte	7	230
Ordinance of 1787		
Alderman, E. A. on	1	31
Calhoun, J. C. on	11	108
Seward, W. H. on	11	169
Oregon territory		
Calhoun, J. C. on	11	108
O'Reilly, John Boyle		
Moore, the Bard of Erin	3	13
O'Rell, Max		
Wiggin, Kate Douglas on	3	395
Organization		
Epigrams on	14	389
labor and, H. J. Allen on	8	16
Vincent on	6	369
war and, Leonard Wood on	8	441
Organization of Prosperity, The		
Leacock, Stephen B.	2	320
Organizations		
Cortelyou on	4	141
public speaking and, A. H. Thorndike on	4	xiv
Sherman, S. P. on	5	286
Zinsser on	6	402
Originality		
Education for Initiative and Originality, speech by Edward L. Thorndike	7	391
Origin and Development of Radio Speaking		
Borden, Raymond C.	15	83
Orlando, Premier of Italy		
cited by Bourgeois	12	351
Second Session of the Peace Conference	12	341
Third Session of the Peace Conference	12	358
Orléans, Duke of		
Mirabeau on	10	198
Orr, Alexander E.		
introducing M. Halstead	2	154
Osborn, Henry Fairfield		
biographical note	9	366
John Burroughs	9	366
Osler, Sir William		
biographical note	6	285
Farewell to the Medical Profession of America	6	285

	VOL.	PAGE
Otis, James		
Bancroft quoted on	8	202
Hoar, G. F. on	8	202
quoted on South Carolina and Massachusetts	8	202
Sears on	10	xxxiii
Straus, O. S. on	8	395
Ottoman Empire		
Disraeli on	10	315
Wilson, Woodrow on	12	285
Ouida		
quoted on poverty	7	384
Our Ancestors and Ourselves		
Howland, Henry E.	2	251
Our Association		
Darlington, Thomas	6	67
Our Brethren Overseas		
Davis, John W.	6	86
Our Clients		
Coudert, Frederic René	1	348
Our Country		
Cobb, Irvin S.	1	319
Our Heritage		
Parker, Alton B.	3	43
Our Medical Advisers		
Draper, William Henry	1	418
Our New Country		
Halstead, Murat	2	154
Our Reunited Country		
Howell, Clark	2	242
Our Wives		
Watterson, Henry	3	373
Outerbridge, Eugene Harvey		
biographical note	5	210
introducing Lord Cunliffe	4	144
Port of New York, The	3	16
Port of New York, The	5	210
Over-Reaching		
Thornton, Sir Henry Worth	5	339
Owen, Edward		
presiding at banquet of Confederate Veterans	3	391
Camp of New York	3	391
Owen, Robert		
quoted on Argument	15	167
Owen, Robert L.		
Currency Bill, The	3	21
Owsley, Alvin		
American Legion and the Nation, The	8	323
Respect the Flag	8	331
Oxford and Asquith, Earl of		
see Asquith		
Oxford Debating Club		
Morley, John: Home Rule for Ireland	10	333

P

Pacific, the		
problems of, Jan C. Smuts on	8	391
U. S. interests in, John Hay on	2	180
Pacifists		
Root on	12	259
Packing industry		
New Ideas for an Old In-		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
dustry, speech by F. E.			Gompers	8	9
White	5	382	Our Heritage	8	43
Faderewski, Ignace Jan			Parker, Theodore		
biographical note	8	333	"Government of the people,		
New Poland, The	8	333	for the people, by the		
Page, Thomas Nelson			people," quoted	2	293
biographical note	3	28	Mable, H. W. on	7	xvii
Torch of Civilization, The	3	28	quoted on democracy	8	262
Page, Walter Hines			Reed, T. B. on	8	xvii
Fourth of July in London,			Parkman, Francis		
The	12	246	Matthews, Brander on	8	301
quoted on speeches	6	343	quoted on Bancroft	7	134
Simon, Sir John on	3	236	Parliament		
Faine, Thomas			see also House of Com-		
quoted by J. M. Beck	12	129	mons, House of Lords		
quoted on the Revolution	9	152	acts of, Carlyle cited on	8	406
Painting			Bagehot cited on	1	xxiv
Pinero on	3	60	Burke quoted on	8	58
Portrait and Landscape			kings and, Lady Astor on	6	16
Painting, speech by Lord			omnipotence of, J. Q.		
Rosebery	3	182	Adams on	11	71
Palestine			On the Dissolution of Par-		
conquest of, Allenby on	7	33	liament, speech by Crom-		
Palfrey, James			well	10	73
quoted on New England men	3	357	orators of, A. H. Thorn-		
Palm Beach			dike	10	xiv
Ford, Simeon	2	58	Parliamentary Labor Party		
Palmerston, Lord (Henry			dinner in honor of G. B.		
John Temple)			Shaw, speech by Shaw	3	212
biographical note	3	39	Parliamentary leadership		
Gladstone, W. E. on	10	300	Blaine, J. G. on	9	53
Hoar on	9	xvi	Parliamentary Law		
Hoar on	9	xviii	Holding a meeting	15	110
Hoar on	9	xx	Parliamentary procedure		
Illusions Created by Art	3	39	Butler on	6	xiv
Panama Canal, the			Parnell, Charles Stewart		
Carnegie on	1	209	Beecher, H. W. on	1	104
influence on railways,			Dolliver on	9	177
Thornton on	5	345	Parr, Samuel		
Roosevelt and, Depew on	1	377	Macaulay on	10	133
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	335	Parthenon		
Panama Canal Completed, The			and the Iliad, Frederic		
Goethals, George Washing-			Harrison cited on	9	260
ton	2	92	Hillis, N. D. on	9	259
Panama-Pacific Exposition			Partisanship		
Lane, F. K.: The Ameri-			Catt, Carrie C. on	8	74
can Pioneer	8	246	Lodge quoted on	8	338
Pan-American Exposition			Straus, O. S. on	8	403
McKinley, William: Ad-			Party government		
dress at Buffalo	11	395	Longworth on	5	132
Panic of 1873			Roosevelt, T. on	11	428
Fiske, Haley on	4	267	Wigmore, J. H. on	3	402
Panics			Party Harmony and Political		
Nearing on	15	133	Friendship		
Nearing on	15	151	Lodge, Henry Cabot	11	402
Pankhurst, Emmeline			Pascal, Blaise		
biographical note	7	324	quoted on the human race	1	350
Militant Suffragists	7	324	Pasteur, Louis		
Pantheism			Baekeland, Leo H. on	4	29
Adler, Felix on	7	21	Butler, N. M. on	1	198
Papyrus Club, Boston			Lodge, Sir Oliver on	5	123
Clemens, S. L.: Mistaken			Patent system		
Identity	1	303	Lincoln cited on	4	253
Parents			Paternalism		
responsibilities of, Wigmore			Hall on	4	343
on	3	406	Patience		
Parker, Alton B.			Disraeli quoted on	9	281
cited on right to privacy	6	299	Wiers on	5	391
introducing Allen and			Patient, the		

	VOL.	PAGE
Anecdotes of	14	61
Patriotism		
Addams, Jane on	1	16
address by Joseph Cham-berlain	8	93
Alderman, E. A. on	1	39
American, C. M. Depew on	1	379
American Patriotism, speech by McKinley	8	284
anecdote on (Champ Clark)	1	282
Arnold, Matthew on	8	24
Bolingbroke quoted on	8	99
commercializing, McAdoo on	8	282
Eggleston, Edward on	7	127
Epigrams on	14	390
Fosdick on	6	133
Harrison, Benjamin on	11	320
Hays, W. H. on	4	379
Hedges, Job E. on	2	195
Johnson, Dr. quoted on	8	24
Johnson, Dr. quoted on	9	326
Lincoln, J. C. on	2	333
Lowell's, G. W. Curtis on	9	136
Matthews on	8	305
Miller, Henry Russell on	8	313
Plato quoted on	9	111
Rosebery, Lord quoted on	8	96
Vincent, G. E. on	3	368
Washington quoted on	8	382
Wheeler, Joseph on	3	391
Patriotism in Industry		
Baruch, Bernard Mannes	4	62
Patronage		
Root, Elihu on	11	411
Payne, John Howard		
Straus on	8	400
Peabody, George		
Field, G. W. on	4	224
Peace		
address by James Bryce	1	176
America and, C. W. Eliot		
cited on	8	303
Baker, N. D. on	12	268
Baldwin on	4	40
Beecher on	13	19
between England and		
America, Choate on	1	270
Bismarck on	10	359
Borah, W. E. on	12	393
Borden, R. L. on	8	42
Bourgeois on	12	343
Brent, C. H. on	6	28
Briand on	12	417
Briand on	12	429
British efforts for,		
Asquith on	12	62
Grey, Sir Edward on	12	14
Laurier on	12	73
Bryan on	13	83
Burke on	10	114
Butler, N. M. on	1	190
Canada and Peace, speech by Beauhien	8	36
Canning, George on	10	185
Carnegie on	1	215
Catt, Carrie Chapman on	8	77
Clemenceau on	12	334
commerce and		
Choate on	1	271

	VOL.	PAGE
Davis, J. W. on	1	368
Newman, J. P. on	3	4
Coolidge, Calvin on	1	341
Coolidge on	8	122
Coolidge quoted on	5	191
Depew on	1	407
efforts of Triple Entente for, Viviani on	12	46
Eliot, C. W. on	2	12
Foch on	9	225
Freeman on	6	138
German efforts for, Bethmann-Hollweg on	12	34
German proposal of, Briand on	12	147
Germany and, Wilson on	12	299
Gladstone on	10	298
Gompers, Samuel on	12	287
Hugo on	9	266
international efforts for,		
Fosdick on	6	133
Kingsley on	2	300
Lloyd George on	12	171
Lloyd George on	12	221
McAdoo on	8	275
McKinley on	11	401
Nitti, Signor quoted on	5	380
Owsley, Alvin on	8	330
Poincaré on	12	327
Prince of Peace, The, speech by W. J. Bryan	13	70
proletarians and, Jaurès on	12	12
Robbins on	7	360
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	334
Roosevelt on	12	121
Roosevelt's work for, Lodge on	11	405
Root, Elihu on	3	180
Schurz on	3	200
Schwab on	5	280
Smuts on	3	238
United States and, Riddell on	8	360
Viviani on	12	92
Washington and, J. W. Davis on	1	366
Washington quoted on	1	367
Washington quoted on	8	382
Washington quoted on	9	155
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	21
Wilson Foundation for, Depew on	1	403
Wilson on	12	211
Wilson on	12	236
Wilson on	12	283
with Napoleon, Fox on	10	169
Women and World Peace, speech by Florence E. Allen	6	1
Wu Ting-Fang on	13	446
Peace and Empire		
Smuts, Jan C.	8	387
Peace Between Nations		
Choate, Joseph Hodges	1	257
Peace Conference, The	12	322
Depew on	1	405
Peace Conference, The		
First Session		
address by		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Clemenceau, M.	12	332	Reign of the Common		
Lloyd George, Mr.	12	331	People, The, lecture by		
Poincaré, President	12	323	H. W. Beecher	13	1
Sonnino, Baron	12	332	Right of the People to Rule,		
Wilson, President	12	329	speech by Roosevelt	11	426
Second Session			Robespierre on	10	215
address by			Sovereignty of, A. H.		
Bourgeois, M.	12	342	Stephenson	11	205
Lloyd George, Mr.	12	340	Wilson cited on	5	111
Orlando, Premier	12	341	People in Art, Government,		
Wilson, President	12	335	and Religion, The		
Third Session			Bancroft, George	7	55
address by			People's Gas Club of Chicago		
Barnes, Mr. G. N.	12	360	Insull, S.: Just as One		
Bourgeois, M.	12	351	Friend to Another	5	20
Cecil, Lord Robert	12	355	Percy, Bishop		
Koo, Mr. Wellington	12	364	Boswell and, Birrell on	1	119
Makino, Baron	12	360	Pericles		
Orlando, Premier	12	358	account of	10	2
Venizelos, M.	12	363	cited on funeral speeches	9	6
Wilson, President	12	344	cited on the great	1	366
Peace			cited on woman	10	297
Jubilee Banquet in			Funeral Oration	10	2
Chicago			Funeral Oration compared		
Howell, Clark: Our Re-			with Gettysburg Address	10	1
united Country	2	242	Curtis on	9	137
Peace with Honor			Thucydides quoted on	9	110
Beaconsfield, Lord	10	312	Perkins, George Walbridge		
Peary, Robert Edwin			Hedges, Job E. on	2	198
dined by Lotos Club	3	49	presiding at banquet of		
Farthest North	3	49	Ohio Society	2	197
Hedges, J. E. on	2	189	Perry, John Holliday		
North Pole, The	3	48	biographical note	6	290
Pond, J. B. on	13	337	Newspaper Law	6	290
Sherman, W. T. on	3	226	Perry, Commodore Matthew		
Peasants, The			Galbraith		
Lenine, Nikolai	12	202	Newman, J. P. on	3	2
Peel, Sir Robert			Persecution of the Jews		
Blaine on	9	56	Manning, Henry Edward,		
cited by Macaulay	10	226	Cardinal	7	266
Cobden, Richard on	10	240	Perseverance		
O'Connell, Daniel on	10	263	Epigrams on	14	394
Penguins			Kahn on	5	57
Shackleton, Sir Ernest	3	208	Pershing, General		
Pennsylvania			biographical note	12	442
Cobb, Irvin on	1	321	Dawes, C. G. on	4	166
Republicans in, H. C.			To the United States Senate	12	442
Spillman on	5	314	To the Unknown British		
Virginia and, E. A. Al-			Warrior	12	458
derman on	1	26	Personality		
Pennsylvania Railroad			Birrell on	1	117
anecdote of (I. L. Lee)	5	116	eloquence and, A. H. Thorn-		
Blankenburg, R. on	1	131	dike on	4	xvii
Pennsylvania Society of New			Epigrams on	14	395
York			preaching and, Hillis on	6	167
Cobb, Irvin: Our Country	1	319	Personal Relation in Indus-		
Pensions			try, The		
Lloyd George on	10	396	Rockefeller, Jr., John		
People, the			Davison	5	250
Books, Literature, and the			"Perspective".		
People, speech by Henry			poem quoted	4	387
van Dyke	7	408	Pessimism		
Buckle, H. T. cited on	7	127	Anecdotes of	14	233
Epigrams on	14	392	McConnell on	6	267
Gladstone's love of, Dillon			van Dyke on	7	410
on	9	172	Pestalozzi		
God and, Mazzini on	10	272	quoted by Emerson	6	121
institutions of, Williams,			Peter of Picardy		
J. S. on	9	451	Sears on	10	xxvi
publicity and, Ivy Lee on	5	111			

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Petersburg, Virginia			Higginson on	2	xvii
dinner in honor of the			Higginson quoted on	1	xxviii
President of the United			Hoar on	9	xvi
States and the Governor			John Brown and the Spirit	11	186
of Pennsylvania, speech			of Fifty-nine	13	281
by Alderman	1	26	Lost Arts, The	13	281
siege of, T. N. Page on	3	36	Hale on,	13	xxi
Petroleum industry			Mable, H. W. on	7	xv
Baekeland on	4	26	Phi Beta Kappa oration		
Phelps, Austin			Curtis on	9	130
cited on Bushnell	7	293	Higginson on	2	xix
Phelps, Edward John			Pond on	13	320
Farewell Address	3	56	quoted on mortality	13	80
Phi Beta Kappa addresses			quoted on nations	3	435
Adams, C. F.: A College			Reed, T. B. on	8	xvii
Fetish	7	i	Sears on	10	xxvii
Axson, Stockton: The			Stetson, F. L. on	9	399
World and the New			Toussaint L'Ouverture	13	296
Generation	7	34	Philosophy		
Butler, N. M.: Five Evi-			Butler on	7	79
dences of an Education	7	73	Choate on	1	249
Chapman, J. J.: Unity of			Physical training		
Human Nature	7	102	Eliot, C. W. on	7	145
Emerson, R. W.: The			Owsley, Alvin on	8	328
American Scholar	6	104	Wigmore, John H. on	8	408
Mable on	7	xv	Physician, the		
Matthews, Brander: Amer-			see also Doctor, Medicine		
ican Character	8	293	Butler, N. M. on	1	198
Philadelphia			education of, Darlington on	6	73
Blankenburg, Rudolph	1	130	Practical Ethics of the		
La Follette, R. M. on	7	256	Physician, speech by O.	6	175
Philanthropy			W. Holmes		
Choate, R. on	11	150	Our Medical Advisers,		
Lady Rhondda on	15	162	speech by W. H. Draper	1	418
Philip of Macedon			Wider Influence of the		
Demosthenes on	10	18	Physician, address by L.		
quoted on Demosthenes	9	xv	F. Barker	6	19
Philip II of Spain			Work of a Great Physician,		
Bryce, James on	1	174	The, speech by Farrand	6	120
Philippines			Pickett, Joseph D. Shea		
American occupation of the			anecdote of	1	281
Philippines, The, speech			Picquart, Colonel Marie George		
by J. P. Dolliver	11	384	Zola, Emile on	7	442
annexation of the, W. J.			Pierce, Professor		
Bryan on	1	161	Choate, J. H. on	1	248
Beveridge, A. J. on	1	112	Pierpont, John		
Future of the Philippines,			Bryant, W. C.	1	166
speech by William Mc-			Pilgrim Mothers, The		
Kinley	2	399	Choate, Joseph Hodges	1	254
Roosevelt on	11	423	Pilgrims, the		
Subjugation of the Philip-			see also Forefathers, Plym-		
pines, Iniquitous, speech			outh		
by G. F. Hoar	11	388	Abbott, Lyman on	1	1
United States and, Bever-			Angell, J. R. on	1	47
idge on	11	374	Articles of Agreement, Eliot		
United States and, Schurz			on	2	16
on	11	378	Bradford quoted on	2	291
war in, Roosevelt on	8	369	Eliot, C. W. on	2	7
Williams, John S. on	9	450	Grant, U. S. on	2	130
Phillips, Wendell			Hoar on	8	205
Anecdote of	12	xvi	Howland, H. E. on	2	254
Beveridge, A. J. on	5	xiv	ideals of, Eliot on	2	14
biographical note	11	186	Kelman, John on	2	290
biographical note	13	281	Lincoln, Joseph C. on	2	332
cited by Edward Eggleston	7	124	Lowden, F. O. on	2	345
cited on Massachusetts	1	2	Smith, C. E. on	3	244
cited on minorities	1	354	Sumner, Charles on	3	310
Curtis cited on	9	xvi	Talmage, T. D. on	3	325
Hale, E. E. on	13	xx	Webster, Daniel on	3	382

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
women, Eliot on	2	20	Pittsburgh		
women, Tilton on	3	351	Daniel on	9	154
Pilgrims, The, London			Pittsburgh Press Club		
Balfour, Earl: Introducing			Hoover, Herbert: Food		
Chief Justice Taft	1	60	Control—A War Meas-		
Beck, James M.: America			ure	12	302
and the Allies	12	127	Pius IX		
dinner in honor of F. B.			contrasted with Leo XIII		
Kellogg and Sir Esme			Crawford on	9	118
Howard, speech by J. R.			Plagiarism		
MacDonald	2	391	Unconscious Plagiarism,		
Taft, W. H.: America and			speech by S. L. Clemens	1	301
England	3	316	Platform Appearance		
Pilgrims of the United States,			Watkins, Dwight Everett	15	52
The			Plato		
Cecil, Lord: International			Adams, John quoted on	7	9
Relations	8	81	cited on knowledge	1	37
Choate, J. H.: Farewell to			Everett on	9	183
Ambassador Bryce	1	274	Lowell, J. R. on	8	255
dinner in honor of Lord			Matthews, Brander on	8	304
Cecil, speech by Dewey	1	402	quoted on Athens	8	26
Murphy, P. F.: In Honor			quoted on democracy	6	259
of Joseph Choate	2	452	quoted on patriotism	9	111
Shackleton, Sir Ernest:			quoted on preaching	6	171
Penguins	3	208	"Republic," H. C. Spillman		
Wilson, G. T.: On Receiv-			on	3	271
ing a Loving Cup	3	419	"Republic," J. H. Wigmore		
Pilotage			on	3	406
Low on	5	139	Sumner, Charles on	3	314
Pinafore			Platt, Thomas C.		
Gilbert, William Schwenk	2	81	opposed to Roosevelt, Lodge		
Pinero, Arthur Wing			on	9	331
Drama, The	3	60	Root, Elihu on	11	410
"Iris," Barrie on	1	71	Plattsburg		
Pinkerton, Alfred S.			Wood, Leonard on	8	443
biographical note	7	333	Play		
Spirit of Odd-Fellowship	7	333	Eliot on	7	151
Pinkney, William			Epigrams on	14	396
Choate, R. on	9	103	Hole, S. R. on	2	221
Pioneer, the			Ruskin, John on	13	342
Abbott cited on	11	415	work and, Hadley on	7	210
American Pioneer, The,			Players, The, New York		
speech by F. K. Lane	8	246	Jefferson, Joseph: In Mem-		
Bryan on	11	343	ory of Edwin Booth	2	281
Roosevelt on	11	415	Matthews, Brander on	9	351
Wilson on	7	422	Playgoer's Club, The, London		
Pious Pilgrimage, The			Irving, Sir Henry: The		
Seward, William H.	3	204	Drama	2	272
Pitt, William, Earl of Chat-			Playing "Old Men" Parts		
ham			Gilbert, John	2	79
Affairs in America	10	101	Plea for Mercy, A		
biographical note	10	101	Darrow, Clarence	6	80
cited on First Continental			Plea for Republican Institu-		
Congress	1	80	tions, A		
Hoar on	9	xix	Castelar, Emilio	10	283
Hoar on	9	xxii	Plea for the Farmer, A		
Sears on	10	xxx	Lowden, Frank O.	2	351
Pitt, William			Plea for the League of Na-		
biographical note	10	156	tions, A		
cited on Constitution	1	80	Root, Elihu	3	177
cited on Ireland	10	344	Plea for the Man in the		
Danton on	8	206	Banks, A		
Griffith, Arthur, on	8	190	Hall, E. K.	4	328
Hoar on	9	xix	Pleasure		
judgment on Burns, Rose-			Russell on	7	372
bery on	9	381	Pleasures of Reading, The		
quoted on Sheridan	10	xxx1	Balfour, Arthur James	7	41
Refusal to Negotiate with			Plotnikow		
France	10	156	quoted on Russia		

GENERAL INDEX

267

	VOL.	PAGE
Plunkett, W. B. introducing McKinley	2	399
Plutarch cited by N. D. Hillis quoted on a speech by	6	162
Cassar	1	xxviii
Plymouth see also Pilgrims		
Angell, J. R. on	1	47
Lincoln, J. C. on	2	330
Seward on	3	207
Poe, Edgar Allan Matthews, Brander on	8	304
Poetry Billings, Josh on Carlyle quoted on Hoar on Lang, Andrew on Rosebery on Schiller cited on Wilson quoted on	3 9 9 6 9 9 9	245 xv xiii 232 381 129 15
Poetry and Criticism Lowell, Amy	2	360
Poincaré, Raymond Declaration of War by France Inaugural Speech at the Peace Conference introducing Foch quoted on Gambetta quoted on Wilson	12 12 12 12 12 12	42 323 445 448 205
Poland division of, Borah on New Poland, The, address by Paderewski Wilson on	12 8 12	386 333 285
Police anarchy and, Bebel on Eliot, C. W. on of N. Y., H. C. Lodge on of Philadelphia, R. Blank- enburg on	10 2 9 1	369 10 327 135
Policy of Imperialism, The Schurz, Carl	11	378
Political appointments Jefferson quoted on Madison cited on	11 11	301 301
Political economy George, Henry cited on Newman, J. P. on	8 3	271 3
Political parties see also Partisanship, Party Government Altgeld on animosity of, Webster on books and, Henry van Dyke on Bryce on Burke on Choate, Rufus on Curtis, G. W. on Franklin cited on Harrison on Jefferson cited on McAdoo, W. G. on Moore, J. B. on Munsey, F. A. on Party Harmony and Politi- cal Friendship, speech by	11 11 7 1 10 11 9 2 11 13 8 2 5	358 80 410 171 128 147 138 283 321 101 275 439 182

	VOL.	PAGE
Lodge Washington on Washington quoted on	11 11 9	432 38 195
Political Parties and Women Voters Catt, Carrie Chapman	8	70
Politicians Addams, Jane on Arnold on George, Henry on Jenks, A. F. on Rosebery on	1 8 9 2 9	19 32 218 288 331
Politics Alderman on Anecdotes of Beecher on Blankenburg on British Political Tradition, The, speech by Arthur Meighen business and, Kirby, Jr. on Business and Politics, speech by Root Debs on Depew on Eggleston on Freeman cited on Indiana in Literature and Politics, speech by Tark- ington journalism and, C. A. Dana Lamont on leaders in, Roosevelt on local, Lady Astor on Mazzini on oratory and, Dolliver on Page, T. N. on Party Harmony and Politi- cal Friendship, speech by Lodge poetry and, Wilson quoted on Prayer and Politics, speech by McKelway Taft on Women in Politics, speech by Lady Astor	1 14 13 1 2 5 3 7 1 7 3 11 6 10 11 3 11 2 3 6 12 13 13	38 23 10 131 419 76 167 114 380 127 127 331 53 97 427 17 272 xx 35 402 15 395 320 14 65 65 88
Pomerene, Atlee biographical note Ohio quoted on railroads	3 3 5	65 65 88
Pond, James Burton anecdote of Wendell Phil- lips quoted biographical note Memories of the Lyceum	12 13 13	xvi 18 18
Poor rich and, Ruskin on	13	346
Pope, Alexander Balfour on Emerson on	7 6	48 121
Pope Leo XIII Crawford, Francis Marion	9	115
Popular sovereignty Lincoln cited on Lincoln on Stephens, A. H. on	11 11 11	382 219 205
Population Clark, Champ on	1	283

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
growth in America, Bryce on	1	179	Germany on	12	2
Porter, Horace			Prayer and Politics		
biographical note	3	73	McKelway, St. Clair	2	395
Choate on	1	274	Preaching		
Clark, Champ on	14	xviii	see also Ministry, Pulpit		
France and the United States	3	105	Beecher on	1	98
Friendliness of the French	3	90	Higginson on	2	xxi
Men of Many Inventions	3	73	Magee, Bishop cited on	1	xxxiii
Sires and Sons	3	95	need for better, Freeman on	6	146
Thomas, Augustus on	3	338	Prejudice		
Tribute to General Grant	3	99	Bryan on	13	95
Trip Abroad with Depew, A.	3	80	Redfield on	7	341
Watterson quoted on	3	340	Preparation		
Woman	3	85	Epigrams on	14	398
Portland, Duke of			Vail, T. N. on	7	405
presiding at festival of Royal Gardeners' Benevolent Society	2	221	Preparedness		
Port of New York, The			Criticism and Preparedness, speech by W. S. Sims	8	380
Outerbridge, Eugene Harvey	3	16	Daniels on	1	361
Outerbridge, Eugene Harvey	5	210	German, Kitchener on	12	97
Smith, A. E. on	5	297	industrial, Roosevelt on	8	440
Portrait and Landscape Painting			National Preparedness, speech by Leonard Wood	8	440
Rosebery, Lord	3	182	Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	338
Portugal			Roosevelt on	12	109
merchants of, J. P. Newman on	3	1	Washington quoted on	8	382
navigators of, Fiske on	9	212	Presbyterian Church		
Positively Last Appearance			Wilson and, Alderman on	9	9
Morley, John	2	447	Perservation of the Union, The		
Post Office department			Choate, Rufus	11	143
Hays on	4	381	President of the United States		
Potter, Bishop			Alderman on	9	7
anecdote of (Brent)	1	152	Butler, N. M. on	8	65
Pound, Boscoe			Garfield quoted on	9	59
biographical note	6	308	Lansdowne quoted on	1	271
quoted on law	6	44	Me and the President, speech by S. Gillilan	2	85
Task of the American Lawyer, The	6	308	Ohio, the Presidency and Americanism, speech by Hedges	2	197
Pounds, John			Stephens, A. H. on	11	198
Gough on	13	198	Presidential election		
Pounds, Lewis H.			Morley, John on	2	444
Outerbridge on	3	16	of 1904, Matthews on	8	309
Poverty			President's Prelude, The		
Epigrams on	14	397	Smith, Charles Emory	3	244
Gough on	13	202	Presiding Officer, The (Intro.)		
Ouida quoted on	7	384	Butler, Nicholas Murray	6	xiii
Practical Ethics of the Physician			Press, the		
Holmes, Oliver Wendell	6	175	see also Journalism, Newspapers		
Praise			Barrie on	1	76
Holmes cited on	1	237	Burke quoted on	6	244
Prayer			Dawes, C. G. on	4	156
Bok on	13	41	freedom of		
Depew on	1	389	Evarts on	8	151
Garfield cited on	9	63	Gompers on	4	309
Mott, J. R. on	7	289	Lenine on	12	200
Opening the Assembly with Prayer, speech by Franklin	11	8	Stone, M. E. on	6	356
St. Augustine on the Lord's Prayer	10	53	influence on oratory, Doliver on	11	xviii
William II, Emperor of			influence on oratory, Macaulay quoted on	11	xviii
			of Russia, Bismarck on	10	348
			Redfield on	7	346
			Reid on	3	143
			Thorndike, A. H. on	4	xv
			Thorndike, A. H. on	12	xvi

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Press of New York, The			war, Hoover on	12	308
dinner in honor of Kos-			Program of Socialism, The		
suth, speech by Bryant	9	75	Jaurès, Jean	10	375
Price, Charles W.			Progress		
Kansas and Its Governor	3	113	Addams, Jane on	9	1
Price of Success, The			Alexander, M. W. on	8	8
De Bower, Herbert Francis	4	170	Arnold cited on	7	385
Prices			capitalism and, Nearing on	15	143
farm products and, Lowden			Chapman, J. J. on	7	104
on	2	353	Coolidge on	8	123
fixing of, Barnes on	4	48	Depew on	8	142
Prince of Peace, The			Epigrams on	14	402
Bryan, William Jennings	13	70	George, Henry on	9	238
Prince of Wales			Gladstone on	2	91
Recollections of America	1	23	Kahn on	5	59
Princeton University			Kenworthy, R. J. on	2	295
Hedges on	2	196	Kirby Jr. on	5	72
Hepburn on	2	210	Nietzsche cited on	7	385
Hibben on	2	214	Root on	8	378
Schwab, C. M.: How to			Service, the Genius of		
Succeed	5	262	Progress, speech by		
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	14	Briggs	4	87
Principles			Spalding, J. L. on	7	385
Bok on	13	39	Stoic attitude toward, Ad-		
Epigrams on	14	399	ler on	7	27
Principles of Effective Radio			Sutherland, George on	8	407
Speaking			Progress in Medicine		
Borden, Raymond C.	15	76	Butler, Nicholas Murray	1	194
Printers' Pension Corporation,			Progressive Party		
London			Convention of 1912		
Barrie, Sir James: Barrie			Addams, Jane: Speech		
Bumps Stevenson	1	73	Seconding the Nom-		
Printing			ination of Roosevelt for		
influence of, Carlyle on	7	87	President	8	1
influence on oratory, Dol-			Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	337
liver on	11	xviii	Roosevelt on	11	427
invention of printing press			Progress of the American		
Depew on	8	131	Negro		
Harrison, Frederic on	7	223	Washington, Booker Talia-		
Lincoln cited on	4	253	ferro	8	433
Private property			Progress of Wireless Tele-		
Choate quoted on	9	408	graphy, The		
Shaw on	3	216	Marconi, Guglielmo	6	274
Private Rights and Govern-			Prohibition law		
ment			Anecdotes of	14	153
Sutherland, George	8	404	effect on industrial alcohol,		
Problem of Distribution, A			Baekeland on	4	29
Hoover, Herbert C.	4	422	Garden, Mary on	2	66
Problems of the Hour			labor and, Carver on	4	124
Munsey, Frank Andrew	5	178	Nichols, W. H. on	5	201
Producers			Smith, Alfred E. on	3	239
Crisp on	11	334	Sutherland, George on	8	408
Professions, the			Wigmore, J. H. on	3	407
Advertising Profession, The,			Proletariat, the		
speech by Coolidge	4	130	A Dictatorship of the Pro-		
Bacon cited on	1	252	letariat, speech by Lenin	12	196
Barker on	6	21	Jaurès on	12	12
Business — A Profession,			World War and, Jaurès on	12	11
speech by L. D. Brandeis	4	79	Promptness		
business as a profession,			Epigrams on	14	405
Filene on	4	239	Propaganda		
defined by Brandeis	4	80	Hopkins, E. M. on	7	239
Legal Profession, The,			socialist, N. M. Butler on	8	55
speech by J. S. Wise	3	428	Property		
Professors			see also Private property		
Nicholson on	7	319	Beecher on	13	9
Profits			Butler, N. M. on	8	61
Epigrams on	14	401	Clemenceau on	10	388
use of, E. A. Filene on	4	249	Filene, E. A. on	4	239

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Lowell on	8	258	Lee, Ivy Ledbetter	5	110
Lowell on	8	265	Public opinion		
money and, W. B. Cockran			advertising and, Coolidge	4	132
on	11	354	Alderman on	1	40
ownership of, Ripley on	5	244	Barker on	6	21
Roosevelt on	11	435	Barnes on	4	60
Prosperity			Beveridge on	5	xx
Conkling, Roscoe	1	339	Borden, Sir R. L. on	8	42
Coolidge on	4	136	Choate on	1	276
economic, Edgerton on	4	195	Coolidge on	1	340
Epigrams on	14	405	De Tocqueville cited on	11	187
Organization of Prosperity,			Everett on	11	65
The, speech by Stephen			Gary on	4	295
Leacock	2	320	Jordan on	5	34
Protection and Prosperity,			Lincoln cited on	5	191
speech by T. B. Reed	11	325	Lincoln on	2	326
return of, W. W. Atter-			Lincoln quoted on	4	132
bury on	4	13	Lowell on	8	270
Roosevelt on	8	365	Matthews on	8	298
Vail, T. N. on	7	404	medicine and, Butler on	1	201
Protection			New York Stock Exchange		
Calhoun cited on	11	314	and, Otto Kahn on	5	42
Century of Protection, A,			oratory and, Reed on	8	xxi
speech by J. G. Blaine	11	307	Phillips, Wendell on	11	187
Democratic party and,			power of, W. B. Cockran	11	351
Blaine on	11	313	on	3	176
effect on England, Reed	11	326	Root on	3	319
on	7	252	Taft on	3	319
La Follette on	11	309	value of, Washington on	11	40
Washington quoted on			Wise, S. S. on	3	431
Protection and Prosperity			Public schools		
Reed, Thomas Brackett	11	325	Abbott, Lyman on	1	3
Protectionists			courses of study in, Hep-		
Cobden on	10	234	burn on	2	211
Protest Against Sentence as a			Public service		
Traitor			Cortelyou, G. B. on	4	141
Emmet, Robert	10	176	medicine and, N. M. But-		
Protestantism			ler on	1	198
American, Falconer on	8	161	Munsey, F. A. on	5	187
Burke on	10	121	Redfield on	7	343
Proudhon, Pierre Josef			Public service corporations		
Beecher on	1	93	Carver on	4	128
quoted on society	12	136	La Follette on	7	256
Provincialism			Publicity for Public Service		
Fosdick on	6	134	Corporations, speech by		
Prussia			I. L. Lee	5	110
Cobb, Irvin on	1	309	Public Speaking		
Lloyd George on	12	216	see also Address, Audience,		
oppression by, Paderewski			After-Dinner Speaking,		
on	8	334	Eloquence, Debates, Ora-		
soldiers of, Lloyd George	12	88	tory, Speeches		
on			Abbott, Lyman quoted on	1	xxxi
Public, the			Aristotle cited on	10	xxii
literature and, Gilman on	7	199	Bryan, W. J.: The Spoken		
modern business and, A. H.			Word	13	91
Thorndike on	4	xv	Business Man as a Public		
van Dyke on	7	408	Speaker, introduction by		
Public Can Secure the Rail-			Johnson	4	xix
road Service It Wants,			changes in, A. H. Thorn-		
The			dike on	1	xix
Atterbury, William Wallace	4	12	debating and, A. W. Riley		
Public health service			on	15	85
Eliot, C. W. on	7	138	Gladstone cited on	13	91
Publicity			Hoar on	9	xvi
see also Advertising			Huxley quoted on	1	xxv
Jordan on	5	34	Insull on	5	30
Kahn on	5	52	introduction by A. J.		
Publicity for Public Service			Beveridge	5	xiii
Corporations					

	VOL.	PAGE
Lowell quoted on	1	xxxiii
Platform Appearance, D. E.		
Watkins on	15	52
Principles of Effective		
Radio Speaking, R. C.		
Borden on	15	76
rules for, Hoar on	9	xviii
Sarcey cited on	1	xxxi
Sherman, S. P. on	5	284
Speaking and Speechmak-		
ing, H. M. Ayres on	15	3
Thorndike, A. H. on	1	xviii
Public utilities		
Atterbury on	4	16
Cortelyou on	1	345
Harris on	4	361
Insull on	5	28
Publishers		
Lang on	6	227
Pulpit, the		
see also Ministry, Preaching		
Bryan on	13	92
Emerson quoted on	6	163
Pulpit in Modern Life, The		
Hillis, Newell Dwight	6	162
Punctuality		
Holmes on	6	184
Puns		
Lamb cited on	7	46
Pupin, Michael		
biographical note	3	117
In Honor of Marconi	3	117
Purdy, Lawson		
Blankenburg on	1	136
Pure and Applied Science		
Lodge, Sir Oliver	5	120
Puritan, the		
see also Pilgrims, Cavalier		
and Puritan		
Angell, J. R. on	1	44
Beecher on	1	93
Bible and, Straus on	8	398
Blend of Cavalier and Puri-		
tan, speech by H. C.		
Caldwell	1	202
Curtis on	1	357
Daniel, J. W. on	9	148
Falconer on	8	154
Hoar on	8	206
Holmes, Jr. on	8	213
lectures of, Hale on	13	xii
Macaulay quoted on	3	326
Macaulay quoted on	7	132
Roosa on	3	150
Seward, W. H. on	3	204
Wilson on	7	420
Puritan and the Cavalier,		
The		
address by Henry Watter-		
son	3	375
Depew on	8	136
Puritanism		
Arnold on	8	34
Cadman, S. P. on	9	84
Canada and, Falconer on	8	155
Depew on	1	396
happiness and, Russell on	7	371
Puritanism To-day		
Kelman, John	2	290

	VOL.	PAGE
Putnam, Israel		
Watterson on	3	378
Pym, John		
Against Strafford	10	68
Smith, C. E. on	3	248
Pythagoras		
Fosdick on	6	126

Q

Qualities That Win, The		
Sumner, Charles	3	309
Quincy, Dorothy		
Holmes, O. W. on	2	226
Quincy, Josiah		
Hoar on	8	202
Quincy Jr., Josiah		
proposing toast to Mrs.		
Dickens	1	408
Welcome to Dickens	3	123
Quintilian		
Hoar on	9	xiv
Sears on	10	xxv
Quotations		
use in speeches, J. F.		
Johnson on	4	xxxii

R

Rabelais		
Hugo on	9	273
Race Problem, The		
Grady, Henry Woodfin	2	107
Radicalism		
Butler, N. M. on	8	69
Jaurès on	10	384
Munsey, F. A. on	5	184
Shaw on	3	215
Radio-broadcasting		
Borden, R. C. on	15	84
in England, Shaw on	15	157
Outerbridge on	5	210
Shaw on	3	215
Radio Broadcasting Station,		
W J Z		
Outerbridge, E. H.: The		
Port of New York	5	210
Radio Speaking		
Origin and Development of,		
R. C. Borden on	15	83
Principles of Effective Ra-		
dio Speaking, R. C.		
Borden on	15	76
Riley, A. W. on	15	97
Railroads		
see also Government Own-		
ership		
Atterbury on	4	12
electric, Fish on	4	256
Financing of Electric Rail-		
roads, speech by Harris	4	360
Half Century with a Rail-		
road, A, speech by De-		
pew	4	171
Harriman and, Kahn on	9	280
in America, Rea on	5	216
in United States, Thornton		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
on	5	344	Rectorial Addresses		
Kirby, Jr. on	5	79	Balfour, A. J.: The Pleas-		
Knott on	8	231	ures of Reading	7	41
La Follette on	7	254	Carlyle, Thomas: Inaugu-		
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	335	ral Address at Edinburgh	7	83
Roosevelt quoted on	7	256	Chamberlain, Joseph: Pa-		
Schwab on	5	279	triotism	8	93
Van Hise on	5	365	Red Cross		
Railroad Situation, The			American Red Cross, The,		
Krutttschnitt, Julius	5	83	speech by H. P. Davi-	12	313
Raise a Standard			son		
Kingsley, Darwin Pearl	2	298	Redfield, William C.		
Raising the Flag over Fort			biographical note	5	229
Sumter			Facts and Ideals	5	229
Beecher, Henry Ward	11	251	First Get the Facts	7	340
Raleigh, Sir Walter			Three Graces, The	3	135
"History of the World,"			Red Jacket		
Eggleston on	7	125	biographical note	11	56
translation of Lucan quoted	7	126	Reply to Samuel Dexter	11	56
Rea, Samuel			Redmond, John		
American Transportation	5	216	biographical note	12	30
biographical note	5	216	Ireland and the War	12	30
Reading, Lord			Reed, James A.		
Across the Flood	3	128	biographical note	8	338
Davis, J. W. on	1	368	Tolerance	8	338
dined by Lotos Club, speech			Reed, Thomas B.		
by C. E. Hughes	2	250	At the Dinner to Joseph		
dined by Lotos Club, speech			H. Choate	3	137
by Lord Reading	3	128	biographical note	11	325
In Honor of Lord Reading,			Butler on	6	xiii
speech by Hughes	2	260	cited on House of Repre-		
Reading			sentatives	1	xxiv
see also Books, Literature			counting quorum in House		
Bacon quoted on	3	xx	of Representatives, But-		
Bacon quoted on	9	135	ler on	6	xvi
Bright quoted on	4	105	Oratory Past and Present		
Carlyle on	7	88	(Intro.)	8	xiii
Carnegie on	4	105	Protection and Prosperity	11	325
Dana, J. C. on	6	63	Reform		
Emerson on	6	109	Conkling cited on	9	326
Lowell's, Curtis on	9	135	Reform Bill, The		
Pleasures of Reading, The,			Macaulay, Lord	10	226
address by Balfour	7	41	Refusal to Negotiate with		
Sherbrooke quoted on	7	216	France		
"Ready, Aye, Ready"			Pitt, William	10	156
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid	12	70	Reichstag, The, Germany		
Realism			Bebel, August: Socialism		
Ingersoll on	13	248	and Assassination	10	360
Reason			Bethmann-Hollweg, Theo-		
Bancroft on	7	56	bald von: Germany Be-		
Faith and Reason, speech			gins the War	12	33
by Inge	6	213	Bismarck, Otto von: War		
Reasons for Being a Repub-			and Armaments in Eu-	10	346
lican			rope		
Grant, Ulysses Simpson	11	297	Reid, Whitelaw		
Reciprocity			At the Dinner in His		
McKinley on	11	399	Honor	3	140
Reciprocity treaty			biographical note	3	140
Riddell on	8	350	chairman of Lotos Club		
Recollections of America			dinner to John Gilbert	2	79
Albert Edward, Prince of			Fourth of July, The	3	145
Wales	1	23	introducing W. S. Gilbert		
Reconstruction			and Sir Arthur Sullivan	2	81
Chemist and Reconstruction,			introducing H. M. Stanley	3	280
The, speech by Nichols	5	198	Reign of the Common People,		
France in the Reconstruc-			The		
tion Period, speech by			Beecher, Henry Ward	13	1
Bedford	4	72	Rejection of Napoleon's Over-		
Vanderlip on	5	350	tures		

	VOL.	PAGE
Fox, Charles James	10	169
Relation of Literature to Advertising, The		
Opdycke, John Baker	5	207
Religion		
see also Christianity, Theology		
Abbott, Lyman on	1	9
American colonists and,		
Burke on	10	120
Axson, Stockton on	7	39
Behel on	10	363
Birrell, Augustine, on	1	117
Bok, Edward on	13	40
Bryan on	13	70
Carlyle cited on	7	311
Clay, Henry on	11	141
Drummond, Henry on	7	119
Epigrams on	14	407
Gibbons, Cardinal on	7	192
in America, Bryce quoted on	8	161
in America, De Tocqueville quoted on	8	161
Jewish, Henry George on	9	234
Jewish, Vance on	13	400
liberty of, Evarts on	8	151
Marshall, T. R. on	8	291
Masonry and, J. F. Newton on	7	308
Mazzini on	10	272
Montesquieu cited on	7	185
Nature and the Religious		
Mood, speech by Adler	7	30
Newman and, Birrell on	9	40
of Garfield, Blaine on	9	63
of the Pilgrims, John Keelman on	2	291
of the Puritan, H. C. Caldwell on	1	204
of the Scotch, Carnegie on	1	218
People in Art, Government, and Religion, The, speech by Bancroft	7	55
personal, Inge on	6	213
religious liberty, Angell on	1	47
religious tolerance, Coolidge on	8	124
Sherman, S. P. on	5	290
Supremacy of the Catholic Religion, address by Cardinal Gibbons	7	183
Swift quoted on	7	39
tolerance in, Webster on	3	383
tolerance of, J. A. Reed on	8	340
Tolstoi cited on	13	71
Washington on	11	40
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	29
Wu Ting-Fang on	13	439
Religion and Commerce		
Black, Hugh	1	126
Religious Freedom		
Beecher, Henry Ward	1	87
Remarkable Climate, A		
Grant, Ulysses Simpson	2	129
Rembrandt		
Smith, F. H. on	3	250
Reminiscence of the War, A		
Sherman, William Tecumseh	3	228

	VOL.	PAGE
Renan, Joseph Ernest		
cited on the mind	7	79
"Histoire d'Israel," Lang on	6	231
Mathews, Brander on	8	304
quoted by S. S. Wise	3	435
quoted on great deeds	8	307
Reparations		
Baruch, B. M. on	4	67
Clemenceau on	12	333
Dawes Plan, The, speech by O. D. Young	5	405
Lamont, T. W. on	5	101
M'Kenna, R. on	5	149
Smuts, J. C. on	8	388
Repeal of the Union, The		
O'Connell, Daniel	10	260
Repplier, Agnes		
"Repeal of Reticence" cited	6	143
Representatives		
Marshall, T. R. on	8	291
Reply to Samuel Dexter		
Red Jacket	11	56
Reply to Hayne		
Webster, Daniel	11	74
Reply to Lincoln		
Douglas, Stephen Arnold	11	175
Republic, the		
see also Government		
Central Ideas of the Republic, speech by Lincoln	2	325
French, Gambetta on	10	291
Mayer on	6	282
Spanish, Castelar on	10	287
Republican Banquet, Chicago		
Lincoln, Abraham: Central Ideas of the Republic	2	325
Republican Club, New York		
Moore, J. B.: American Ideals	2	438
Republican Conventions		
Chicago, 1880		
Conkling, Roscoe: Nominating General Grant for a Third Term	11	268
Garfield, J. A.: speech nominating Sherman for President	11	273
Cincinnati, 1876		
Ingersoll, Robert G.: Blaine, the Plumed Knight	11	292
Massachusetts, 1908		
Lodge, Henry Cabot: Party Harmony and Political Friendship	11	402
Republicanism		
Jenks, A. F. on	2	289
Republican party		
and the negro, S. J. Tilden on	11	261
birth of, J. A. Garfield on	11	274
Conkling on	11	260
Crisp on	11	336
Lincoln on	11	220
Lodge on	11	406
Munsey, F. A.	5	182
Platform of 1896, A. B. Hepburn on	2	210

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Porter, Horace on	3	85	on	4	194
Reasons for Being a Re-			Reunion Address		
publican, speech by U.			Ingersoll, Robert G.	11	281
S. Grant	11	297	Rewards		
Reed, T. B. on	3	xiii	Bok on	13	37
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	331	Epigrams on	14	409
Root, E. on	3	174	Wesley on	10	91
Seward, W. H. on	11	173	Reynolds, George McClelland		
slogan quoted by W. H.			biographical note	5	237
Seward	11	174	Unleashing Business for		
tariff and, La Follette on	7	252	War	5	237
Tilden, S. J. on	11	260	Reynolds, Sir Joshua		
type of leader, Ingersoll on	11	292	Macaulay on	10	133
Republic That Never Re-			Rhode Island		
treats, The			Adams, J. Q. on	2	45
Beveridge, Albert J.	1	111	Rhodes, J. Ford		
Repudiation			quoted on a personal God	8	162
New England and, Beecher			Rhondaa, Lady		
on	1	96	Against the Leisured		
Research			Woman	15	160
Age of Research, The, speech			biographical note	15	156
by Gladstone	2	88	Shaw on	15	160
in industry, F. E. White on	5	384	Rich, the		
Redfield, W. C. on	7	341	see also Capital, Wealth and		
Respect the Flag			poor, Ruskin on	13	346
Owsley, Alvin	8	331	Conwell on	13	152
Responsibilities			idle, Brander Matthews on	8	298
American Bankers' Respon-			George, Henry on	9	239
sibility, speech by T. W.			Richelieu		
Lamont	5	93	cited by S. S. Wise	3	434
Social Responsibilities,			Riddell, William Renwick		
speech by Gough	13	195	Canada	8	345
parental, J. H. Wigmore on	3	406	Righteousness		
Return of the Flags			Hibben, John Grier	2	213
Wallace, Lew	8	424	Right of the People to Rule,		
Return of the Native, The			The		
Lowell, James Russell	2	376	Roosevelt, Theodore	11	426
Revenue			Riley, Arthur W.		
see also Taxes, Tariff			Debate Club, A	15	103
Burke on	10	127	Debating	15	85
Calkoun on	11	109	Riley, James Whitcomb		
Depew, C. M. on	1	382	Beveridge, A. J. on	5	xv
Revere, Paul			introduced by Mark Twain	13	333
Everett on	11	60	Pond, J. B. on	13	331
Reversion tax			Ripley, William Z.		
Lloyd George on	10	401	biographical note	5	244
Revolutionary War			Control of Corporations	5	244
Burke quoted on	8	141	White Man's Burden, The	5	248
Burke quoted on	8	147	Rise and Fall of the Mus-		
Davis, J. W. on	1	365	tache, The		
Eggleston, Edward on	7	127	Burdette, Robert Jones	13	104
Evarts, W. M. on	8	147	Robbins, Sir Alfred		
Everett on	11	60	Freemasonry in England		
Fellows, J. R. on	2	40	and America	7	352
Jews in, Straus on	8	399	Robert College, Constantinople		
Lecky on, Eggleston on	7	133	Vanderlip, F. A. on	5	355
Matthews, Brander on	8	307	Roberts, Lord		
Paine quoted on	9	152	Borden, R. L. on	1	141
Robbins on	7	354	Robespierre		
settlement of Canada dur-			Against Capital Punish-		
ing, Riddell on	8	253	ment	10	209
Simon on	3	233	biographical note	10	209
Washington quoted on	9	155	Festival of the Supreme		
Williams, J. S. on	9	450	Being	10	218
Revolution of 1893, The			Roosevelt on	11	436
Stone, Melville Elijah	6	355	Rosebery, Lord on	3	184
Revolutions			Universal Suffrage	10	212
economic, Carver on	4	114	Robertson, Dr. George Croom		
MacDonald, Ramsay quoted			quoted on Burns	9	378

GENERAL INDEX

275

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Robinson, James Harvey			and Monroe Doctrine, Taft		
quoted on an open mind	6	247	on	12	372
Robinson, John			anecdote of (Kate Douglas		
Bacheller, Irving on	1	52	Wiggin)	3	397
Eliot, C. W. on	2	15	biographical note	8	362
letter quoted	2	20	biographical note	11	415
letter to the Pilgrims			business reform of, E. H.		
quoted	1	359	Gary on	4	294
quoted by Hoar	8	205	Butler, N. M. on	8	66
quoted by Charles Sumner	3	311	cable to Dewey quoted	9	329
Robinson, Walter			Choate on	1	271
Rules for Speakers	15	74	cited by Alderman	9	19
Robinson, William			cited on history of War		
quoted on the Bible	2	290	of 1812	9	323
Rochambeau			criticism of, Lodge on	9	343
anecdote of (Depew)	1	398	Depew on	1	376
in Hayti, Phillips on	13	315	Fish, S. on	4	261
Rochefoucauld, Marquis de la			Hay, John on	2	180
quoted on human nature	1	374	Hollander as an American,		
Rockefeller, John Davison			The	3	154
Debs on	7	113	Johnson, J. F. on	4	xxxv
Rockefeller, Jr., John Davi-			Jordan on	5	33
son			Lodge, H. C. on	11	404
biographical note	5	250	National Duty and Inter-		
Personal Relation in In-			national Ideals	12	108
dustry, The	5	250	poisoned against Harriman,		
Rocking-Chairs and Respect			Kahn on	9	291
for Law			quoted by G. B. Cortelyou	1	343
Root, Elihu	3	175	quoted by O. S. Straus	8	402
Rodin, Auguste			quoted on Americanism	3	297
King, W. L. M. on	8	227	quoted on duties	7	254
Rogers, Will			quoted on F. K. Lane	1	344
Education and Wealth	3	147	quoted on Interstate Com-		
Prince of Wales on	1	24	merce Law	7	256
Roman Catholic religion			quoted on "league of peace"	9	26
see Catholic religion			quoted on Monroe Doctrine	1	401
Roman Emperors			Right of the People to Rule,		
Adler, Felix on	7	14	The	11	426
De Quincey cited on	13	397	Seligman on	15	127
Roman Empire			Speech Seconding Nomina-		
Bancroft on	7	69	tion of Roosevelt for		
Depew, C. M. on	1	384	President, 1912, Jane		
Macaulay on, Vance on	13	399	Addams	8	1
Rome			Straus, O. S. on	3	297
Butler, N. M. on	8	58	Strenuous Life, The	8	362
Everett on	9	182	Roosevelt Pilgrimage, The		
Dryden quoted on	10	308	Straus, Oscar Solomon	8	401
Gladstone on	10	308	Root, Elihu		
Kipling on	2	307	American Ideals During the		
Mazzini on	10	274	Past Half-Century	8	373
oratory of, Sears on	10	xxiii	At a Luncheon Given by		
Stephens, A. H. on	11	201	General Brusiloff	3	165
Rome and Italy			biographical note	11	408
Cavour, Count Camillo			Boss Rule	11	408
Benso di	10	277	Bryce, James on	1	178
Roosa, D. B. St. John			Bush on	1	135
introducing Theodore Roose-			Business and Politics	3	167
velt	3	154	cited by C. W. Eliot	2	9
Salt of the Earth, The	3	149	cited by Murphy	2	454
Roosevelt, Robert B.			Depew, C. M. on	1	376
introducing van Dyke	3	363	Ford, Simeon on	2	58
Roosevelt, Theodore			Home of the Oneidas, The	3	159
Address at State Fair of			Human Freedom	3	162
Minnesota	11	415	introducing J. B. Coghlan	1	324
address by Henry C. Lodge	9	319	introducing Henry Watter-		
administration of, H. C.			son	3	375
Lodge on	9	333	Lodge, H. C. on	9	334
Alderman on	9	14	Plea for the League of Na-		
Alderman on	9	30	tions, A	3	177

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
quoted on democracy	6	30	Royal Corn, The		
quoted on disarmament	12	405	Oglesby, Richard	3	6
quoted on League of Nations	6	30	Royal Court of Justice		
Rocking-Chairs and Respect for Law	3	175	Davis, J. W. on	6	88
Seventy-fifth Anniversary of the Century Club	7	365	Royal Gardeners' Benevolent Society, London		
South American affection for, Bryce on	1	170	Hole, S. R.: My Garden	2	221
Stetson on	9	398	Royal Society of St. George		
Thomas, Augustus on	3	342	Kipling, Rudyard: The Strength of England	2	307
Union League Club of Philadelphia, reception in honor of	3	167	Rubber		
War and Discussion, The	12	256	Howard on	5	5
Wise, S. S. on	3	435	Rubaiyat, the		
Rose, A. McGregor			see Omar Khayyám	2	181
see A. M. R. Gordon			Rumania		
Rosebery, Lord			Gladstone on	10	301
biographical note	9	375	Poincaré	12	325
cited on Lord Cromer	3	193	Run on the Banker, A		
Portrait and Landscape			Ford, Simeon	2	55
Painting	3	182	Rules for Speakers		
quoted on patriotism	3	96	Robinson, Walter	15	74
Robert Burns	9	375	Rush-Bagehot treaty		
Rosen, Baron			Taft on	3	319
Russia	3	188	Buskin, John		
Rosen, Harry			address by Newell D. Hillis	9	251
Spillman, H. C. on	5	320	biographical note	13	339
Rotary Club			Carlyle quoted on	9	251
Harding, W. G.: Citizenship	2	163	cited on teaching	6	174
Sherman, Stuart: To Business Men Only	5	284	cited on wealth	9	253
Spillman, H. C.: Doing Unto Others	3	271	Matthews, Brander on	8	304
Rothschilds, the			quoted on happiness	9	253
Waterloo and, Hart on	4	371	Work	13	339
wealth of, Vance on	13	415	Russell, Bertrand		
Rough Riders			biographical note	7	370
Lodge, H. C. on	9	330	cited by Amy Lowell	2	363
Rousseau, Jean Jacques			cited on science	6	257
Baldwin on	4	40	How to be Free and Happy	7	370
Hugo on	9	272	Russell, Lord John		
influence on Jefferson, J. S. Williams on	9	452	Gladstone on	10	300
Rowe, Bishop			Hoar on	9	xvi
anecdote of (Hudson Stuck)	3	302	Russell, Horace		
Rowland, Professor Henry Augustus			introducing General Sherman	3	228
anecdote of (Pupin)	3	118	introducing T. D. Talmage	3	324
Royal Academy, London			introducing J. H. Twichell	3	355
Gladstone, W. E.: The Age of Research	2	88	introducing O. E. Wolcott	3	438
Huxley, T. H.: Science and Art	2	266	Russia		
Palmerston, Lord: Illusions Created by Art	3	39	address by Baron Rosen	3	188
Pinero, Arthur W.: The Drama	3	60	America and, Brusiloff on	3	162
Rosebery, Lord: Portrait and Landscape Painting			Austria and, Cavour on	10	280
Stephen, Sir Leslie: The Critic	3	288	Barnes on	4	51
Sullivan, Sir Arthur: Music	3	307	Bethmann-Hollweg on	12	34
Tyndall, John: Art and Science	3	361	Bismarck on	10	348
			Briand on	12	427
			Bulgaria and, Bismarck on	10	357
			Churchill on	8	107
			Gladstone on	10	300
			Gompers on	12	290
			Hoover on	4	412
			Jews in, Cardinal Manning		
			on	7	266
			Lenine and, Depew on	1	383
			Korniloff on	12	191
			Lamont, T. W. on	5	99
			Lloyd George on	12	85
			Lloyd George on	12	175
			Nearing on	15	153
			Seligman on	15	149

	VOL.	PAGE
Plotnikow quoted on	6	254
Root on	3	159
Root on	3	166
Smuts, Jan C. on	8	391
socialism in, Nearing on	15	146
socialism in, Seligman on	15	146
trade with, Baruch on	4	65
Viviani on	12	47
Wilson on	12	211
Wilson on	12	282
Wilson on	12	299
World War and, J. Jaurès on	12	8
Russia Enters the War		
Nicholas II, Czar of Russia	12	67
Russian Revolution, The		
addresses by Kerensky, Korniloff, Lenine, Trotsky	12	187
Carver on	4	114
Lloyd George on	12	218
Nearing on	15	146
Russian War Mission, The		
Marshall, Thomas Riley	2	409
Russo-Japanese War		
Roosevelt and, Depew on	1	377
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	335
Ryan, Chief Justice		
cited by La Follette	7	257
Ryerson, Reverend Dr. Egerson		
quoted on education	8	168

S

Sabbath, the		
amusements of, Gough on	13	199
George, Henry on	9	240
Scotch and, MacLaren on	13	430
Sacrifice		
Bryan on	13	79
Sagasta (Spanish minister)		
Castelar on	10	283
Sage, Russell		
Choate and, Stetson on	9	408
Saint Andrew and Saint Mark		
Clemens, Samuel Langhorne (Mark Twain)	1	287
St. Andrew's Golf Club, New York		
Carnegie on	1	213
St. Andrew's Society, New York		
Carnegie, Andrew: The Scotch-American	1	216
St. Augustine		
account of	10	52
On the Lord's Prayer	10	53
St. Bernard		
account of	10	56
Why Another Crusade?	10	56
Sainte-Beuve, Charles Augustin		
Balfour on	7	45
quoted on authors	8	63
St. Domingo		
see Haiti		
St. Francis		

account of	10	58
Brent on	6	32
Sermon to the Birds	10	58
St. Louis, Missouri		
La Follette on	7	256
St. Paul		
Beveridge on	5	xiii
Garfield cited on	9	63
To the Men of Athens on Mars' Hill	10	29
St. Paul's cathedral, London		
design of dome, Gilbert on	6	154
Gilbert on	6	148
Turner quoted on	6	149
St. Peter's cathedral, Rome		
Hillis on	9	259
Salesmanship		
see also Advertising		
Epigrams on	14	410
Harris on	4	362
Johnson, J. F. on	4	xix
Jordan on	5	32
public speaking and, A. H. Thorndike on	4	xiv
Redfield, W. C. on	5	234
Snyder, Ora on	5	302
Spillman, H. C. on	3	275
Spillman, H. C. on	5	312
Wiers on	5	394
Salesmanship and Advertising		
Woodbridge, C. K.	5	396
Sales Representative of John Bull and Co., A		
Howard, Sir Esme	5	i
Salisbury, Lord		
Abandonment of General Gordon	10	322
Altgeld on	11	360
biographical note	10	322
cited on duty of British government	1	258
cited on socialism	8	52
cited on socialism	11	360
cited on the Constitution	1	220
Depew on	1	404
Disraeli on	10	314
Gladstone on	10	301
Kitchener in Africa	3	191
quoted on General Gordon	10	324
Sallust		
Hoar on	9	xix
Salt of the Earth, The		
Roosa, D. B. St. John	3	149
Salvini Tommaso		
banquet in his honor, speech by Collyer	1	331
Sampson, William Thomas		
dined by citizens of Boston	3	196
Mathews, Brander on	8	306
Victory in Superior Numbers	3	196
Sanders, Thomas		
telephone and, Thayer on	5	325
Sandwich Islands, The		
address by Clemens, Samuel Langhorne	13	133
Clark on	11	368

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Santangel, Luis			On Being Awarded a Bronze		
Castelar quoted on	8	395	Tablet	5	274
Straus on	8	396	Spillman, H. C. on	3	275
Santiago, battle of			Thorndike, A. H. on	4	xvii
Lodge on	9	330	Science		
Sampson, W. T. on	3	196	America and, Lamont on	5	105
Sarcey, Francisque			American, Eliot on	7	156
cited on Legouvé	1	xxviii	Art and Science, speech by		
cited on public speaking	1	xxx1	Tyndall	3	361
Saturday Night Club, New			Balfour on	7	49
York			Bryan on	13	77
Field, D. D.: Early Con-			capitalism and, Seligman on	15	126
necticut	2	45	Carnegie on	4	107
Savonarola			Chapman quoted on	6	258
Freeman on	6	144	Chesterton quoted on	6	258
Hillis, N. D. on	6	168	consolidation of sciences,		
Sears on	10	xxvii	Hadley on	7	208
Saxon race			Fifth Estate, The, speech		
see also Anglo-Saxons			by A. D. Little	6	244
Emerson on	2	23	Franklin and, Little on	6	248
Phillips, Wendell on	13	296	Haldane cited on	6	257
Scattered Nation, The			Huxley quoted on	6	224
Vance, Zebulon Baird	13	396	industry and, F. E. White		
Schiller, Johann Christoph			on	5	385
Friedrich von			medicine and, Zinsser on	6	404
Bebel on	10	369	labor and, Ashfield on	4	8
cited on poets	9	129	Pound on	6	319
Scholarship			Pure and Applied Science,		
Address by A. A. Lowell	7	259	speech by Lodge	5	120
Alderman on	1	41	Redfield on	7	341
American Scholar, The, ad-			religion and, Inge on	6	218
dress by Emerson	6	104	Russell cited on	6	257
law and, Cardozo on	6	39	Stone, H. F. on	6	348
School, the			teaching of, Eliot on	7	139
see also Education			war and, Churchill on	8	108
Alderman on	1	40	Wiggam quoted on	6	246
American, Champ Clark on	1	284	Wiggam quoted on	6	256
Anecdotes of	14	113	Wiggam quoted on	6	258
Barker on	6	21	Science and Art		
Bryce cited on	1	41	Huxley, Thomas Henry	2	266
Dana, J. C. on	6	63	Science and the Human Factor		
in America, Falconer on	8	167	Bondfield, Margaret	4	74
Ingersoll on	11	286	Scientist's View of the Med-		
Vincent on	6	369	ical Center, A		
Schoolmasters			Zinsser, Hans	6	402
Billings, Josh on	13	374	Scipio Africanus Minor		
Lamb cited on	1	36	Sears on	10	xxiv
Schopenhauer, Arthur			Scotch, the		
cited on women	6	16	Anecdotes of	14	215
Hillis on	6	167	Ian MacLaren on	13	423
Schurz, Carl			Smith, Sydney quoted on	13	423
biographical note	11	378	Scotch-American, The		
General Sherman	9	386	Carnegie, Andrew	1	216
Policy of Imperialism, The	11	378	Scotland		
Old World and the New,			Carnegie on	1	217
The	3	199	Porter on	3	83
Schwab, Charles M.			Scotland and Holland		
Andrew Carnegie—His Meth-			Carnegie, Andrew	1	211
ods with His Men	9	380	Scott, Colonel		
anecdote of (Schwab)	5	274	Depew on	4	173
biographical note	5	262	Scott, Benjamin		
cited on Salesmanship	3	275	introducing H. W. Beecher	13	1
Cobb, Irvin, on	1	321	Scott, Sir Gilbert		
dined by Chamber of Com-			introducing Gladstone	2	88
merce of New York	5	274	Scott, Thomas		
How to Succeed	5	262	Newman, Cardinal on	7	296
In Honor of Charles M.			Scott, Sir Walter		
Schwab, speech by D. P.			Bancroft on	7	57
Kingsley	5	62	Bancroft on	7	63

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Birrell on	1	119	Self-government		
cited on Dr. Johnson's			Beecher on	13	13
poems	1	124	Bryan on	1	159
cited on gas	6	201	Chapman, J. J. on	7	108
Eggleston on	7	131	Self-help		
Mill, John Stuart, cited			Epigrams on	14	412
on	7	131	Self-reliance		
prophecy of the telephone,			Thorndike, E. L. on	7	391
Daniels on	1	362	Self-sacrifice		
Scott, General Winfield			Chapman on	7	105
anecdote of (Twichell)	3	359	Hoover on	12	306
Blaine, J. G. on	9	58	Self-trust		
cited by John Bright	10	258	Emerson on	6	114
Scottish Traits			Seligman, E. R. A.		
Watson, John	13	423	Capitalism vs. Socialism	15	117
Scout movement			Semicentennial of the French		
Barker on	6	21	Republic		
"Scrap of Paper"			Millerand, President	12	447
Gary, E. H. on	4	292	Senate of the United States		
Lloyd George on	12	80	addresses in, Butler on	6	xvii
Seasickness			Borah, W. E.: The League		
Porter on	3	81	of Nations	12	383
Seager, Alan			Calhoun, J. C.: Last		
quoted by Eliot	7	149	Speech: Slavery	11	105
Sears, Lorenzo			Clay, Henry: On the Com-		
After-Dinner Speaking			promise of 1850	11	128
(Intro.)	3	xv	Davis, Jefferson: On With-		
History of Oratory, The			drawal from the Union	11	190
(Intro.)	10	xvii	Debs on	7	114
Sebastopol			Dolliver, J. P.: The Amer-		
Douglas quoted on	9	428	ican Occupation of the		
Lincoln quoted on	9	428	Philippines	11	384
Secession			Hoar, G. F.: Subjugation		
address by Alexander Ham-			of the Philippines In-		
ilton Stephens	11	196	iquitous	11	388
Calhoun on	11	119	Ingalls, J. J.: Eulogy on		
Humphreys, B. G. on	8	219	Benjamin Hill	9	276
right of, Jefferson Davis			Ishii, Viscount: To the		
on	11	191	United States Senate	12	253
Stephens, A. H. on	11	197	Marshall, T. R.: Addresses		
Second Birth, The			before the Senate	2	406
Miller, Henry Russell	8	311	Marshall, T. R.: Farewell		
Second Inaugural Address			to the Senate	8	290
Lincoln, Abraham	11	248	Reed, James A.: Tolerance	8	338
Seconding the Nomination of			resolution on the League		
Roosevelt for President,			of Nations, Taft on	12	373
1912			Sumner, Charles: The		
Addams, Jane	8	1	Crime Against Kansas	11	154
Second Joint Debate at Free-			Sumner on	3	309
port			Taft on	3	322
Lincoln, Abraham	11	235	Webster, D.: Reply to		
Secret orders			Hayne	11	74
Newton, J. F. on	7	308	Webster on	11	78
Sectionalism			Seneca		
Alderman on	1	27	cited on suicide	7	27
Lincoln on	11	217	Sense, Common and Pre-		
Matthews, Brander on	8	308	ferred		
Sedan, battle of			Bacheller, Irving	1	55
Sampson, W. T. on	3	196	Sentiment		
Seidl, Anton			among the Scotch, Ian Mac-		
Ingersoll on	2	271	laren on	13	433
Seldon, John			Choate on	1	276
quoted on custom and law	9	151	Serbia		
Selective Service Boards			Germany and, Bethmann-		
McAdoo on	8	277	Hollweg on	12	34
Self-control			Jaurès on	12	7
Bok on	13	40	Lloyd George on	12	83
Self-education			Viviani on	12	46
Newman, Cardinal, on	7	301	Wilson on	12	285

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Sermon on the Mount			vorite, Lodge on	9	339
Beveridge on	5	xiii	Matthews, Brander on	8	304
Sermons			Shakespeare-Bacon controversy		
see also Preaching, Ministry			anecdote on (E. O. Wolcott)	3	438
advice on, J. F. Johnson	4	xxi	Ingersoll on	13	250
on	2	xx	Shakespeare's Birthday Memorial		
Herbert, George, quoted on	8	xviii	Davis, John William	1	370
Reed, T. B. on	10	58	Shall We Commit Suicide?		
Sermon to the Birds			Churchill, Winston Spencer	8	103
St. Francis			Shantung		
Service			Borah on	12	386
Brent on	1	157	Shaw, George Bernard		
Bryan on	13	87	Barrie on	1	69
business and, Filene on	4	248	chairman of Rhondda-Chesterton debate	15	157
business and, Grant on	4	314	"Man and Superman," Ashfield on	4	8
Eliot on	7	149	On His Seventieth Birthday	3	212
Epigrams on	14	415	quoted on Golden Rule	3	274
Geddes on	7	179	quoted on service	5	208
Harding, W. G., quoted on	4	377	Shaw, Henry Wheeler (Josh Billings)		
Hedges on	2	197	biographical note	13	363
Lee, I. L. on	5	112	Milk (lecture)	13	363
Ruskin on	13	353	Pond, J. B. on	13	329
Shaw quoted on	5	208	quoted on poetry	3	245
Service, the Genius of Progress			quoted on wisdom	1	252
Briggs, George Waverley	4	87	Shay's Rebellion		
Serving Your Country			Williams, John S. on	9	450
Goethals, George Washington	8	181	Shee, Sir Morton Archer		
Seven Days' battle			epigram on (Sir Gilbert Scott)	2	88
Holmes, Jr. on	8	211	Shelley, Percy Bysshe		
Seventy-fifth Anniversary of the Century Club			Hunt, Leigh cited on	9	251
Root, Elihu	7	365	Matthews, Brander on	8	304
Seward, William Henry			quoted by Sarah Grand	2	127
biographical note	11	165	Sherbrooke, Lord		
Blaine on	9	56	cited by Lowell	8	271
Irrepressible Conflict, The	11	165	quoted on reading	7	216
letter from Lincoln quoted	9	433	Sheridan, General Philip		
letter to Adams, Watterson			anecdote of (J. B. Gordon)	13	190
on	9	434	Cobb, Irvin on	1	317
Pious Pilgrimage, The	3	204	Sheridan, Richard Brinsley		
quoted on policy of government	9	432	Against Warren Hastings	10	139
Taft on	12	371	biographical note	10	139
Watterson on	9	431	Byron quoted on	10	xxxi
Shackleton, Sir Ernest			Pitt quoted on	10	xxxi
Penguins	3	208	peroration on Warren Hastings, Hoar on	9	xxii
Shaftesbury, Earl of			Sears on	10	xxxi
cited on Charles Spurgeon	6	170	Sherman, John		
quoted on Jews in Russia	7	267	Nominating Sherman for President, speech by	11	273
Shakespeare			Garfield		
address by Robert Green	13	241	Sherman Law		
Ingersoll	1	28	Van Hise on	5	364
Alderman on	7	62	Sherman, Stuart Pratt		
Bancroft on	9	377	biographical note	5	284
Burns and, Rosebery on	9	136	To Business Men Only	5	284
Emerson, Charles, quoted on	9	136	Sherman, William Tecumseh		
"Hamlet," Harrison cited on	9	260	Army and Navy, The	3	223
Hoar on	9	xxii	cited on Grant	9	201
Holmes, Jr., O. W. on	2	237	dinner in honor of his birthday	3	373
Ingersoll, R. G. on	2	269	General Sherman, speech by Carl Schurz	9	386
journalist's need of, C. A. Dana on	6	57	Grady, H. W. on	2	101
Lowell, Amy on	2	361	Grant and, Porter on	3	102
Lowell, J. R. cited on	4	106			
"Macbeth" Roosevelt's fa-					

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
March to the Sea, Lew			Lincoln quoted on	15	132
Wallace on	8	430	Slavery in America		
Porter on	3	98	see also Abolition		
Reminiscence of the War,			Abbott, Lyman on	1	2
A	3	228	Bright, John on	10	249
Shiloh, battle of			Brooks, Phillips	9	72
Lew Wallace on	8	430	Burke on	10	121
Shipping			Choate, J. H. on	1	276
Schwab on	5	279	Choate, Rufus on	11	147
Ship Purchase Act			Clay on	11	129
Sutherland on	8	414	Davis on	11	194
Shop-keeping			Douglas on	11	177
Matthews on	8	295	Garrison on	11	184
Short selling			Gough, J. B. on	13	196
Kahn, Otto on	5	45	Last Speech: Slavery,		
Siddons, Mrs.			speech by John C. Cal-		
Macaulay on	10	133	houn	11	105
Sidgwick, Henry			Lincoln on	2	326
anecdote of (Cardozo)	6	39	Lincoln on	11	209
Sieyès, Abbé			Lincoln on	11	219
quoted on Napoleon	9	220	Lincoln on	11	228
Sigourney, Lydia H.			Lincoln on	11	236
Bryant on	1	166	Lowell and, Curtis on	9	129
Silliman, Benjamin D.			Seward, W. H. on	11	169
dined by the Bar of New			Stephens, A. H. on	11	203
York and Brooklyn	1	348	Sumner on	11	158
introducing Henry Ward			Thomas, Augustus on	3	348
Beecher	1	92	Washington and, Jane Ad-		
introducing Edward Everett			dams on	1	19
Hale	2	141	Watterson, Henry on	9	423
introducing Rutherford B.			Wilson on	7	431
Hayes	2	185	Sloane, W. M.		
introducing William Te-			introducing H. F. Osborn	9	366
cumseh Sherman	3	223	Smith, Alfred Emanuel		
Talmage on	3	328	anecdote of (Darlington)	6	68
Silver standard			biographical note	3	237
Cleveland and, Depew on	1	374	biographical note	5	294
Simon, Sir John			Business Administration, A	5	294
cited by Beck	1	80	dined by Lotos Club	3	237
Toast to "His Excellency,			Governorship of New York,		
the American Ambassa-			The	3	237
dor"	3	233	Outerbridge on	3	16
Simplicity			Villard on	15	120
True and False Simplicity,			Smith, Charles Emory		
speech by Fénelon	10	85	introducing Benjamin Har-		
Simpson, Carnegie			rison	2	169
"The Fact of Christ" cited	13	80	President's Prelude, The	3	244
Sims, William Sowden			Smith, Charles Stewart		
biographical note	8	380	introducing W. M. Evarts	2	28
Criticism and Preparedness	8	380	introducing Horace Porter	3	90
Sincerity			Smith, F. Hopkinson		
Epigrams on	14	416	Holland To-day	3	249
Sinners in the Hands of an			"Minor Prophets," J. R.		
Angry God			Mott on	7	296
Edwards, Jonathan	10	94	Smith, Captain John		
Sir Christopher Wren			Grady, H. W. on	2	98
Gilbert, Cass	6	148	Smith, "Raccoon" John		
Sires and Sons			Clark, Champ on	14	xviii
Porter, Horace	3	95	Smith, Sydney		
Sisters of Charity			"Fate cannot harm me: I		
Gibbons, Cardinal on	7	188	have dined to-day,"		
Skinner, Otis			quoted	2	286
toastmaster at dinner of			quoted on argument	5	189
Society of Arts and Sci-			quoted on Scotch humor	13	423
ences	1	105	Smith and So Forth		
Slavery			Cox, Samuel Sullivan	1	352
Bagehot cited on	6	251	Smuts, Jan C.		
Fosdick on	6	128	biographical note	3	254
Industrial, Nearing on	15	134	biographical note	8	387

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
British Commonwealth of			Society for Ethical Culture		
Nations, The	3	254	Adler, Felix; Marcus Aurelius	7	14
cited by Davis	8	387	Wu Ting-Fang: The Teachings of Confucius	13	437
dined by members of	3	254	Society of Arts and Sciences		
Houses of Parliament	8	387	Belasco, David: Forty Years a Theatrical Producer	1	105
Peace and Empire			Society of Authors, London		
Snyder, Ora	5	302	Wiggin, Kate Douglas: A Speech in Rhyme	3	398
Woman Employer, The			Society of the Sons of Oneida		
Social democracy	10	361	Root, Elihu: The Home of the Oneidas	3	159
Bebel on	10	377	Socrates		
Liebkecht quoted on			account of	10	9
Socialism			cited by Matthew Arnold	8	32
Altgeld, J. P. on	10	359	cited on an unexamined life	7	78
Blanqui quoted on	10	375	Golden Rule and, Spillman on	3	273
Butler, N. M. on	8	55	On His Condemnation to Death	10	10
Capitalism vs. Socialism			Shaw on	15	168
Seligman-Nearing debate on	15	119	Sumner, Charles on	3	314
Democracy vs. Socialism, speech by Clemenceau	10	386	Soil, the		
Depew, C. M. on	8	138	see also Agriculture, Land		
Filene, E. A. on	4	238	Leech, Harper quoted on	2	357
German, Bryce cited on	8	308	Soissons		
Gompers and, Macy on	5	164	Americans at, H. R. Miller on	2	427
Hammond, J. H. on	4	354	Soldier, the		
Hammond, Lamont quoted on	15	121	Addams, Jane on	1	17
Holmes, Jr. on	2	231	Anecdotes of	14	85
Kirby, Jr., J. on	5	74	Miller, H. R. on	8	311
Lenine on	12	197	American Soldier, The, speech by Wheeler	3	391
Lowell on	8	271	Debs on	7	113
Nearing on	15	131	Soldiers' Bonus, The		
Program of Socialism, The, speech by Jaurès	10	375	McAdoo, William Gibbs	8	273
Russell on	7	381	Solicitors		
Salisbury cited on	8	52	J. W. Davis on	6	90
Salisbury cited on	11	360	Solon		
Seligman on	15	122	quoted on democracy	3	432
Seligman on	15	138	Some Significant Steps in the Development of a National Service		
Shaw on	15	159	Thayer, Harry Bates	5	324
Villard on	15	119	Sonnino, Baron		
Socialism and Assassination			First Session of the Peace Conference	12	332
Bebel, August	10	360	Sons of Harvard Who Fell in Battle		
Socialist Party			Holmes, Jr., Oliver Wendell	2	234
Shaw on	3	216	Sophocles		
Socialists			Arnold, Matthew quoted on	9	39
Debs on	7	112	Matthews, Brander on	8	304
Littleton, M. W. on	2	339	Soul, the		
war and, Kerensky on	12	68	Fénelon on	10	86
World War and, Jaurès on	12	12	Ruskin cited on	9	260
Socialists and the War			the racial, H. F. Osborn on	9	371
Jaurès, Jean	12	7	South, Robert		
Social Responsibilities			Hoar, G. F. on	9	xxiii
Gough, John Bartholomew	13	195	South, the		
Society			see also North and South, Civil War		
Arnold on	8	24	Alderman, E. A. on	1	27
Burke's knowledge of, Birrell on	9	39	Alderman, E. A. on	1	41
Clemenceau on	10	389			
"five relations" in, Wu Ting-Fang on	13	441			
individual and, Beecher on	13	12			
individual and, Sutherland on	8	404			
Proudhon quoted on	12	136			
Vincent on	6	365			
Society for Diffusion of Useful Knowledge					
Hale, E. E. on	13	xviii			

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Alderman on	9	11	Soviet movement		
Beecher, H. W. on	11	255	Lenine on	12	198
Bryce, James M. on	1	174	Trotsky on	12	192
Cadman, S. P. on	9	80	Sov'ran Woman		
citizenship of, Champ Clark			Wiggin, Kate Douglas	3	395
on	1	286	Spain		
Conkling, Roscoe on	1	339	see also. Spanish-American		
Farrar on	9	203	War		
Garrison on	11	183	colonial despotism of, Clay		
Grady on	2	107	on	11	133
Hill, B. H. quoted on	2	97	Everett on	11	66
Jenks, A. F. on	2	287	Jews in, Kayserling quoted		
Lincoln and, Watterson on	9	436	on	8	395
Lost Tribes of the Irish			Jews in, O. S. Straus on	8	395
in the South, speech by			merchants of, J. P. New-		
Irvin S. Cobb	1	309	man on	3	2
New South, The, speech by			Philippines and, Schurz on	11	381
H. W. Grady	2	97	Plea for Republican Insti-		
New York and the South,			tutions, speech by Caste-		
speech by McClellan	2	388	lar	10	283
Nicholson, Meredith on	7	319	Shaw on	3	218
situation in, Calhoun on	11	106	Spalding, John Lancaster		
soldiers of, B. G. Hum-			biographical note	7	383
phreys on	8	217	Cobb on	1	315
solid South, Grant on	11	299	Opportunity	7	383
Stephens, A. H. on	11	198	quoted on life	7	80
sympathy of Sumner to-			Spanish-American War		
ward, Lamar on	9	302	Abbott, Lyman on	1	3
Thomas, Augustus on	3	346	Bryan, W. J. on	1	159
Washington, B. T. on the	8	434	Clark, Champ on	1	283
Wilson on	7	420	Fish, S. on	4	262
Wise, S. S. on	9	455	Howell, Clark on	2	245
women of, Gordon on	13	175	Jews and, O. S. Straus		
South Africa			on	8	399
see Africa			McKinley and, Hay on	9	248
South America			McKinley on	2	400
Beecher, H. W. on	1	94	Matthews, Brander on	8	305
Bryce, James on	1	170	Roosevelt in, H. C. Lodge		
Emancipation of South			on	9	330
American Republics,			Roosevelt on	8	366
speech by Henry Clay	11	137	Straus on	3	297
republics of, Roosevelt on	12	118	use of telegraph in, Mc-		
Roosevelt in, Lodge on	9	337	Kinley on	11	397
South as a Custodian, The			Sparks, Jared		
Thomas, Augustus	3	336	Choate on	1	247
South Carolina			Speaking		
Massachusetts and, Webster			see also Public Speaking		
on	11	82	Art of Speaking, the	15	1
South Carolina and Massa-			Speaking and Speechmaking		
chusetts			Ayres, Harry Morgan	15	3
Hoar, George Frisbie	8	196	Specialists		
Otis, James quoted on	8	202	Carnegie, Andrew on	4	108
South Carolina doctrine			Frank, Glenn on	7	159
Hayne cited on	10	85	Holmes, Jr. on	6	191
Webster on	11	85	Specialization		
Southern Medical Association			Butler on	7	80
Barker, L. F.: The Wider			Geddes on	7	180
Influence of the Physi-			Vincent on	6	368
cian	6	19	Speculation		
Southland, The			in 1920, Munsey on	5	179
Stires, Ernest M.	3	291	Kahn, Otto on	5	49
Southworth, Alice			post-war, Hoover on	4	413
Tilton, Theodore on	3	352	war and, Reynolds on	5	241
Sovereignty			Speech		
see also Popular Sovereignty			freedom of		
"Squatter Sovereignty,"			Bryan on	13	94
Lincoln on	11	228	Hedges on	2	194
State Sovereignty, Davis on	11	191	Henry, Patrick on	11	1
Taft, W. H. on	12	380	Shaw, G. B. on	3	214

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Speech at Vincennes			Doing Unto Others	3	271
Tecumseh	11	53	Spinoza, Baruch		
Speeches			Hibben, J. G. on	2	216
see also Address, After-			Spirit of France, The		
Dinner Speaking, Elo-			Viviani, René Raphael	12	91
quence, Oratory, Public			Spirit of Odd-Fellowship		
Speaking,			Pinkerton, Alfred S.	7	333
Beecher on	1	87	Spiritualism		
delivering, J. F. Johnson	4	xxxvi	Depew, C. M. on	1	389
on	4	xiii	Spoils System		
business, A. H. Thorndike	4	xiii	Calhoun quoted on	11	305
on	4	xiii	On the Spoils System,		
business speechmaking, H.			speech by George Wil-		
M. Ayres on	15	47	liam Curtis	11	300
Hints on Speechmaking,			Spoken Word, The		
introduction by T. W.			Bryan, William Jennings	13	91
Higginson	2	xv	Sport		
Jefferson, Joseph on	2	279	professional, E. K. Hall on	2	151
Lowden, F. O. on	2	343	Sportsmanship		
Model Speeches on Special			Hall, E. K. on	2	146
Subjects and Occasions,			Spottsylvania, battle of		
Ayres, H. M. on	15	35	Gordon on	13	185
Page, W. H. quoted on	6	343	Spurgeon, Charles		
Planning a Speech, H. M.			Hoar on	9	xvi
Ayres on	15	7	Shaftesbury cited on	6	170
preparation of, Brander			"Squatter sovereignty"		
Matthews on	1	xxvi	Lincoln on	11	228
requisites of a great speech,			"Squeezing the Sponge"		
Webster cited on	7	xiv	Danton, Georges Jacques	10	207
Rules for Speakers, Robin-			Stage, the		
son on	15	74	see also Drama, Theater		
Steuer on	6	343	Church and the Stage, The,		
Speech in Rhyme, A			speech by Robert Collyer	1	331
Wiggin, Kate Douglas	3	398	Standardization		
Speechmaking			Hoover on	4	430
see also Public Speaking			Hopkins on	7	242
Anecdotes of	14	219	Standish, Miles		
Carlyle on	7	93	Grady, H. W. on	2	98
Goethe quoted on	3	xxiii	Sumner, Charles on	3	311
Lowell quoted on	3	xxiii	Standish, Rose		
Thackeray quoted on	3	xxiii	Tilton, Theodore on	3	352
Speech Nominating Sherman			Stanley, Arthur Penrhyn		
for President			America Visited	3	276
Garfield, James A.	11	273	Stanley, Bill		
Speech to General Proctor			Van Hise, C. R. on	5	364
Tecumseh	11	54	Stanley, Sir Henry Morton		
Speed, Joshua			biographical note	13	377
quoted on Lincoln	9	446	Depew, C. M. on	13	377
Spencer, Herbert			dined by Lotos Club	3	280
Choate, J. H. on	1	248	Pond, J. B. on	13	334
cited on Americans	8	308	Through the Dark Conti-		
Gospel of Relaxation, The	3	265	nent	3	280
"Philosophy of Style," A.			Through the Great Forest	13	377
J. Beveridge on	5	xxi	Stanley, Lord		
"Social Statics" referred			O'Connell, Daniel on	10	263
to by S. Fish	4	262	Stanton, Edwin McMasters		
teaching of, Osborn on	9	372	anecdotes of (Watterson)	9	434
Spengler, Oswald			"He now belongs to the		
cited on western civilization	6	259	ages" quoted	8	420
Spenser, Edmund			"Now he belongs to the		
Lowell, Amy on	2	361	ages" quoted	9	458
Speyer, James			Stapleton, Judge		
introducing Senator Owen	3	21	cited by N. M. Butler	1	199
Sphinx Club			State of New York, The		
Outerbridge, E. H.: The			Conkling, Roscoe	1	333
Port of N. Y.	3	16	States		
Spillman, Harry Collins			Hoar, G. F. on	8	197
Adjusting Ourselves to a			rights of, Webster on	11	84
New Era in Business	5	309	sovereignty of, Davis on	11	191

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Statesmanship			Stockholders		
Borah, W. E. on	12	395	employee, Boeckel quoted on	4	118
Lincoln quoted on	7	127	employee, Carver on	4	117
practical, G. F. Hoar on	11	388	Ripley on	5	245
Statesmen			Rockefeller Jr. on	5	253
Alderman on	9	6	Stocks and Bonds		
Alderman on	9	13	Ripley on	5	245
Disraeli cited on	8	401	Stoicism		
Jenks, A. F. on	2	288	Adler on	7	19
Straus, O. S. on	8	401	Stone, Harlan Fiske		
Statistics			biographical note	6	345
Lincoln, Joseph C. on	2	332	Training of Lawyers, the	6	345
Statue of Liberty, the			Stone, Melville Hittah		
Evarts on	2	28	Revolution of 1893, The	6	355
Steel production			Stone, Warren S.		
Thornton, Sir Henry	5	343	quoted on labor and govern- ment	6	258
Steinway, William			Storey, Moorfield		
presiding at banquet of			cited by Holmes, Jr.	2	233
Liederkrantz society	2	268	Story, Joseph		
Stephen, Sir Leslie			Holmes, Jr. on	6	193
Critic, The	3	288	quoted on Dexter	9	108
Stephens, Alexander Hamilton			quoted on Mansfield	10	xxx
biographical note	11	196	quoted on Webster	10	xxxiv
Secession	11	196	Storrs, Dr. R. S.		
Stephens, Sir James			Mabie on	7	xvii
Holmes, Jr. on	6	195	Story of the Atlantic Cable		
Stephens, Stephen T.			Field, Cyrus West	4	221
Lincoln and, Watterson			Strafford, Earl of		
on	9	437	see Wentworth		
Stephenson, George			Straus, Oscar Solomon		
Hulbert on	6	200	biographical note	8	395
Stetson, Francis Lynde			First Settlement of the		
biographical note	9	398	Jews in the United		
Joseph Hodges Choate	9	398	States	8	395
Steuben, Baron von			Growth of American Pres- tige, The	3	296
Schurz, Carl on	3	200	Roosevelt Pilgrimage, The	8	401
Steuer, Max D.			Strawberry		
Cross-Examination, is it an			anecdote on (Evarts)	2	33
Art or an Artifice?	6	326	Street, Julian		
Stevens, Thaddeus			anecdotes of (Tarkington)	3	333
Blaine, J. G. on	9	55	Street railways		
Stevenson, Robert Louis			history of, Harris on	4	363
Barrie Bumps Stevenson,			Strength of England, The		
speech by Barrie	1	73	Kipling, Rudyard	2	307
Barrie, Sir James, quoted			Strenuous Life, The		
on	1	66	Roosevelt, Theodore	8	362
cited by Andrew Lang	6	229	Strikes		
Stewart, A. T.			Alexander on	8	6
anecdote of (Bok)	13	31	Coal strike of 1920, Allen		
start in life, R. H. Con-			on	8	10
well on	13	153	Gompers on	4	311
Stewart, Dugald			in Vienna, Bebel on	10	371
quoted on Burns	9	378	Lloyd, Henry cited on	9	3
Stipulation			Millerand cited on	10	378
Humphrey on	5	14	Rockefeller, Jr. on	5	253
Stires, Ernest M.			Vanderlip quoted on	5	254
anecdote of (Steuer)	6	326	Why Men Strike, speech		
Southland, The	3	291	by E. A. Filene	4	237
Stirner, Max			Strong, William		
cited on the individual	10	366	quoted on J. H. Choate	9	404
Stock Exchange			Stuart, Charles Edward		
New York Stock Exchange			Lord Rosebery on	9	383
and Public Opinion,			Stuck, Hudson		
speech by Kahn	5	42	Alaska, Fish, and Indians	3	301
Stock Exchange Brokers in New			biographical note	3	301
York			Study		
Kahn, Otto H.: New York			Epigrams on	14	417
Stock Exchange and					
Public Opinion, The	5	42			

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Stump oratory			biographical note	11	154
Carlyle quoted on	11	xiii	cited on Lincoln	8	288
Clark, Champ on	14	xx	Crime Against Kansas, The	11	154
introduction by Dolliver	11	xiii	Qualities That Win, The	3	309
Reed on	8	xiv	quoted by Straus	3	299
Stuyvesant, Peter			quoted on humanity	6	135
Straus on	8	397	Sears on	10	xxxvi
Style			Smith, C. E. on	3	248
Beveridge on	5	xxi	Sunday, Billy		
Dana, C. A. on	6	52	Johnson, J. F. on	4	xxii
in oratory, Hoar on	9	xiii	Lee, I. L. on	5	117
Lang on	6	229	Sunny Slopes of Forty, The		
Wellington cited on	13	219	Nicholson, Meredith	7	316
Styles, Ezra			Supremacy of the Catholic		
quoted on New England	2	136	Religion		
Subjugation of the Philip-			Gibbons, James, Cardinal	7	183
pines Iniquitous			Supreme Court, The		
Hoar, George Frisbie	11	388	address by Edward Douglas		
Submarines			White	6	373
Balfour on	12	413	Bryan on	11	343
propheied by Jules Verne,			Butler, N. M. on	8	65
Daniels on	1	362	Holmes Jr. on	2	228
Wilson on	12	206	Owsley, Alvin on	8	326
Success			slavery question and, Lin-		
Claffin quoted on	13	28	coln on	11	223
Coolidge on	1	342	Taft on	3	317
Depew quoted on	13	21	Survey of Oratory in Past		
Emerson quoted on	9	57	Ages, A	10	i
Epigrams on	14	418	Sutherland, George		
How to Succeed, speech by			biographical note	8	404
C. M. Schwab	5	262	Private Rights and Gov-		
in business, Brandeis on	4	81	ernment	8	404
in literature, Lang on	6	227	Sutphen, Morris		
Kahn on	5	60	Gildersleeve on	6	159
Keys to Success, The, ad-			Swarm of Be's, A		
dress by Edward Bok	13	20	Wiers, Charles R.	5	386
Price of Success, The,			Swedenborg, Emanuel		
speech by H. F. de Bower	4	170	Emerson on	6	121
Roosevelt on	11	417	Swift, Jonathan		
Thornton, Sir Henry on	5	339	quoted on attorneys	6	97
Sudan, the			quoted on religion	7	39
Lord Salisbury on	10	329	Reed, T. B. on	8	xix
Suffering			Switzerland		
Frederick the great quoted			Carnegie on	1	217
on	9	204	France and, Pitt on	10	157
Stoicism and, Adler on	7	24	Hoar on	8	198
Suffolk Bar Association Dinner					
Holmes, Jr., O. W.: The					
Joy of Life	2	236			
Suffrage					
see also Universal Suffrage					
Harrison, Benjamin on	11	320			
Negro Suffrage, speech by					
S. J. Tilden	11	258			
Suffragists					
Catt, Carrie C. on	8	70			
Militant Suffragists, speech					
by Mrs. Pankhurst	7	324			
Suicide					
Seneca cited on	7	27			
Stoicism and, Adler on	7	27			
Sullivan, Sir Arthur					
dined by Lotos Club	2	81			
Gilbert, W. S. on	2	81			
Music	3	307			
Sumner, Charles					
address by L. Q. C. Lamar	9	299			
Alderman on	1	29			
anecdote of (Pond)	13	321			

T

Tacitus					
cited by Tarkington	3	335			
Hoar on	9	xx			
quoted on Jewish concep-					
tion of God	13	402			
Taft, William Howard					
America and England	3	316			
biographical note	12	366			
Depew on	1	378			
dined by Knights of Co-					
lumbus of Peoria, Ill.	2	85			
Gillilan on	2	85			
Grant on	4	315			
Hammond on	2	160			
Introducing Chief Justice					
Taft, speech by Balfour	1	60			
League of Nations, The	12	366			
Lincoln Memorial, The	8	419			
Lodge on	9	337			

	VOL.	PAGE
quoted on his policy	2	162
Straus on	3	298
Wise, S. S. on	3	435
Taine, Hippolyte Adolphe		
cited on the mob	8	62
Talbert, W. Jasper		
Clark, Champ on	14	xxiv
Talent		
development of, Gilman on	7	198
Talk to Young Business Men,		
A		
Kahn, Otto Hermann	5	55
Talmage, Thomas DeWitt		
Behold the American!	3	324
cited on typical American	2	99
Clark, Champ on	14	xvii
Sherman, W. T. on	3	228
Taoism		
Wu Ting-Fang on	13	437
Tariff		
see also Protection		
Blaine on	11	308
Kirby, Jr. on	5	80
Lamont on	5	97
Longworth on	5	131
Morley, John on	2	443
political parties and, Mun-		
sey on	5	185
protective, La Follette on	7	252
revision of, Hammond on	4	355
Webster on	11	89
Tariff Reform		
Crisp, Charles Frederick	11	332
Tarkington, Booth		
dined by Lotos Club	2	74
dined by Lotos Club	3	331
Indiana in Literature and		
Politics	3	331
In Praise of Booth Tark-		
ington, speech by Ham-		
lin Garland	2	74
Task of the American Law-		
yer, The		
Pound, Roscoe	6	308
Taxation		
see also Income Tax		
Bonus bill and, McAdoo on	8	282
Burke on	10	119
Crisp on	11	333
direct, Marshall on	11	12
Hoover on	4	420
Jefferson quoted on	11	309
Lloyd George on	10	397
reform of, Mellon on	5	176
Seligman on	15	128
Smith, A. E. on	3	242
Tilden on	11	263
Warburg on	5	378
Tax payer		
Highways and the Tax		
Payer, speech by Brosseau	4	90
Taylor, Bayard		
Reid, Whitelaw	3	141
Taylor, Frederick Winslow		
Spillman on	3	273
Taylor, Robert		
Clark, Champ on	14	xvii
Taylor, Tom		
Thackeray quoted on	2	221

	VOL.	PAGE
Teachers College, Columbia		
University		
Thorndike, E. L.: Educa-		
tion for Initiative and	7	391
Originality		
Teacher to his Pupils, A		
Gildersleeve, Basil Lanneau	6	157
Teaching		
Alderman on	1	35
Geddes on	7	178
Lowell, A. L. on	7	265
Newman on	7	301
Ruskin cited on	6	174
Thorndike, E. L. on	7	397
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	13
Wilson cited on	9	16
Teachings of Confucius, The		
Wu Ting-Fang	13	437
Team play		
see also Coöperation		
Eliot, C. W. on	7	147
Hall, E. K. on	2	145
Team Play between Govern-		
ment and Industry		
Barnes, Julius Howland	4	46
Teamwork		
Hays, Will H.	4	377
Tecumseh		
biographical note	11	53
Speech at Vincennes	11	53
Speech to General Proctor	11	54
Telegraph, The		
address by David Dudley		
Field	2	48
Field, C. W. on	4	221
press and, Stone, M. E. on	6	356
Lodge, Sir Oliver on	5	124
Telephone, the		
Bell quoted on	5	326
development of telephone		
service, Thayer on	5	326
Don Pedro quoted on	5	326
Henry quoted on	5	325
invention of, Thayer on	5	324
Kelvin quoted on	5	325
propheied by Scott, Daniels		
on	1	362
Some Significant Steps in		
the Development of a Na-		
tional Service, speech by		
Thayer	5	324
wireless, F. R. Lawrence		
on	2	317
Wireless Telephone, The,		
speech by Carty	1	230
Tell, William		
Bebel on	10	369
Temper		
Epigrams on	14	420
Temperance		
anecdote on (Gough)	13	206
Gary, E. H. on	4	286
Templars of Pennsylvania,		
Melish, William B.: The		
Ladies	2	421
Temple, Henry John		
see Lord Palmerston	3	39
Ten Commandments		
Hedges on	2	199

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Tennyson, Alfred			Themistocles		
"Break, Break, Break"			Daniel on	9	169
quoted	7	304	Theocritus		
Osborn, H. F. on	9	370	cited on writing	6	226
prophecy of air ships, Dan-			Theology		
iels on	1	362	Beecher on	1	98
quoted on manners	2	xviii	Beecher on	13	17
"The Brook" quoted	13	158	Carlyle on	7	87
Test Examination, A			Scotch love of, Ian Mac-		
Choate, Joseph Hodges	1	246	laren on	13	430
Testifying			Thiers, Louis Adolphe		
Morley, John	2	442	quoted on Napoleon	10	222
Texas			Sears on	10	xxix
Democrats in, Spillman on	5	313	Thierry, Augustin		
Textile industry			Eggleston on	7	131
Ashfield on	4	5	Thinking		
Thackeray, William Makepeace			see also Thought		
anecdote of (S. R. Hole)	2	221	Kahn on	5	57
cited on "Nicholas Nick-			parochial, Redfield on	7	350
elby"	3	245	Redfield on	5	234
Mabie on	7	xvii	Spillman on	5	314
quoted by Lang	6	241	Thomas, Augustus		
quoted on speeches	3	xxiii	Gold Medal for Drama, The	6	362
quoted on Washington Ir-			Individual Liberty	3	344
ving	2	413	South as a Custodian, The	3	336
quoted on woman	2	425	Thompson, Sir William		
Thanking the French Am-			Pupin on	3	118
bassador			quoted on telephone	5	325
Marshall, Thomas Riley	2	406	Thomson, Edgar		
Thanksgiving Day			anecdote of (Carnegie)	4	107
American Society dinner,			Thomson, Sylvanus P.		
London, speech by Prince			quoted on Edison	4	254
of Wales	1	23	Thomson, Sir William		
Butler, N. M.: Welcoming			Field, C. W. on	4	229
Briand	1	88	Thoreau, Henry David		
Depew, C. M.: To Premier			cited on conscience	3	431
Briand	1	397	Matthews on	8	298
Evarts, Wm. M.: The			"Walden" quoted	9	369
Classics in Education	2	32	Osborn on	9	370
Owsley, Alvin: The Amer-			Thorndike, Ashley H.		
ican Legion and the Na-			General Preface	1	xv
tion	7	303	Oratory of the World War		
Pilgrims and, C. E. Smith			(Intro.)	12	xv
on	3	247	Thorndike, Edward Lee		
Thayer, Harry Bates			biographical note	7	391
biographical note	5	324	Education for Initiative		
Some Significant Steps in			and Originality	7	391
the Development of a			Thornton, Sir Henry Worth		
National Service	5	324	biographical note	5	339
Theater			Over-Reaching	5	339
see also Acting, Curtain			Thoroughness		
Speech, Drama, Stage			Bok on	13	28
Collyer on	1	330	Lowell, A. L. on	7	262
Cushman, Charlotte quoted			Wiers on	5	387
on	1	107	Thought		
first plays in Boston, Hale			see also Thinking		
on	13	xi	Conwell on	13	170
Forty Years a Theatrical			Epigrams on	14	421
Producer, speech by Be-			Thrale, Mrs.		
lasco	1	105	Birrell on	1	119
Gilbert, John on	2	79	Three Graces, The		
Hampton on	6	161	Redfield, William C.	3	135
Ingersoll on	13	248	Thrift		
Theater Guild, The			Epigrams on	14	422
Lippmann, Walter	2	335	Scotch, Maclaren on	13	435
Thelus Military Cemetery, Vimy			Thrift and Citizenship		
Ridge			Eyrich, Jr., George F.	4	216
Meighen, Arthur: The			Through the Dark Continent		
Glorious Dead	12	456	Stanley, Henry Morton	3	280

	VOL.	PAGE
Through the Great Forest		
Stanley, Sir Henry Mor-	13	377
Thucydides		
Jebb, Sir, R. C. on	7	125
quoted on his history	7	125
quoted on Pericles	9	110
read by Pitt (Hoar)	9	xix
Sears on	10	xvii
Tilden, Samuel Jones		
biographical note	11	258
Negro Suffrage	11	258
Tillman, Senator		
quoted by Depew	1	382
Tilton, Theodore		
Woman	3	350
Time		
Epigrams on	14	423
"Titanic" disaster		
Bottomley quoted on	6	274
Marconi on	6	280
Titles		
Chesterton quoted on	5	208
To American Comrades in Arms		
Lloyd George, David	12	215
Toastmasters		
Ade on	1	20
Johnson, J. F. on	4	xlii
Toasts		
Army and Navy, The		
(Sherman)	3	223
Babies, The (Clemens)	1	298
Bench and the Bar, The		
(Choate)	1	251
Boston (Hale)	2	141
Chamber of Commerce of		
the State of New York,		
The (Low)	5	138
Chambers of Commerce of		
the United Kingdom and		
of the Whole World,		
The (Lowell)	2	371
Changes of Forty Years in		
America (Bryce)	1	168
Commerce (Newman)	3	1
Constitution and the		
Union, and Their Chief		
Defender (Webster)	3	381
Day of the Pilgrims' Sons,		
The (Abbott)	1	1
Day We Celebrate, The		
(Fellows)	2	37
Debt Each Part of the		
Country Owes the Other,		
The (Page)	3	28
Drama, The (Sir Henry		
Irving)	2	272
Drama, The (Pinero)	3	60
Drama and Barrie, The		
(Barrie)	1	75
Dramatic Critic, The		
(Winter)	3	425
Embarkation of the Pil-		
grims, The (Porter)	3	80
Flag—The Old Flag, The		
(Dix)	1	413
Forefathers' Day (Curtis)	1	356
Forefathers' Day (Eliot)	2	13

	VOL.	PAGE
Forefathers' Day (Kelman)	2	290
Forefathers' Day (J. C. Lin-		
coln)	2	328
Forefathers' Day (Lowden)	2	343
Forefathers' Day (Talmage)	3	324
Forefathers' Day (Twichell)	3	355
French Alliance, The		
(Porter)	3	90
Girls We Have Not Left		
Behind Us, The (Howe)	2	240
Growth of American Pres-		
tige, The (Straus)	3	296
Guests, The (Wiggin)	3	398
Harvard and Yale (Eliot)	2	4
Health and Long Life to		
General Sherman (Sher-		
man)	3	228
Health, Happiness, and a		
Hearty Welcome to		
Charles Dickens (Dick-		
ens)	1	408
Health of Commander Rob-		
ert E. Peary, the Dis-		
coverer of the North		
Pole (Peary)	3	48
Health of General Grant		
(Grant)	2	129
Health of Her Majesty's		
Ministers (Lord Rose-		
bery)	3	182
Health of Lord Beacons-		
field (Lord Beaconsfield)	10	313
Health of Sir Ernest		
Shackleton (Shackleton)	3	208
Health of the Prince of		
Wales (Prince of		
Wales)	2	1
Health of the Sirdar (Lord		
Salisbury)	3	191
Health of Viscount Palmer-		
ston (Lord Palmerston)	3	39
His Excellency, the Ameri-		
can Ambassador (Sir		
John Simon)	3	233
His Majesty, Czar Nicholas		
II (Baron Rosen)	3	188
Hollander as an American,		
The (Roosevelt)	3	154
Internal Improvements		
(Porter)	3	73
Interests of Literature, The		
(Gladstone)	2	88
Ireland (Beecher)	1	103
King Edward VII (Bryce)	1	176
Legal Profession, The (J.		
S. Wise)	3	428
Liberty Enlightening the		
World (Evarts)	2	28
Literature (Sir Leslie		
Stephen)	3	288
Literature and the Press		
(Barrie)	1	73
Literature, Science and Art		
(Lowell)	2	372
Memory of Burns, The		
(Emerson)	2	24
Memory of Tom Moore,		
The (O'Reilly)	3	13
Mere Man (Sarah Grand)	2	124

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Music, Noblest of the Arts (Ingersoll)	2	268	Simon, Sir John	3	233
New England (Beecher)	1	92	To Business Men Only		
New England Culture (Hale)	2	134	Sherman, Stuart Pratt	5	284
Oldest Inhabitant, the			"To Dare Again, Ever to Dare!"		
Weather of New England, The (Clemens)	1	290	Danton, Georges Jacques	10	204
Old World and the New, The (Schurz)	3	199	Tolerance		
Orator of the Day, The (Seward)	3	204	Reed, James A.	8	338
Our Clients (Coudert)	1	348	Toleration		
Our Guests (Choate)	1	257	Abbott, Lyman on	1	9
Our Guests, I may say, our friends, the Colonial Premiers (Laurier)	2	314	address by Calvin Coolidge	8	116
Our Illustrious Guest (Washington Irving)	2	276	Kelman, John on	2	292
Our Ladies (Melish)	2	421	religious, Eliot cited on	8	303
Our New Country (Halestead)	2	154	Toller, Ernest		
Our Reunited Country (Howell)	2	242	"The Machine Wreckers," Ashfield on	4	5
Our Wives (Watterson)	3	373	Tolstoi, Lyoff		
Pilgrim in the West, The (Wolcott)	3	438	anecdote of (Matthews)	8	293
Pilgrim Mothers, The (Choate)	1	254	cited on religion	13	71
Prayer and Politics (McKelway)	2	395	Howells quoted on	9	417
President of the United States (Harrison)	2	169	Newton, J. F. on	7	305
President of the United States, The (Hayes)	2	185	"War and Peace," J. F. Newton on	7	305
Puritan and the Cavalier, The (Watterson)	3	375	To Marshal Foch		
Religious Freedom (Beecher)	1	87	King, William Lyon Mackenzie	8	229
Reminiscences of the Bench and Bar of Connecticut (David D. Field)	2	45	Tommy Atkins		
Right Honorable Joseph Chamberlain, Secretary of State of the Colonies (Chamberlain)	1	237	Beck on	12	135
Science (Tyndall)	3	361	Tommies, the		
Senate of the United States, The (Sumner)	3	309	Finding God Among the Tommies, address by C. H. Brent	1	151
State of New York, The (Conkling)	1	333	Toole, John Lawrence		
Supreme Court, The (White)	6	373	Pinero, Sir Arthur on	3	64
Typical Dutchman, The (van Dyke)	3	363	To Premier Briand		
United States, The (Grant)	2	131	Depew, Chauncey Mitchell	1	397
Virginia (Alderman)	1	26	Torch of Civilization, The		
What I Know About Farming (Oglesby)	3	6	Page, Thomas Nelson	3	28
Woman (Depew)	1	389	Toscanelli, Paolo		
Woman (Porter)	3	85	Fiske on	9	214
Woman (Tilton)	3	350	To the Belgian War Mission		
Woman (Wiley)	3	411	Marshall, Thomas Riley	2	408
Woman, God Bless Her! (Clemens)	1	305	To the First Americans Who Fell in France		
Toast to "His Excellency, the American Ambassador"			French Officer, A	12	435
			To the French Academy		
			Foch, Marshal	12	445
			To the Men of Athens on Mars' Hill		
			St. Paul	10	29
			To the Officers of the Piave		
			Annunzio, Gabriele D'	12	160
			To the Red Army		
			Trotsky, Leon	12	192
			To the United States Senate		
			Ishii, Viscount	12	253
			To the United States Senate		
			Pershing, General	12	442
			To the Unknown British Warrior		
			Pershing, General	12	458
			To the Young Men of Italy		
			Mazzini, Joseph	10	270
			Toussaint L'Ouverture		
			Phillips, Wendell	13	296
			Tourgee, Albion Winegar		
			"A Fool's Errand," Nicholson on	7	318
			Williams, John S. on	9	450

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Tourists			Treaties		
Mussolini on	8	318	Bernhardi cited on	12	81
To Workingmen and Soldiers			Treaty of San Stefano		
Kerensky, Alexander	12	187	Gladstone on	10	306
Toynbee, Arnold			Lloyd George on	12	81
Hillis on	9	252	on Belgian neutrality, Grey	12	22
To Young Lawyers			on	12	22
Hume, Jr., F. Charles	6	206	Rush-Bagehot, Taft on	3	319
Trade			Treaty of Berlin		
see also Free Trade			Disraeli on	10	316
Bryce on	1	180	Gladstone on	10	302
Crisp on	11	335	Treaty of Campo Formio,		
international, Wilson on	12	284	Napoleon on	10	225
Lamont on	5	97	Treaty of Ghent		
McKinley on	11	399	Cecil on	8	83
Trade Association, The			Choate on	1	277
Naylor, Emmett Hay	5	193	Depew on	1	404
Trade Commissions			Taft on	3	318
Van Hise on	5	367	Treaty of Versailles		
Trade unions			Alderman on	9	24
Alexander on	8	7	America and, Root on	3	179
Ashfield on	4	10	Borah on	12	383
Brandeis on	8	47	Paderewski on	8	334
Carver on	4	123	Taft on	12	374
Gompers and, Macy on	5	164	"Trent" Affair, The		
Lowell on	8	260	Bright, John	10	246
Modern Trade Unionism,			Trevelyan, Sir George Otto		
speech by Green	4	317	quoted by J. G. Blaine	9	52
Tradition			Tribute to Edwin Booth		
influence in America, Beck	12	133	Collyer, Robert	1	330
Traffic			Tribute to General Grant		
regulation of, Brosseau on	4	97	Porter, Horace	3	99
Tragedy			Tribute to John Gilbert		
Aristotle quoted on	9	23	Winter, William	3	425
Trail, the			Tribute to Oliver Wendell		
Joys of the Trail, speech			Holmes		
by Garland	2	67	Howe, Julia Ward	2	240
Training for Leadership			Tribute to William Cullen		
Insull, Samuel	5	28	Bryant		
Training of Lawyers, the			Bancroft, George	1	63
Stone, Harlan Fiske	6	345	Tributes to Great Men		
Trajan, Emperor			see Volume IX		
Gibbon cited on	9	457	Trinity College, Hartford		
Transcendentalism			Alexander, M. W.: Citizen-		
Emerson and, J. Q. Adams			ship	8	3
quoted on	9	128	Gary, Elbert H.: Labor	4	279
Transmission of Dr. John-			Trip Abroad with Depew, A		
son's Personality, The			Porter, Horace	3	80
Birrell, Augustine	1	116	Triple Alliance		
Transportation			Grey, Sir Edward on	12	20
see also Railroads			Triple Entente		
American Transportation,			Grey, Sir Edward on	12	15
speech by Rea	5	216	Trotsky, Leon		
aviation and, Henderson			biographical note	12	192
on	4	389	Nearing on	15	147
Brosseau on	4	90	quoted by Shaw	3	214
Conkling on	1	338	Shaw on	3	213
Thornton, Sir Henry on	5	344	To the Red Army	12	192
waste and, Hoover on	4	436	True Americanism		
Travel			Brandeis, Louis Dembitz	8	44
Anecdotes of	14	173	True and False Democracy		
Treason			Butler, Nicholas Murray	8	51
Against the Charge of Treason, speech by Mirabeau	10	191	True and False Simplicity		
Stratford on	10	66	Fénelon	10	85
Treasury of the United States			True Democracy		
Dawes on	4	167	Cleveland, Grover	11	322
Mellon on	5	176	Trumbull		
			Douglas on	11	176
			Trumbull, John		

	VOL.	PAGE
Beveridge, Albert J.: The Republic That Never Retreats	1	111
Root, Elihu: Business and Politics	3	167
Union of States, The		
Harrison, Benjamin	2	169
Union Pacific Railroad under Harriman, Kahn on	9	283
Union Theological Seminary, Virginia		
Bryan, Wm. J.: The Spoken Word	13	91
United Kingdom Branch of the Empire Parliamentary Association		
Meighen, Arthur: The British Political Tradition	2	419
United States		
see also America, England and America		
advance of, Ingersoll on	11	282
Allied Debt to the U. S., The, speech by Vanderlip	5	348
Canada and, Bryce on	1	177
Declaration of War by the U. S., speech by Wilson	12	205
First Settlement of the Jews in the U. S., speech by Oscar S. Straus	8	395
foreign policy of, Beck on	12	132
foreign policy of, Washington cited on	12	132
France and the U. S., speech by H. Porter	3	105
future of, Humphreys on	8	221
government of, Bryan on	13	101
government of, Tilden on	11	258
Grant on	2	132
ideals of, Eliot on	2	13
immigration and, Ripley on	5	248
Ireland and, Dolliver on	9	178
Japan and, Hoar on	11	391
League of Nations and, Wilson on	12	337
Lloyd George cited on	12	275
Lloyd George on	12	215
Music in the U. S., speech by Mary Garden	2	61
prosperity of, McKinley on	11	398
Republic That Never Retreats, The, speech by Beveridge	1	111
Smuts on	3	259
Thornton, Sir Henry on	5	341
Two Months in the U. S., speech by the Prince of Monaco	2	434
world debts and, M'Kenna on	5	150
world politics and, Riddell on	8	360
World War and		
Borden on	8	41
Lane on	12	273
Lloyd George on	12	215
Poincaré on	12	325

	VOL.	PAGE
United States as a Neighbor, The		
Falconer, Sir Robert	8	153
United States Steel Corporation		
Dawes, C. G. on	4	163
Nearing on	15	136
Untermeyer quoted on	4	119
United Typothetae of America		
Naylor, Emmett Hay: The Trade Association	5	193
Unity of Human Nature, The		
Chapman, John Jay	7	102
Universal Suffrage		
see also Suffrage		
address by Robespierre	10	212
Beck on	1	82
Eliot cited on	8	303
Evarts on	8	151
George, Henry on	9	237
Lowell on	8	267
Macaulay on	10	227
Universities		
aim of, Farrand on	6	124
Alderman on	1	40
Alderman on	9	14
Carlyle on	7	86
Characteristics of a University, The, speech by		
D. C. Gilman	7	193
Dollinger quoted on	7	201
Eliot, C. W. on	2	8
Eliot, C. W. on	4	211
Frank on	7	160
Geddes on	7	179
Hibben on	2	217
Maurice quoted on	7	199
national, C. W. Eliot on	2	6
Newman on	7	299
politics and	7	320
presidency of, Hepburn on	2	212
University Club, New York		
Dewey, C. M.: A Half Century with a Railroad	4	171
University Extension System		
Hale, E. E. on	13	xxiii
University of Alabama		
Redfield, W. C.: The Three Graces	3	135
University of California		
Butler, N. M.: True and False Democracy	8	51
University of Chicago		
Garland, Hamlin: Joys of the Trail	2	67
Hillis, N. D.: The Pulpit in Modern Life	6	162
University of Michigan		
Lowell, A. L.: The Art of Examination	7	261
University of Pennsylvania		
Osler on	6	286
Sims, William Sowden: Criticism and Preparedness	8	380
University of St. Andrews		
Balfour, Arthur J.: The Pleasures of Reading	7	41
University of Virginia		
established by Jefferson,		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Everett on	9	195	Caldwell on	1	207
University of Wisconsin			Choate on	1	260
Frank, Glenn: Welcome to the Freshmen, A	7	158	Depew on	1	377
Unleashing Business for War			Depew on	1	401
Reynolds, George McClel- land	5	237	Riddell on	8	357
Untermeyer, Samuel			Taft on	3	319
quoted on United States Steel Corporation	4	119	Taft on	12	372
Use of Law Schools, The			Venice		
Holmes, Jr., Oliver Wen- dell	6	189	Chamberlain on	8	100
Uses of Education for Busi- ness			Matthews on	8	301
Eliot, Charles William	4	211	Wise, S. S. on	9	454
V			Venizelos, Eleutherios		
Vail, Theodore Newton			biographical note	12	150
biographical note	7	403	Greece Enters the War	12	150
Carty on	1	231	Third Session of the Peace Conference	12	363
Life on the Farm	7	403	Verdery, Marion J.		
quoted on telephone service	5	331	introducing Augustus Thomas	3	336
telephone service and, Thayer on	5	327	Verdun		
Vance, Zebulon Baird			Ginisty, Bishop	12	433
biographical note	13	396	Vermont		
Scattered Nation, The	13	396	Angell on	1	46
Vanderbilt, Cornelius			Vermont Historical Society		
anecdote of (Conwell)	13	153	Thayer, H. B.: Some Sig- nificant Steps in the De- velopment of a National Service	5	324
Depew on	4	174	Verne, Jules		
Vanderbilt, W. H.			"Twenty Thousand Leagues Under the Sea," Daniels on	1	362
Depew, C. M. on	4	176	Verplanck, Gulian C.		
Vanderlip, Frank Arthur			Bryant on	1	167
Allied Debt to the U. S., An Effective Plan for Its Payment, The	5	348	Verres, Caius		
biographical note	5	348	Summer on	11	155
quoted on America's oppor- tunity	5	54	Versailles Conference		
quoted on strikes	5	254	see Peace Conference		
Vandyke, Anthony			Vers libre		
portraits of, Holmes, Jr. on	8	212	Lowell, Amy on	2	366
van Dyke, Henry			Veterans' Bureau		
biographical note	9	414	Coolidge on	8	119
Books, Literature, and the People	7	408	Vice		
Typical Dutchman, The	3	363	Gough on	13	200
William Dean Howells, A Traveler from Altruria	9	414	Vicksburg, battle of		
Van Hise, Charles Richard			Grant quoted on (Porter)	3	101
biographical note	5	362	Wallace, Lew on	8	430
Government Regulation	5	362	Victorian age		
Van Norden, Warner			Laurier on	9	308
presiding at dinner of Manhattan Bankers	2	55	Root on	7	366
Van Valkenburg, E. A.			Victoria, Queen of England		
Straus on	8	401	favorite Bible text quoted	1	108
Van Vorst, Hooper C.			letter to Lincoln's widow, Laurier on	9	310
van Dyke on	3	365	On the Death of Queen Victoria, speech by Laur- ier	9	306
Vassar College			Victory		
Butler, N. M.: Five Evi- dences of an Education	7	73	Wellington quoted on	8	195
Vattell, Emerich de			Victory in Superior Numbers		
Hoar on	8	205	Sampson, William Thomas	3	196
Venezuelan boundary dispute			Victory or Defeat: No Half- Way House		
Borah on	12	387	Lloyd George, David	12	169
			Villard, Oswald Garrison		
			chairman of Seligman- Neuring debate	15	119
			Vincent, George Edgar		
			anecdote of (Thorndike)	4	xvii

	VOL.	PAGE
biographical note	6	364
Doctor and the Changing Order, The	6	364
Washington's Birthday	3	368
Vinci, Leonardo da		
Tyndall, John on	3	362
Virgil		
Dryden's translation		
quoted	10	309
Hoar on	9	xx
quoted by Evarts	2	34
quoted by S. S. Cox	1	354
Virginia		
Alderman, Edwin Anderson	1	26
Bancroft quoted on	9	168
Daniel, J. W. on	9	147
Daniel on	9	149
Grady, H. W. on	2	117
Lee, Fitzhugh on	2	323
Massachusetts and, Pinkerton on	7	334
Phillips, Wendell on	11	188
Pinkerton on	7	333
Virginia Democratic Association, Washington, D. C.		
Bryan, W. J.: America's Mission	1	158
Virginia resolution		
quoted by Hayne	11	85
Webster on	11	86
Virtue		
Charles II quoted on	3	99
Dickens on	1	410
Vision		
Carlyle quoted on	6	247
Epigrams on	14	427
Men of Vision with Their Feet on the Ground, speech by Cortelyou	1	343
Mott on	7	293
Naylor, E. H. on	5	193
Redfield, W. C. on	5	233
Vision of Unity, The		
Manning, William Thomas	6	269
Vision of War, The		
Ingersoll, Robert G.	11	278
Viviani, Rene Raphael		
At Mount Vernon	12	223
At the Auditorium, Chicago	12	225
biographical note	12	45
Choate on	1	245
Declaration of War by France	12	45
eloquence of, A. H. Thordike on	12	xix
Hovellaque, Emil quoted on	12	223
Introducing M. Viviani, speech by Kingsley	2	303
Spirit of France, The	12	91
Voice, the		
and gesture, H. M. Ayres on	15	32
Hygiene of the Voice, Voorhees on	15	67
orator's, Hoar on	9	xvi
radio speaking and, R. C. Borden on	15	76

	VOL.	PAGE
Voice of the Empire, The		
Borden, Sir Robert Laird	12	101
Voltaire		
address by Victor Hugo	9	265
quoted by Choate	1	266
quoted on Habakkuk	8	294
quoted on lawyers	6	330
Von Hindenburg, General		
cited by Lloyd George	12	219
Reading, Lord on	3	131
Voorhees, Irving Wilson		
Hygiene of the Voice	15	67

W

Wages		
Allen, H. J. on	8	19
Carnegie on	4	103
Cockran on	11	353
Coolidge on	4	134
Crisp on	11	333
Fillene, E. A. on	4	242
Gary, E. H. on	4	283
Gompers on	4	303
Hall on	4	342
Ingersoll on	11	287
Jaurès on	10	382
Kirby, Jr. on	5	72
La Follette on	7	253
Lenine cited on	15	129
Reed, T. B. on	11	327
Seligman on	15	128
Seligman on	15	141
war and, Reynolds on	5	240
Wagner, Richard		
Music of Wagner, The, speech by R. G. Ingersoll	2	268
Wagram, battle of		
Foch on	9	223
Waldeck-Rousseau		
Millerand on	12	449
Wales		
O'Connell on	10	266
Walk, and Not Faint		
Borden, Sir Robert Laird	8	39
Walker, Dr. Mary		
Porter on	3	88
Walker, James		
Hoar on	9	xvi
Walkley, A. B.		
introducing Sir James Barrie	1	66
Wallace, Alfred Russel		
cited on 19th century	8	302
Matthews on	8	302
Wallace, Lew		
biographical note	8	424
Return of the Flags	8	424
Wallace, Sir William		
Carnegie on	1	212
Hillis, N. D. on	6	168
Wall Street		
Alderman on	1	36
Fish, S. on	4	263
Walter, Thomas		
Gilbert on	6	153
Walton, Izaak		
"Compleat Angler" quoted	1	356

	VOL. PAGE			VOL. PAGE	
Osborn, H. F. on	9	370	Debts, speech by M'Ken-		
War			na	5	147
see also Civil War, French			Hammond on	4	356
Revolution, Revolutionary			Pomerene on	3	71
War, Spanish-American,			Young on	5	408
World War			Ware, Henry		
abolition of			lectures on Palestine, Hale		
Allen, Florence on	6	2	on	13	xvii
Astor Lady on	6	18	Warfield, David		
Brent on	6	28	quoted on acting	15	52
Alderman on	9	11	War for Freedom, A		
America and, Matthews on	8	295	Choate, Joseph Hodges	1	243
America and, Eliot cited			War Industries Board Reunion		
on	8	299	Baruch, B. M.: Patriotism		
Anecdotes of	14	85	in Industry	4	62
Bacon cited on	8	265	War of 1812		
Cecil on	8	86	Thomas on	3	347
Christian Conscience about			Warren, Joseph		
War, A, speech by Fos-			Holmes, O. W. on	6	183
dick	6	126	Straus on	8	395
Churchill on	8	103	Waste		
Conkling on	1	335	Epigrams on	14	428
Davis, J. W. on	1	369	Ruskin on	13	358
Eggleston on	7	128	Washington, Booker Talia-		
Farrar on	9	202	ferro		
Foch on	9	219	American Standard, The	8	437
for trade, Bryce on	1	180	anecdote of	1	67
Hugo on	9	266	biographical note	8	433
Hugo, Victor on	9	273	Progress of the American		
League of Nations and,			Negro	8	433
Taft on	12	369	Washington Conference on		
Ludendorff quoted on	12	421	the Limitation of Ar-		
Marshall on	11	13	maments, The	10	379
Mercier cited on	12	142	address by Balfour	12	409
Miller, H. R. on	8	311	address by Briand	12	416
Moltke quoted on	12	420	address by President Hard-		
Napoleon quoted on	12	96	ing	12	398
Robbins on	7	359	address by C. E. Hughes	12	402
Root on	3	180	address by Baron Kato	12	416
Ruskin on	13	344	Balfour on	1	62
Russell on	7	379	Butler, N. M. on	1	189
Seligman on	15	142	Depew on	1	400
Seligman quoted on	15	145	Gary, E. H. on	4	297
Thorndike, E. L. on	7	401	Kingsley, D. P. on	2	298
Vincent, G. E. on	3	369	Washington, George		
Vision of War, The, speech			Adams, John quoted on	9	159
by Ingersoll	11	278	Adams, Jane on	1	17
Wood, Leonard	8	440	address by John Warwick		
Washington quoted on	1	366	Daniel	9	144
War and Armaments in Eu-			address by J. W. Davis	1	364
rope			Alderman on	9	7
Bismarck, Von, Otto	10	346	Alderman on	1	29
War and Discussion, The			Alderman on	1	33
Root, Elihu	12	256	Alderman on	1	37
Warburg, Paul Moritz			Alderman on	9	32
biographical note	5	368	Ames, Fisher quoted on	9	145
Inflation as a World Prob-			anecdote of (Fitzhugh Lee)	2	323
lem and Our Relation			biographical note	11	30
Thereto	5	368	Borah on	12	395
Ward, Artemus			Brougham quoted on	9	145
see Charles Farrar Browne			Curtis, G. W. on	9	124
Ward, Frederick A.			Curtis quoted on	9	165
introducing T. N. Page	3	28	Davies, Samuel quoted on	9	154
War debts			Depew on	1	398
Allied Debt to the United			Erskine quoted on	9	145
States, The, speech by			Eulogy on Washington,		
Vanderlip	5	348	speech by Henry Lee	9	313
Depew on	1	406	Everett, Edward quoted on	9	145
Economic Aspects of World			Farewell Address	11	30

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Farewell Address			quoted on Horace Porter	3	340
Alderman on	9	22	Wealth		
Beck on	12	133	Addams, Jane on	1	17
cited by Beck	12	132	capitalism and, Seligman	15	124
Curtis on	9	138	on	8	63
quoted by Sutherland	8	412	Butler, N. M. on	4	57
Fellows, J. R. on	2	38	creation of, Barnes on	7	110
Fox, Charles James on	10	171	Debs on	3	221
Guizot quoted on	9	144	distribution of, Shaw on	3	221
Hamilton, Alexander quoted			Education and Wealth,		
on	9	145	speech by Will Rogers	8	147
Lafayette quoted on	9	160	Ingersoll on	11	282
Lee, Henry quoted on	9	145	Kahn on	5	60
letter to Joseph Reed	8		Little on	6	250
quoted	8	381	Lowell on	8	265
Marshall and, Olney on	9	362	Matthews on	8	297
military career of, Sims on	8	381	Menger quoted on	8	57
Morris, Gouverneur on	9	354	of the United States, Bryce		
quoted by D. P. Kingsley	2	303	on	1	173
quoted on patriotism	8	382	Clark, Champ on	1	263
quoted on peace	9	155	Page, T. N. on	3	32
quoted on political parties	9	195	Reed, T. B. on	11	329
quoted on preparedness	8	382	religion and, J. P. New-		
quoted on protection	11	309	man on	3	5
quoted on the Revolution	9	155	Root, E. on	3	169
speeches of, Morley cited on	3	9	Ruskin cited on	9	253
Talmage on	3	327	Ruskin on	13	347
Vincent on	3	370	Straus on	3	298
White, A. D. quoted on	9	449	Weather		
Washington National Monument			New England Weather,		
Dedication, address by J.			speech by Clemens	1	290
W. Daniel	9	144	Webb, William H.		
Washington's Birthday			Howland on	2	254
see also New York South-			Webster, Daniel		
ern Society Dinners			Alderman on	9	10
address by Jane Addams	1	16	biographical note	11	74
address by George William			Blaine on	9	56
Curtis	9	124	Bunker Hill Oration	11	103
address by George Edgar			Calhoun quoted on	8	199
Vincent	3	368	cited by Lodge	9	342
Bryan, W. J.: America's			cited on a great speech	7	xiv
Mission	1	158	cited on his reply to Hayne	9	426
Davis, J. W.: George			cited on the Constitution	1	222
Washington	1	364	Constitution and the Union,		
Gompers, Samuel: Labor's			The	3	381
Attitude	12	287	eloquence of, Rufus Choate		
Sims, W. S.: Criticism and			on	9	107
Preparedness	8	380	Hoar on	8	199
Waterloo, battle of			Hoar on	9	xvi
Alison cited on	10	263	Jenny Lind and, Daniels on	1	363
Matthews on	8	307	Matthews on	1	xxix
O'Connell on	10	263	Matthews on	8	301
Rothschild and, Hart on	4	371	Munsey, F. A. on	5	185
Sampson, W. T. on	3	196	On the Death of Webster,		
Watkins, Dwight Everett			speech by Rufus Choate	9	99
Platform Appearance	15	52	Pinkerton on	7	335
Watson, John ("Ian Mac-			president of Society for		
laren")			Diffusion of Useful		
biographical note	13	423	Knowledge, Hale on	13	xviii
Scottish Traits	13	423	quoted by Depew	1	382
Watson, Thomas A.			quoted by Grant	4	314
Carty on	1	231	quoted on British Empire	8	358
Watterson, Henry			quoted on Christian Min-		
Abraham Lincoln	9	420	istry	6	164
biographical note	9	420	quoted on government	10	xxxv
Our Wives	3	373	quoted on log cabin	9	45
Pond, J. B. on	13	336	quoted on union	2	106
Puritan and the Cavalier,			quoted on war	3	435
The	3	375	Reed, T. B. on	8	xxi

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Reply to Hayne	11	74	West Point Military Academy		
Dolliver on	11	xvii	Goethals, G. W.: Serving		
Matthews on	1	xxix	Your Country	8	181
Riley on	15	94	Wharton, Edith		
Sears on	10	xxxiv	Gale, Zona on	7	169
Second Reply to Hayne,			What the Age Owes to Amer-		
Sears on	10	xxxv	ica		
Stetson on	9	399	Evarts, William Maxwell	8	144
Story quoted on	10	xxxiv	Wheeler, Harry		
Watterson on	3	377	Grant on	4	315
Watterson on	9	422	Wheeler, Joseph		
Webster-Ashburton agreement,			American Soldier, The	3	391
Taft on	3	319	Howell, Clark on	2	247
Weeks, Secretary			Which Shall Rule, Manhood		
Dawes on	4	166	or Money?		
Weismann, August			La Follette, Robert Marion	7	252
teaching of, Osborn on	9	372	Whipple, Edwin P.		
Welcome to Dickens			Mable on	7	xvii
Quincy, Josiah	3	123	quoted on Edward Everett	2	396
Welcome to the American Am-			Whistler, James McNeill		
bassador			quoted on enemies	9	284
Birkenhead, Lord	1	114	White, Andrew D.		
Welcome to the Freshmen, A.			Choate on	1	253
Frank, Glenn	7	158	"Jefferson and Slavery"		
Welcoming Briand			quoted	9	449
Butler, Nicholas Murray	1	188	White, Edward Douglas		
Wellesley, Marquis of			biographical note	6	373
Hoar on	9	xviii	Cadman, S. P. on	9	80
Wellington, Duke of			Cobb, Irvin on	1	317
Birrell on	1	120	Income Tax cases and,		
cited on style	13	219	Stetson on	9	407
O'Connell on	10	263	Supreme Court, The	6	373
quoted on victory	8	195	White, Frank Edson		
Wells, H. G.			biographical note	5	382
Outline of History, cited			New Ideas for an Old In-		
by Depew	1	385	dustry	5	382
quoted by Depew	1	402	White, Gilbert		
quoted on lawyers	5	117	Osborn, H. F. on	9	370
Shaw on	3	219	White, William Allen		
Wembley			biographical note	6	381
see British Empire Exhi-			Country Newspaper, The	6	381
bition			Whitefriars Club, London		
Wentworth, Earl of Straf-			Grand, Sarah: Mere Man	2	124
ford			Wiggin, Kate Douglas:		
Against Strafford, speech by			"Sovran Woman"	3	395
Pym	10	68	Whitehead, James		
Defense Before the House			Phelps, E. J. on	3	56
of Lords	10	65	White Man's Burden		
Wesleyan University			Ripley, William Z.	5	248
Lowell, A. L.: Scholarship	7	259	Whitlock, Brand		
Wesley, John			biographical note	12	239
Birrell on	1	122	Lafayette, Apostle of Lib-		
God's Love to Fallen Man	10	88	erty	12	239
Johnson, Dr. quoted on	1	122	quoted by Finley	8	177
Stone, M. E. on	6	359	Whitman, Charles S.		
West, the			cited by A. E. Smith	3	240
Bright Land to Westward,			Whitman, Walt		
speech by Wolcott	3	438	Burrongs quoted on	9	367
Harrison, B. on	2	171	Lowell, Amy on	2	366
Message of the West,			Osborn, H. F. on	9	370
speech by Lane	12	270	quoted on France	12	245
Roosevelt on	12	110	Russell on	7	377
settlement of, Falconer on	8	155	Wilde, Oscar on	9	371
Wilson on	7	427	Whitney, Eli		
West Indies			Hulbert on	6	201
Roosevelt on	8	370	Whittier, John Greenleaf		
Westminster Abbey			Bryant on	1	166
Harrison, Frederic cited on	9	260	dined by publishers of the		
Hillis on	9	259	Atlantic Monthly		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
speech by Clemens	1	293	William III		
speech by Howells	2	248	quoted on conscience	3	365
Nicholson on	7	321	van Dyke on	3	363
quoted by Watterson	3	380	William the Silent		
quoted on Queen Victoria	9	307	Davis, J. W. on	1	365
Why Another Crusade?			Roosa on	3	153
St. Bernard	10	56	Williams, John Sharp		
Why Men Strike			biographical note	9	449
Filene, Edward A.	4	237	Thomas Jefferson	9	449
Wickersham, George Wood-			Williams, Roger		
ward			Angell on	1	45
biographical note	6	390	Hoar on	8	205
American Law Institute,			Straus on	8	397
The	6	390	Williams College		
Wider Influence of the Phy-			Bancroft, George: The		
sician, The			People in Art, Govern-		
Barker, Lewellys Franklin	6	19	ment, and Religion	7	55
Wiers, Charles R.			Willis, Nathaniel Parker		
Swarm of Be's, A	5	386	Bryant on	1	167
Wiggam			quoted on Emerson	2	25
quoted on science	6	246	Willis, Senator		
quoted on science	6	256	Pomerene on	3	65
quoted on science	6	258	Willmot Proviso		
Wiggin, Kate Douglas			Barnwell on	11	135
biographical note	3	395	Calhoun on	11	120
"Sov'ran Woman"	3	395	Clay on	11	130
Speech in Rhyme, A	3	398	Wilson, George T.		
Wigmore, John Henry			On Receiving a Loving		
biographical note	3	401	Cup	3	419
biographical note	6	398	presiding at Pilgrims din-		
Enlistment in the Chris-			ner to Joseph Choate	2	452
tian Ministry	6	398	Wilson, Harry Leon		
My Creed for the Na-			anecdote of (Tarkington)	3	335
tion	3	401	Wilson, James		
Wilberforce, William			cited by Champ Clark	1	283
Choate, J. H. on	1	276	Wilson, Joseph R.		
Gough on	13	198	Alderman on	9	8
Wilcox, William R.			Wilson, Woodrow		
introducing Colonel Goe-			Address at Gettysburg,		
thals	2	92	Pennsylvania, July 4,		
Wilde, Oscar			1913	11	438
quoted on life	5	208	address by Edwin A. Alder-		
quoted on "local discolora-			man	9	6
tion"	7	166	biographical note	7	417
quoted on Walt Whitman	9	371	biographical note	11	438
Wiley, Harvey Washington			Brent on	6	31
Ideal Woman, The	3	411	Brent's letter to Wilson		
Will			quoted	6	26
Epigrams on	14	429	Choate on	1	245
Willard, Frances			cited on artists	9	16
biographical note	7	414	cited on historians	9	16
Work for Humanity	7	414	cited on teachers	9	16
William II, Emperor of Ger-			cited on the people	5	111
many			cited on victory	3	131
Address to the German			Course of American His-		
People	12	6	tory, The	7	417
Bacheller on	1	56	death of, Barnes on	4	47
biographical note	12	1	death of, J. R. MacDon-		
Borden on	1	148	ald on	2	391
cited on German language	7	75	Declaration of War by the		
Czar and, Depew on	1	384	United States	12	205
"Hoch der Kaiser," by A.			Depew on	1	378
M. R. Gordon	1	328	eloquence of, A. H. Thorn-		
Laurier, Sir Wilfrid on	12	75	dike on	12	xix
Lloyd George on	12	87	Flag Day Address	12	232
Lloyd George on	12	216	First Inaugural quoted	9	17
Moses and Amalek	12	1	Force to the Utmost	12	297
quoted on Monroe Doctrine	1	401	Fourteen Points, The	12	280
quoted on Germany	12	87	Humphreys on	8	220

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
idealism of, F. A. Vander-			Conscience of the Nation,		
lip on	5	350	The	3	430
Jacks, L. P., cited on	9	19	Lincoln: Man and Amer-		
Lane, F. K. on	12	272	ican	9	454
League of Nations and,			Wiseman, Richard		
Hedges on	2	202	Holmes, O. W. on	6	182
letter to Brent quoted	6	27	Wit		
Lloyd George on	12	205	Bachelor on	1	56
Mexico and, J. A. Reed on	8	339	Billings, Josh on	13	364
Nomination of M. Georges			in speeches, J. F. Johnson		
Clemenceau as President			on	4	xxxiv
of the Peace Conference	12	329	Maclaren, Ian on	13	424
Paderewski on	8	335	Wit, Humor and Anecdote		
Poincaré on	12	205	(Intro.)		
Peace Conference and, De-			Clark, Champ	14	xv
pew on	1	405	Wives		
quoted on American people	9	28	Car on	1	228
quoted on colleges	9	13	Our Wives, speech by		
quoted on death	9	34	Watterson	3	373
quoted on ideals	9	15	Wolcott, Edward Oliver		
quoted on passage of			anecdote of (Champ Clark)	14	xxii
Adamson Law	8	21	Bright Land to Westward,		
quoted on poetry	9	14	The	3	438
quoted on politics	9	15	Wolfe, James		
quoted on railroads	5	85	Daniel, J. W. on	9	154
Reynolds, G. M. on	5	239	Woman		
Root on	3	179	address by Chauncey		
Second Session of the			Mitchell Depew	1	389
Peace Conference	12	335	address by Horace Porter	3	85
speeches of, Alderman on	9	19	address by Theodore Til-		
Third Session of the			ton	3	350
Peace Conference	12	344	Belasco on	1	108
Thorndike, A. H. on	1	xx	Bok on	13	43
Trotsky on	12	193	Burns quoted on	2	422
World War and, Alderman			Clark, Champ on	1	281
on	9	17	education of, Choate on	1	265
Wilson bill			Epigrams on	14	432
on free trade, Reed on	11	327	Evarts quoted on	13	20
Winans, Professor			higher education for, Ly-		
quoted on gesture	15	62	man Abbott on	1	4
Winslow, Edward			Higher Education of		
cited on New England	2	134	Women, speech by David		
Winter, E. W.			Starr Jordan	7	244
Lee, I. L. on	5	114	How Women Regard Ad-		
Winter, William			vertising, speech by Edith		
Tribute to John Gilbert	3	425	McClure-Patterson	5	144
Winthrop, Robert C.			Ideal Woman, speech by		
Daniel on	9	147	H. W. Wiley	3	411
Wireless telegraphy			in ancient Greece, Beecher		
Progress of, speech by Mar-			on	13	3
coni	6	274	in industry, Eliot on	7	140
Pupin on	3	118	in industry, Gompers on	4	302
Wireless Telephone, The			in New England, Beecher		
Carty, John J.	1	230	on	13	4
Wirt, William			in public life, W. H. Nich-		
Choate, Rufus on	9	103	ols on	5	200
Wirth, Chancellor			in Shakespeare's plays, In-		
Briand on	12	423	gersoll on	13	266
Wirth, Fred A.			Ladies, The, speech by W.		
Four-Minute Man, The	6	400	B. Melish	2	421
Wisdom			leisured, Shaw on	15	158
Epigrams on	14	430	Lytleton, Lord quoted on	2	423
Josh Billings quoted on	1	252	Menace of the Leisured		
Wise, John Sergeant			Woman, Rhondda-Chester-		
Legal Profession, The	3	428	ton debate	15	155
Wise, Stephen Samuel			Moore quoted on	2	422
biographical note	9	454	of the Civil War, Holmes,		
cited on League of Na-			Jr. on	8	214
tions (Hedges)	2	202	Our Wives, speech by Wat-		

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
terson	3	373	Wilson and, Alderman on	9	13
Pericles cited on	10	297	Work		
Pilgrim Mothers, speech by			address by John Ruskin	13	339
Choate	1	254	Belasco on	1	106
Political Parties and			Bok on	13	23
Women Voters, speech			Coolidge on	1	341
by Carrie Chapman Catt	8	70	Eliot on	7	151
public speaking and, A. H.			Epigrams on	14	436
Thorndike on	1	xix	Morris on	7	280
Schopenhauer cited on	6	16	play and, Hadley on	7	210
sovr'an, Sarah Grand on	2	125	Roosevelt on	8	362
Sov'ran Woman, speech by			Roosevelt on	11	417
Kate Douglas Wiggin	3	395	Russell on	7	372
Thackeray quoted on	2	425	Schwab on	5	272
under Christianity, Beecher			Spencer on	3	267
on	13	4	Work for Humanity		
Woman Employer, The			Willard, Frances	7	414
Snyder, Ora	5	302	Working class		
Woman, God Bless Her!			see also Labor		
Clemens, Samuel Lang-			Clemenceau on	10	387
horne (Mark Twain)	1	305	Debs on	7	111
Women and World Peace			Gough on	13	200
Allen, Florence Ellinwood	6	1	Jaurès on	10	376
Women in Business			Working men		
Ferguson, Miriam A.	4	219	American, Cockran on	11	356
Women in Politics			compensation of, Kirby, Jr.		
Astor, Lady	6	14	on	5	68
Women's Christian Temper-			Ingersoll on	11	287
ance Union, Atlanta,			Plea for the Man in the		
Georgia			Ranks, speech by Hall	4	328
Willard, Frances: Work			Schwab on	5	270
for Humanity	7	414	Wise, S. S. on	3	434
Wood, George			Work of a Great Physician,		
anecdote of (Coudert)	1	348	The		
Wood, Leonard			Farrand, Livingston	6	123
biographical note	8	440	World		
National Preparedness	8	440	Epigrams on	14	438
Rough Riders and, Lodge			World and the New Generation		
on	9	330	Axson, Stockton	7	34
Woodbridge, C. K.			World Court		
Salesmanship and Adver-			Allen, Florence on	6	7
tising	5	396	Cecil on	8	88
Woodrow, James			World Motor Transport Con-		
Alderman on	9	9	gress		
Woodrow, Thomas			Jordan, E. S.: Advertising		
Alderman on	9	9	Automobiles	5	32
Woodrow Wilson Foundation			World must be made safe for		
Depew on	1	403	democracy, The		
Root, Elihu: A Plea for the			Wilson, Woodrow	12	212
League of Nations	3	177	World's Fair, Chicago		
Words			Depew, C. M.: The Colum-		
Bryan on	13	97	bian Oration	8	129
Dana, J. C. on	6	59	World trade		
Spillman on	5	316	Hammond on	4	356
spoken word, Wirth on	6	400	World War, the		
Wordsworth, William			see Volume XII, The		
Bancroft on	7	57	World War		
Wordsworth, William			see also Allies, Peace Con-		
compared with Burke, Bir-			ference, War debts,		
rell on	9	42	Washington Conference		
Emerson on	6	120	Abbott, Lyman on	1	6
"Happy Warrior" quoted	8	230	America and		
Hoar on	9	xxii	Alderman on	9	22
"In Memoriam" quoted	9	367	Choate on	1	243
"In Memoriam" quoted	9	372	Eliot on	7	150
Lowell on, Curtis on	9	141	Marshall on	2	407
Osborn, H. F. on	9	370	Smuts on	8	390
quoted by Bryant	1	164	After-War Questions, speech		
quoted on lawyers	6	330	by Hoover	4	411

	VOL.	PAGE
allied veterans of, Owsley	8	323
on	7	34
Axson, Stockton on	4	62
Baruch on	1	147
Borden on	8	40
Canadians at the Front,		
speech by Borden	1	138
Catt, Carrie Chapman on	8	78
cause of		
Brandeis on	8	50
Eliot on	2	13
Cecil and, Depew on	1	406
Chronology of the World		
War	12	xxi
Churchill on	8	104
Coolidge on	8	116
Cunliffe, Lord on	4	148
Darrow on	6	80
Defects in American Edu-		
cation Revealed by the		
War, speech by C. W.		
Eliot	7	136
Depew on	1	381
Depew on	1	405
entry of the United States,		
Kingsley on	2	303
German science and, Baek-		
land on	4	21
Hammond, J. H. on	4	352
Hughes on	2	261
Humphreys on	8	218
Kipling on	2	310
Labor in, Gompers on	4	306
Littleton, M. W. on	8	250
McAdoo on	8	273
Miller, H. R. on	2	426
Oratory of the World War,		
introduction by A. H.		
Thorndike	12	xv
public speaking and, A. H.		
Thorndike on	4	xvi
Reading, Lord on	3	128
responsibility for, Clemen-		
ceau on	12	334
responsibility for, Jaurès		
on	12	10
Roosevelt and, Lodge on	9	338
Schwab, C. M. in, Kings-		
ley on	5	63
Schwab, C. M. on	5	271
Schwab on	5	276
Seligman quoted on	15	145
Taft, W. H. on	3	319
telephone and, Thayer	5	335
Warburg, P. M. on	5	369
Wigmore, J. H. on	6	398
Wilson and, Alderman on	9	17
Worry		
Bok on	13	26
Epigrams on	14	439
Wortley, James Stuart		
Field, C. W. on	4	225
Wotton, Sir Henry		
quoted on ambassadors	2	393
Wren, Sir Christopher		
address by Cass Gilbert	6	148
epitaph quoted	2	41

	VOL.	PAGE
Writing		
invention of, Lincoln cited	4	253
on		
Wu Ting-Fang		
biographical note	13	437
Teachings of Confucius,		
The	13	437

Y

Yale Alumni of New York		
Depew, C. M.: Yale Uni-		
versity	1	393
Evarts, W. M.: The Clas-		
sics in Education	2	32
Yale University		
address by Depew	1	393
Evarts on	2	33
Harvard and Yale, speech		
by C. W. Eliot	2	4
Yankee, The		
address by Irving Bacheller	1	50
Beecher on	1	93
Curtis on	1	358
Curtis on	9	131
Depew on	1	391
Porter on	3	75
Roosa, D. B. St. John on	3	152
Sherman on	3	227
Talmage, T. D. on	3	326
Yankee Notions		
Twichell, Joseph Hopkins	3	355
Yankee Women		
Tilton on	3	352
Yauger, Dr. Dick		
quoted by Tarkington	3	333
Yorktown		
Alderman on	1	32
anniversary of surrender,		
Porter on	3	93
Schurz on	3	200
Young, Brigham		
Artemus Ward on	13	60
Young, Owen D.		
biographical note	5	405
Dawes Plan, The	5	405
Hughes quoted on	5	405
Young Men of Boston, Ban-		
quet to Dickens		
Dickens, Charles: Friends		
Across the Sea	1	408
Quincy Jr., Josiah: Welcome		
to Dickens	3	123
Young Men's Christian Asso-		
ciation, London		
Gough, John B.: Social Re-		
sponsibilities	13	195
Young Men's Democratic Asso-		
ciation, Philadelphia		
Cleveland, Grover: True		
Democracy	11	322
Youth		
Choate on	1	247
Epigrams on	14	440
Hopkins, E. M. on	7	242
Ypres		
Canadians at, Borden on	1	142

GENERAL INDEX

303

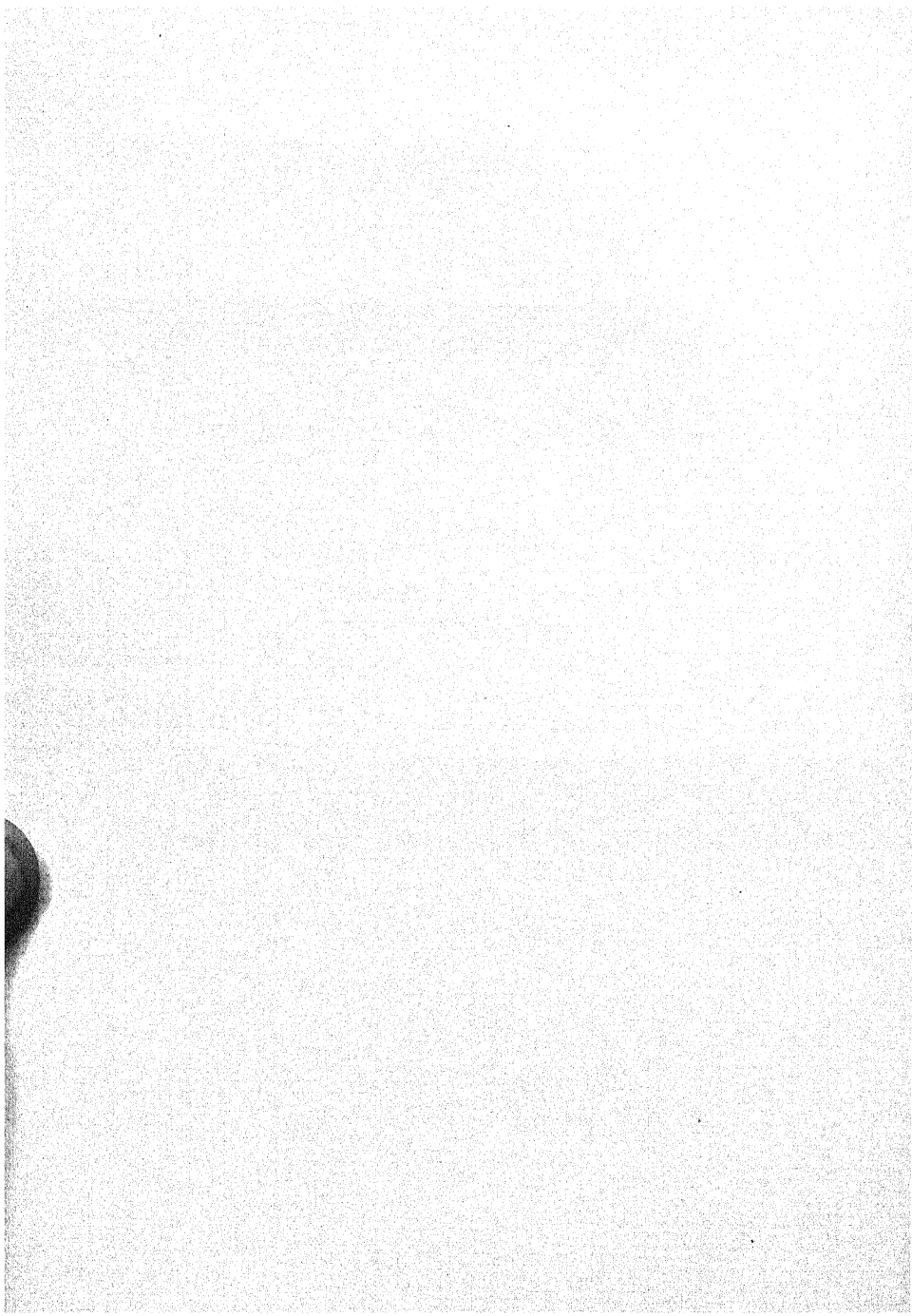
Z

	VOL.	PAGE		VOL.	PAGE
Zinsser, Hans			Zionism		
Scientist's View of the			Allenby on	7	33
Medical Center, A	6	402	Zola, Emile		
			Appeal for Dreyfus	7	437
			biographical note	7	437
			Chapman, J. J. on	7	105
			Lowell on	8	257



APPENDIX

SUGGESTED READINGS IN
MODERN ELOQUENCE



APPENDIX

SUGGESTED READINGS IN MODERN ELOQUENCE

"Reading maketh a full man," and indeed, there are few who will question that a life is incomplete if it does not include the joy of reading.

But in these rushing, bustling days it must be admitted that the conduct of one's business or profession, and the multitudinous interests that engage one's attention, leave little time for quiet meditation, and the selection of good reading.

It has therefore been suggested from time to time that the addition of some form of Reading Guide to Modern Eloquence would be welcome. The object of such a guide, of course, is to suggest only, and not to lay out a course of reading which must be strictly adhered to.

Hugh Walpole, in his delightful essay on reading, divides the art into three sections: Reading for fun, reading for education and reading for love. The following Monthly Guide of Suggested Readings, therefore, while offering a planned series of readings, also allows the owner of Modern Eloquence to indulge his fancy in each of these three sections whenever and however he pleases. The aim has been to introduce the reader to a delightful company of brilliant minds—to provide a daily buttonhole of thought, to-day a brilliant rose of inspiration, to-morrow a modest violet of meditation and yet again a pert little pansy of delicious humor.

The art of reading lies, to a very large extent, in reading only that which is interesting. It has therefore been the object of the editors to select items for each day which are appropriate because of an historical anniversary, season or occasion of utterance.

Nearly all the suggested readings have a double significance and are particularly interesting if read upon the days indicated. For example, on January 1, the anniversary of Lincoln's Emancipation Proclamation, his sparkling debates with Douglas and the speeches of his great campaign against slavery, are most appropriate. And the business and industrial world is not forgotten, one's attention being directed to Edward S. Jordan's address "Advertising Automobiles" on January 9th, the day when the Automobile Shows usually open.

Most of these selections can be read in from fifteen minutes to half an hour. The late Dr. Charles W. Eliot of Harvard has said that fifteen minutes a day devoted to good literature will give one the essentials of a liberal education. It is hoped that these few minutes devoted to this careful selection of best spoken thought will enable the reader to obtain the inspiration, entertainment and knowledge of world affairs that can otherwise be found only in a veritable library of thousands of volumes.

JANUARY

The first month of the year brings with it the satisfaction of a task well done and zest for those facing us in the New Year.

New plans are being made, ambitions extended. Success still remains to be captured anew. "The Price of Success" by H. F. de Bower provides the right inspiration with which to start the new year, and Edward Bok's "Keys to Success" follows in similar strain. Winter is on the ground and Jack Frost is king over all. Mark Twain's caustic comments on "New England Weather" are therefore particularly appropriate.

Historically the anniversary of Lincoln's Emancipation Proclamation stands out above all other events. In the following references will be found an excellent representation of Lincoln's speeches and debates on the question of slavery.

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
January	1 Lincoln's Emancipation Proclamation (1863)		
	Cooper Union Speech	XI	208
	A House Divided	XI	227
	Debate with Douglas at Freeport	XI	235
January	2 Centennial Year in Philadelphia (1876)		
	What the Age Owes to America, by William M. Evarts	VIII	144
January	3 Cicero born (B.C. 106)		
	Biography and his First Oration Against Catiline	X	31

DATE			VOL.	PAGE
January 4	Debate in United States Senate on the Subjugation of Hungary by Austria (1850)			
	Louis Kossuth, by William Cullen Bryant		IX	75
January 5	The Price of Success, by H. F. de Bower		IV	170
January 6	President Monroe sends special message to Congress on Indian Policy (1823)			
	American Indian Speeches, Logan	XI		52
	Tecumseh, Speech at Vincennes	XI		53
	Red Jacket, Reply to Samuel Dexter	XI		56
January 7	New England Weather, by Mark Twain		I	290
January 8	Battle of New Orleans—Defeat of British by General Jackson (1815)			
	Bryan on Andrew Jackson	XIII		95
	Cleveland on Andrew Jackson	XI		323
	Lincoln compared with Jackson	VII		433
January 9	Opening of Automobile Show			
	Advertising Automobiles, by Edward S. Jordan		V	32
January 10	Allies Reply to Wilson on Peace (1917)			
	England's Position, by Viscount Grey	XII		13
	An Appeal to the Nation, by David Lloyd George	XII		78
	Victory or Defeat, by David Lloyd George	XII		169

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR JANUARY 311

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
January 11	Keys to Success, by Edward Bok	XIII	20
	Patriotism in Industry, by Bernard M. Baruch before War Industries Board (1920)	IV	62
January 12	Edmund Burke born (1729)		
	Biographical note and his speech, Conciliation with America	X	114
	At the Trial of Warren Hastings	X	131
January 13	Lord North Heads British Parliament (1774)		
	American Independence, by Samuel Adams	XI	5
January 14	President Roosevelt promises to end the American Occupation of Cuba (1908)		
	Roosevelt on America and Cuba	XI	423
	The Republic That Never Retreats, by Albert J. Beveridge	I	111
January 15	Free Soil Legislature of Kansas meets (1856)		
	Douglas on the Admission of Kansas	XI	176
	The Crime Against Kansas, by Charles Sumner	XI	154
January 16	Beginning of National Road and Railway Building (1824)		
	Highways and the Tax-payer, by A. J. Brosseau	IV	90
	Financing of Electric Railroads, by Joseph P. Harris	IV	360
	American Transportation, by Samuel Rea	V	216

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
January 17	Benjamin Franklin born (1706) Biographical note and his speech on Opening the Assembly with Prayer Baekeland on Franklin's Electrical Machine	XI IV	8 32
January 18	Opening of the Peace Conference of the World War (1919) Sessions I, II, III	XII	332
January 19	James Watt born—The Age of Steam (1736) Half Century with a Railroad, by Chauncey M. Depew The Railroad Situation, by Julius Kruttschnitt	IV V	171 83
January 20	Beginning of Philippine War (1899) The American Occupation of the Phil- ippines, by J. P. Dolliver Subjugation of the Philippines, by George F. Hoar	XI XI	384 388
January 21	Cavour becomes President of Council of United Italy (1861) Rome and Italy, by Cavour	X	277
January 22	Queen Victoria dies (1902) On the Death of Queen Victoria, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier	IX	306
January 23	Kansas-Nebraska Bill Reported by Douglas (1854) Reply to Lincoln, by Stephen Arnold Douglas	XI	175

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR JANUARY 313

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
January 24	Hayes-Tilden Contest in U. S. Senate (1877)		
	National Sentiments, by Rutherford B. Hayes	II	185
	Negro Suffrage, by Samuel J. Tilden	XI	258
		
January 25	Robert Burns born (1759)		
	The Memory of Burns, by Ralph Waldo Emerson	II	24
	Robert Burns, by Lord Rosebery	IX	375
		
January 26	Frank O. Lowden born (1861)		
	Biographical note and his Plea for the Farmer	II	351
	Eternal Vigilance, by Lowden	II	343
		
January 27	Repeal of Corn Laws moved in Par- liament (1846)		
	Free Trade with All Nations, by Richard Cobden	X	234
		
January 28	Paris Surrenders to Germans (1871)		
	Address to the Delegates from Alsace, by Léon Gambetta	X	289
		
January 29	Clay Compromise Resolutions in U. S. Senate (1850)		
	On the Compromise of 1850, by Henry Clay	XI	128

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
January 30	Marshal MacMahon resigns Presidency of France, succeeded by Jules Grévy (1879) War and Armaments in Europe, by Otto von Bismarck	X	346
January 31	The Pleasures of Reading, by Arthur James Balfour	VII	41

FEBRUARY

February, the month in which were born America's two greatest leaders, is rightly known as "America Month." For now, more than at any other time, should one reflect on the enviable position the United States occupies in the world to-day, and the sacrifices that were necessary to place her there.

Although it seems to be fashionable in certain circles to belittle the achievements of this country and to cast aspersions on the character and ideals of our greatest patriots, there is no American who, looking all the facts in the face, cannot say with as much pride as the ancient Romans, "Civis Americanus Sum."

The actual words of Washington and Lincoln, the speeches of those who knew them in life, are sufficient answer to the carping critics and those of warped mentality who, quick to discover the slightest defect, experience difficulty in perceiving that which calls for admiration.

These speeches, to which your attention is called, are listed on the following pages together with many others which will enable one to view the history of this country in its proper perspective.

The building of the Panama Canal by Major G. W. Goethals, and many other milestones along the road of civilized progress, are well described in Modern Eloquence in the actual words of those who took a leading part in such achievements.

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
February	1 The U. S. Minister in Hawaii Proclaims an American Protectorate over the Islands (1893) On the Annexation of Hawaii, by Champ Clark	XI	366

DATE			VOL.	PAGE
February	2	The Columbian Oration, by Chauncey M. Depew	VIII	129
February	3	The United States Severs Diplomatic Relations with Germany (1917)		
		Force to the Utmost, by Woodrow Wilson	XII	197
		Moses and Amalek, by William II, Emperor of Germany	XII	1
February	4	Inter-State Commerce Act Signed (1887)		
		The Federal Trade Commission, by B. G. Humphrey	V	10
		The Control of Corporations, by William Z. Ripley	V	244
February	5	The Hay-Pauncefote Treaty signed at Washington (1900)		
		American Diplomacy, by John Hay	II	175
February	6	Sir Henry Irving born (1838)		
		Biographical note and his speech on The Drama	II	272
		A Curtain Speech, by George Arliss	VI	12
February	7	Charles Dickens born (1812)		
		Welcome to Charles Dickens, by Josiah Quincy, Jr.	III	123
		Friends Across the Sea, by Dickens	I	408
February	8	John Ruskin born (1819)		
		Biographical note and his speech, Work	XIII	339
		John Ruskin, by Newell D. Hillis	IX	251

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR FEBRUARY 317

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
February 9	John Quincy Adams becomes President (1825) Biographical note and his speech on The Jubilee of the Constitution	XI	69
February 10	Ohio, the Presidency and Americanism, by Job E. Hedges	II	197
February 11	Beginning of Russo-Japanese War (1904) Depew on Roosevelt and the Russo-Japanese War Lodge on Address by Baron Rosen	I IX III	377 335 188
February 12	Abraham Lincoln born (1809) Henry Watterson on Lincoln Lincoln, Man and American, by Stephen Samuel Wise	IX IX	420 454
February 13	Los Angeles Chamber of Commerce (1924) Team Play Between Government and Industry, by Julius Howland Barnes	IV	46
February 14	Department of Commerce and Labor created (1903) Address by James Russell Lowell Employee and Customer Ownership, by Thomas Nixon Carver Common Interest of Labor and Capital, by Andrew Carnegie	II IV IV	371 114 100

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
February 15	The Associated Press Convention (1924) The Revolution of 1893, by Melville E. Stone	VI	355
		
February 16	Great gatherings in London in favor of Female Suffrage (1907) Militant Suffragists, by Mrs. Pank- hurst	VII	324
	Political Parties and Woman Voters, by Carrie Chapman Catt	VIII	70
		
February 17	A Teacher to His Pupils, by Basil L. Gildersleeve	VI	157
		
February 18	John Dillon Succeeds McCarthy as leader of Irish Nationalist Party (1896) On the Death of Gladstone, by John Dillon	IX	171
		
February 19	Central Ideas of the Republic, by Abraham Lincoln	II	325
		
February 20	Joseph Jefferson born (1829) Biographical note and his speech, In Memory of Edwin Booth	II	281
		
February 21	John Henry (Cardinal) Newman born (1801) Biographical note and his address, Knowledge Viewed in Relation to Learning	VII	297

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR FEBRUARY 319

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
February 22	George Washington born (1732)		
	Farewell Address	XI	30
	George Washington, by J. W. Davis	I	364
.			
February 23	Trouble with Spain over Control of Mississippi (1803)		
	National Growth, by Champ Clark	I	280
.			
February 24	Revolution in France, Guizot dismissed (1848)		
	Guizot cited in France	XII	267
	Guizot quoted on democracy	VI	163
	Sears on Guizot	X	xxix
.			
February 25	The March Toward Liberty, by Newton Diehl Baker	XII	264
.			
February 26	Fifteenth (Negro Suffrage) Amendment passed by Congress (1869)		
	Progress of the American Negro, by Booker T. Washington	VIII	433
.			
February 27	Major A. W. Goethals appointed Chief Engineer of the Panama Canal		
	Biographical note	VIII	181
	The Panama Canal Completed	II	92
.			
February 28	Religious Appropriation Bill vetoed by President Madison (1811)		
	Religious Freedom, by Henry Ward Beecher	I	87



MARCH

March may be truly classified as the month of Presidents. The custom established by the first President has been followed without exception by his successors and their solemn oaths of office have invariably been administered on the fourth day of the inaugural month, March. Some of these ceremonies have been marked by splendor, some by simplicity. Some have been distinguished by outstanding inaugural addresses, some have been dismissed with a few brief words by the new President. Many of the more important ones are suggested for reading during this month.

We are reminded that in March, 1860, William Jennings Bryan was born. His most famous speech, the Cross of Gold, was delivered during the controversial period preceding the adoption of the Gold Standard Act. It placed the unknown Nebraskan in the public light as a potential candidate for the presidency. All of his style, power and perfect command of English, which rightly earned for him the sobriquet of "the silver-tongued orator," may be found in this attempt to swing the public from the gold standard to that of free silver.

The advent of Spring draws one's thoughts to Nature. Two very delightful Nature talks are included which carry with them a veritable whiff of the farm and garden.

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
March 1	German troops enter Paris (1871) Appeal for Dreyfus, by Emile Zola	VII	437
March 2	Rutherford B. Hayes declared elected by Electoral Commission, created to decide election (1877) National Sentiments, by Hayès	II	185

DATE			VOL.	PAGE
March 3	How to be Free and Happy, by Bertrand Russell		VII	370
			
March 4	Inauguration Day Inaugural Address of 1801, by Thomas Jefferson		XI	47
			
March 5	Woman's Suffrage Amendment defeated in the Senate (1914) Women in Politics, by Lady Astor		VI	14
			
March 6	Lincoln's Second Inaugural Address		XI	248
			
March 7	Military Government for the South; Reconstruction Act passed over President's veto (1867) The New South, by Henry Grady		II	107
			
March 8	My Farm in Jersey, by Joseph Jefferson		II	279
			
March 9	Mirabeau born (1749) Biographical note and his address, Against the Charge of Treason		X	191
			
March 10	Goodwill in Industry, by Stanley Baldwin, at a Great Industrial Gathering at Birmingham, England, March, 1925		IV	33
			
March 11	Death of Henry Drummond (1897) Biographical note and his address, "First"		VII	116

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR MARCH 323

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
March 12	Maryland State-wide Prohibition Bill defeated (1918) Individual Liberty, by Augustus Thomas	III	344
March 13	Society for Ethical Culture (1898) Marcus Aurelius, by Felix Adler	VII	14
March 14	The Gold Standard Bill becomes law (1900) The Cross of Gold, by William Jen- nings Bryan	XI	340
March 15	Assassination of Julius Cæsar (44 B.C.) Marc Antony's Funeral Oration	X	44
March 16	Mexican Elections—Carranza elected President (1917) The American Banker's Responsibility, by Thomas W. Lamont	V	93
March 17	St. Patrick's Day Home Rule for Ireland, by Henry Ward Beecher Independence for Ireland, by Michael Collins	I VIII	103 111
March 18	Grover Cleveland born (1837) Biographical note and his speech, True Democracy	XI	322
March 19	Death of Louis Kossuth (1894) Patriotism, by Joseph Chamberlain	VIII	93

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
March 20	Charles W. Eliot born (1834) On His Ninetieth Birthday The Ninetieth Birthday of Charles W. Eliot, by Abbott L. Lowell	VII VII	154 260
March 21	First Day of Spring My Garden, by S. R. Hole	II	221
March 22	Convention of Illinois Manufacturers (1923) A Plea for the Man in the Ranks, by E. K. Hall	IV	328
March 23	The Vision of Unity, Sermon by Wil- liam Thomas Manning (1925)	VI	269
March 24	Recognition of the Independence of the United States by Spain (1783) A Plea for Republican Institutions, by Emilio Castelar	X	283
March 25	Irish Land Bill in House of Com- mons (1903) Home Rule for Ireland, by John Mor- ley	X	333
March 26	Death of Cecil Rhodes (1902) Peace and Empire, by Jan C. Smuts	VIII	387
March 27	Beginning of outrages against the Jews in Russia (1881) The Persecution of the Jews, by Cardi- nal Manning	VII	266

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR MARCH 325

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
March 28	Marshal Foch made Commander of Allied Armies (1918)		
	To Marshal Foch, by W. L. MacKenzie King	VIII	229
	One Aim: Victory, by Georges Clemenceau	XII	182
March 29	Dominion of Canada organized (1867)		
	The United States as a Neighbor, by Sir Robert Falconer	VIII	153
	Canada, by William R. Riddell	VIII	345
March 30	Fifteenth Amendment ratified (1870)		
	On Withdrawal from the Union, by Jefferson Davis	XI	190
March 31	Death of John C. Calhoun (1850)		
	Biographical note and Last Speech: Slavery	XI	105



APRIL

April has been one of the most eventful months in the history of the United States.

In April the shot was fired which was heard around the world. During the months that followed the Battle of Lexington on April 19, 1775, the greatest democracy the world has ever seen, was born. An experiment at first, the world watched with curiosity a nation governing itself and electing its own rulers.

Patrick Henry was one of the first of the American leaders to see the inevitable necessity of armed resistance to Great Britain and to advocate war preparations. His most famous address, of course, was before the convention of delegates at Richmond, Va., in 1775. You will find this address in Volume XI, page 1. Let us read again his famous climax:

"It is in vain, sir, to extenuate the matter. Gentlemen may cry peace, peace—but there is no peace. The war is actually begun! The next gale that sweeps from the North will bring to our ears the clash of resounding arms! Our brethren are already in the field! Why stand we here idle? What is it that gentlemen wish? What would they have? Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty God! I know not what course others may take; but as for me, give me Liberty, or give me death!"

The next speech in this volume, "American Independence" by Samuel Adams, is suggested for reading immediately after Patrick Henry. What a splendid thought for every American is contained in his opening words on page 5.

"If there is any man so base or so weak as to prefer a dependence on Great Britain to the dignity and happiness of living a member of a free and independent nation, let me tell him that necessity now demands what the generous principle of patriotism should have dictated."

A noble thought, nobly expressed.

Again in April, this time in 1861, the eyes of the world turned toward the "experiment." Apparently it was doomed to failure, for the new nation was split asunder and brother fought with brother.

Although the "experiment" proved a success, the great mind which established this democracy afresh on a firm foundation was stilled by the hand of the assassin in April, 1865.

Again in April, 1898, the United States passed another milestone when it issued its ultimatum on behalf of an oppressed people which led to the war with Spain.

Henry Cabot Lodge, in his eulogy on Roosevelt in Volume IX, tells how Roosevelt as Acting Secretary of the Navy at the time sent the following cablegram to Dewey at Hong Kong:

"Order the squadron, except the *Monocacy*, to Hong Kong. Keep full of coal. In the event of declaration of war, Spain, your duty will be to see that the Spanish Squadron does not leave the Asiatic Coast, and then offensive operations in the Philippine Islands. Keep *Olympia* until further orders."

"I believe he was never again permitted to be Acting Secretary," says Lodge. "But the deed was done.

"The wise word of readiness had been spoken and was not recalled. War came, and as April closed, Dewey, all prepared, slipped out of Hong Kong and on May 1 fought the battle of Manila Bay."

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR APRIL 329

However, the Spanish-American War was not regarded at the time as being on behalf of an oppressed people by all. William Jennings Bryan, in 1899, said: "We have reached another crisis. The ancient doctrine of imperialism, banished from our land more than a century ago, has recrossed the Atlantic and challenged democracy to a mortal combat upon American soil."

Once more, in April, 1917, the United States proved its claim to leadership in the constant struggle of democracy against autocracy.

President Wilson's address to Congress, declaring war against Germany, on April 2nd, 1917, was received by the Allied Nations with unbounded enthusiasm. Here we find (Vol. XII, page 205) the three striking phrases which Lloyd George said "will stand forever in the history of this crusade."

1. "The world must be made safe for democracy."
2. "The menace to peace and freedom lies in the existence of autocratic governments backed by organized force which is controlled wholly by their will and not by the will of the people."
3. "A steadfast concert for peace can never be maintained except by the partnership of democratic nations."

Thus are the birth, adolescence and maturity of the United States recorded in the words of national leaders who have guided its destiny.

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
April 1	Federal Congress Assembles in New York (1789) The Jubilee of the Constitution, by John Quincy Adams	XI	69
April 2	Thomas Jefferson born (1743) Thomas Jefferson, by John Sharp Williams	IX	449

DATE			VOL.	PAGE
April 3	Washington Irving born (1783) Biographical note and his address, Landing at New York		II	276
April 4	Virginia Refuses to Secede (1861) Virginia, by Edward Anderson Alder- man		I	26
April 5	George Jacques Danton executed (1794) "To Dare Again, Ever to Dare!" by Danton		X	204
April 6	United States declares War on Ger- many (1917) Declaration of War by United States, by Woodrow Wilson		XII	205
April 7	William Wordsworth born (1770) The American Scholar, by Ralph Waldo Emerson		VI	104
April 8	United States severs diplomatic relations with Austria (1917) Flag Day Address, by Woodrow Wilson		XII	232
April 9	Surrender of Boers to British (1902) The British Commonwealth of Nations, by Jan C. Smuts		III	254
April 10	A Plea for the League of Nations, by Elihu Root		III	177
April 11	Napoleon Abdicates (1814) Napoleon, by Ferdinand Foch		IX	219

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR APRIL 331

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
April 12	Bombardment of Fort Sumter—Beginning of Civil War (1861) Raising the Flag over Fort Sumter, by Henry Ward Beecher	XI	251
April 13	Naturalization Treaty with Great Britain Ratified (1869) The Adopted Citizen, by U. S. Grant	II	131
April 14	Lincoln Assassinated (1865) The Character of Abraham Lincoln, by Phillips Brooks The Lincoln Memorial, by William Howard Taft	IX VIII	67 419
April 15	Abraham Lincoln died (1865) Farewell address at Springfield	XI	247
April 16	Charles M. Schwab appointed Director General of the Emergency Fleet Corp. (1918) In Honor of Charles M. Schwab, by Darwin P. Kingsley Upon Receiving a Bronze Tablet, by C. M. Schwab	V V	62 274
April 17	Meeting of New York Electrical Society (1912) The Progress of Wireless Telegraphy, by Guglielmo Marconi	VI	274
April 18	N. Y. State Legislature creates a public park at Niagara Falls (1885) America Visited, by A. P. Stanley	III	276

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
April 19	Battle of Lexington. Beginning of American Revolution (1775)		
	George Washington, by John W. Davis	I	364
	The New History, by Edward Eggleston	VII	124
April 20	Carlyle Installed as Rector of Edinburgh University (1866)		
	Inaugural Address at Edinburgh	VII	83
April 21	Hebrew University at Jerusalem opened (1925)		
	Opening of Hebrew University, by Lord Allenby	VII	33
April 22	United States Day in France (1917)		
	France and the United States, by Horace Porter	III	105
April 23	William Shakespeare born (1564)		
	Shakespeare, by Robert Green Ingersoll	XIII	241
April 24	New Orleans Captured by Butler and Farragut (1862)		
	See Choate on Benjamin F. Butler	I	203
	See Rosen on Farragut	III	190
April 25	Guglielmo Marconi born (1874)		
	In Honor of Marconi, by Michael Pupin	III	117
April 26	Charles Farrar Brown (Artemus Ward) born (1834)		
	Biographical note and his lecture on the Mormons	XIII	47

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR APRIL 333

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
April 27	Ulysses S. Grant born (1822) Biographical note and speech, Reasons for Being a Republican	XI	297
	The Babies, by Mark Twain	I	298
		
April 28	Nominating Grant for a third term, by Roscoe Conkling	XI	268
		
April 29	Biggs Memorial Meeting of New York Academy of Medicine (1925) The Work of a Great Physician, by Livingston Farrand	VI	123
		
April 30	Opening Public Campaign for Colum- bia-Presbyterian Medicine Center (1925) A Scientist's View of the Medical Cen- ter, by Hans Zinsser	VI	402



MAY

"Now is the merry month of May," sings the poet. Nature bursts forth into her full glory, the world is full of joy and harmony, and all, indeed, have cause to be merry.

The epidemic of spring poetry which assails editors from all directions in May, is notorious. It was with this thought in mind, no doubt, that Andrew Lang included his instructions to would-be poets in his delightfully quaint lecture, *How to Fail in Literature*.

Mention of literature reminds one that it was on May 25, 1803, that Emerson first saw the light of day. Although his fame is built on his literary work, the great American essayist was also a well-finished speaker. His address before the Phi Beta Kappa Society is sufficient evidence of this fact.

And it must be remembered that that greatest of all addresses, the Gettysburg Speech, was delivered in May—on Memorial Day. This wonderful and beautiful expression of spoken thought has been ranked with Paul's appeal to the Athenians on Mars' Hill, and second only to Christ's Sermon on the Mount, by no less an authority than Albert J. Beveridge.

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
May 1	Commodore Dewey destroys Spanish Fleet at Manila (1898)		
	The Battle of Manila, by Joseph B. Coghlan	I	324

DATE			VOL.	PAGE
May 2	Alexander Pope born (1688)			
	The Pleasures of Reading, by Arthur James Balfour	VII	41	
May 3	Annual Dinner of American Climatological and Clinical Association (1922)			
	Our Association, by Thomas Darlington	VI	67	
May 4	Economic Club of New York (1922)			
	Why Men Strike, by Edward A. Filene	IV	237	
	Labor, by Elbert H. Gary	IV	279	
May 5	Death of Napoleon at St. Helena (1821)			
	Address to His Army	X	221	
	The Fall of Bonaparte, by George Can- ning	X	184	
May 6	How to Fail in Literature, by Andrew Lang	VI	225	
May 7	Revised Draft of League of Nations' Covenant is made public (1919)			
	United States and the League of Nations, by Woodrow Wilson	XII	337	
	Covenant of League of Nations, discussed by national leaders	XII	346	
May 8	Thiers Heads French Republicans (1871)			
	Semi-Centennial of the French Republic, by President Millerand	XII	447	
May 9	James M. Barrie born (1860)			
	Biographical note and his speech, An In- offensive Gentleman on a Magic Island	I	66	
	Barrie Bumps Stevenson	I	73	

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR MAY 337

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
May 10	Henry M. Stanley died (1904)		
	Biographical note	XIII	377
	Through the Dark Continent	III	280
	Through the Great Forest	XIII	377
		
May 11	Death of Pitt, Earl of Chatham (1778)		
	Biographical note and his great address, Affairs in America	X	101
		
May 12	Execution of Wentworth, Earl of Straf- ford (1641)		
	Defense Before the House of Lords	X	65
		
May 13	British Science Guild Conference on Science and Labor (1924)		
	Man and Machine in Industry, by Lord Ashfield	IV	1
		
May 14	British Science Guild Conference (1924) Science and the Human Factor, by Mar- garet Bondfield	IV	74
		
May 15	Death of O'Connell (1847)		
	Biographical note and his speech, The Repeal of the Union	X	260
		
May 16	Seward and Lincoln Opposed at Chicago Convention (1860)		
	The Irrepressible Conflict, by William H. Seward	XI	165
		
May 17	The People in Art, Government and Re- ligion, by George Bancroft	VII	55

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
May 18	Railroad Rate Bill passes Senate (1906) Government Regulation, by Charles R. Van Hise	V	362
	The Public Can Secure the Railroad Service It Wants, by W. W. Atterbury	IV	12
		
May 19	Death of Gladstone (1898) On the Death of Gladstone, by John Dillon	IX	971
		
May 20	United States Supreme Court declares Income Tax unconstitutional (1875) The Federal Constitution, by John Marshall	XI	10
		
May 21	Proclamation of the newly established Dominion of Canada (1867) Canada's Problems and Outlook, by Arthur Meighen	II	416
		
May 22	Paderewski makes his first address as President of Poland before the Seym (1919) The New Poland	VIII	333
		
May 23	United States Government takes over control of railroads (1918) The Railroad Situation, by Julius Krutt- schnitt Municipal and Government Ownership, by John P. Altgeld	V XI	83 358

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR MAY 339

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
May 24	Irish Home Rule Bill passes House of Commons (1914)		
	Robert Emmet, by Jonathan P. Dolliver	IX	174
	The Lost Tribes of the Irish in the South, by Irvin S. Cobb	I	309
May 25	Emerson born (1803)		
	England, Mother of Nations	II	22
	Albert J. Beveridge on Emerson	V	xxiii
May 26	German Reichstag accepts the Alsace-Lorraine Constitution Bill (1911)		
	At the Auditorium, Chicago, by René Viviani	XII	225
	The Fourteen Points, by Woodrow Wilson	XII	280
May 27	Books, Literature and the People, by Henry van Dyke	VII	408
May 28	Debate between Samuel Gompers and Former Governor Henry J. Allen (1920)		
	The Kansas Industrial Court, by Henry J. Allen	VIII	9
May 29	Patrick Henry born (1736)		
	Biographical note and his famous address, Liberty or Death	XI	1
May 30	Memorial Day		
	Memorial Day, by Oliver Wendell Holmes, Jr.	VIII	208
	Old Traditions, by B. G. Humphreys	VIII	217
May 31	Walt Whitman born (1819)		
	Poetry and Criticism, by Amy Lowell	II	360



JUNE

And what is so rare as a day in June?
Then, if ever, come perfect days;
Then Heaven tries the earth if it be in tune,
And over it softly her warm ear lays.

—JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL.

To thousands of young people, June means but one thing—Commencement Day. Every year speakers of experience try to give to graduating classes some advice as to how to pass through what Sir Auckland Geddes calls "the jungle of life," and how best to "cut their own trail."

Sir Auckland Geddes' Commencement Address is a stirring piece of oratory as well as an excellent example of Commencement Address.

"Millions of young men have gone to their death serene in the faith that they died for a cause worthy of sacrifice. Millions more have died angry and protesting and asking—Why?

"Into a storm-wrecked world you new graduates have to pass and press forward in a struggle demanding your every effort. To press forward, yes; but whither?

"I have asked myself that question all my conscious years. I cannot tell you. I do not know. But some things have become clear to me."

Arthur Hadley has also contributed a splendid Commencement Day Address which is recommended for reading this month.

Flag Day, June 14th, calls for speeches in schools and churches. Modern Eloquence contains some excellent addresses on the flag. One of the most dramatic and one which deserves to be quoted in every patriotic address is that by Alvin Owsley.

"Of all the signs and symbols since the world began, there is none other so full of meaning as the flag of this country. That piece of red, white and blue bunting means five thousand years of struggle upwards. It is the full-grown flower of ages of fighting for liberty. It is the century plant of human hope in bloom.

"Don't be ashamed when your throat chokes and the tears come, as you see it flying from every flagstaff of the Republic. You will never have a worthier emotion.

"Listen, son! The band is playing the national anthem. They have let loose Old Glory yonder. Stand up—and others will stand with you."

Another speech, "Makers of the Flag," delivered by Franklin K. Lane in Washington on Flag Day, 1914, has been widely published and has found a real place in the literature of this subject. The orator speaks for the flag:

"I am not the flag; not at all. I am but its shadow.
I am whatever you make me, nothing more.
I am your belief in yourself, your dream of what a
People may become."

Americans are naturally vitally concerned and interested with all that pertains to their Southern neighbors and the anniversary of the death of Henry Clay this month suggests the reading of his splendid speech, "South American Republics."

Henry Clay, who died June 29, 1852, was one of America's greatest orators and patriots. He had few early advantages and gained his education by reading. From a lawyer, he became a member of the Kentucky legislature, was then elected to the House of Representatives, of which he became Speaker. He became widely known as an orator of power, and his speeches, several of which are given in *Modern Eloquence*, ring with the passionate sincerity which characterized the man.

The following extract from his South American speech shows its significance:

"In the establishment of the independence of Spanish America the United States has the deepest interest. I have no hesitation in asserting my firm belief that there is no question in the foreign policy of this country, which has ever arisen, or which I can conceive as ever occurring, in the decision of which we have had or can have so much at stake.

"This interest concerns our politics, our commerce, our navigation. There cannot be a doubt that Spanish America, once independent, will be animated by an American feeling and guided by an American policy. They will obey the laws of the

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR JUNE 343

system of the new world of which they compose a part, in contradistinction to that of Europe. The independence of Spanish America, then, is an interest of primary consideration.

"Next to that, and highly important in itself, is the consideration of the nature of their governments. That is a question, however, for themselves. Anxious as I am that they should be free governments, we have no right to prescribe for them."

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
June 1	Sheridan made General of the army by Special Act of Congress (1888) Last Days of the Confederacy, by John B. Gordon	XIII	171
	. . .		
June 2	Air mail between New York, Boston and Montreal initiated (1918) Aircraft for Industry, by Paul Henderson	IV	389
	. . .		
June 3	French Court of Cassation Annuls Sen- tence of Captain Dreyfus (1899) Appeal for Dreyfus, by Emile Zola	VII	437
	. . .		
June 4	Commencement Address by Sir Auckland Geddes	VII	176
	. . .		
June 5	Socrates born (470 B.C.) On His Condemnation to Death	X	10
	. . .		
June 6	Inauguration of James L. McConaughy as President of Wesleyan University (1925) Scholarship, by Abbott Lawrence Lowell	VII	259

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
June 7	Edwin Booth born (1893) In Memory of Edwin Booth, by Joseph Jefferson Tribute to Edwin Booth, by Robert Collyer	II I	281 330
June 8	Festival of the Supreme Being in Paris (1794) Festival of the Supreme Being, by Robespierre	 X	 218
June 9	Death of Charles Dickens (1870) Farewell to Charles Dickens, by Lord Lytton	 II	 384
June 10	Death of Edward Everett Hale (1909) Lectures and Lecturers The Mission of Culture	 XIII II	 xi 134
June 11	Senate Passes Panama Canal Tolls Repeal Law (1914) The Panama Canal Completed, by George Washington Goethals	 II	 92
June 12	Seventieth Annual Convention, Grand Lodge of Iowa (1913) The Ministry of Masonry, by Joseph Fort Newton	 VII	 304
June 13	Atlantic Telegraph Fleet on High Seas after leaving Plymouth, England (1858) The Story of the Atlantic Cable, by Cyrus West Field	 IV	 221

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR JUNE 345

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
June 14	Flag Day		
	Makers of the Flag, by Franklin K. Lane	VIII	244
	Respect for the Flag, by Alvin Owsley	VIII	331
.			
June 15	Ingersoll nominates Blaine for Presidency (1876)		
	Blaine—the Plumed Knight, by Robert G. Ingersoll	XI	292
.			
June 16	Treaty of Annexation with Hawaii signed (1897)		
	On the Annexation of Hawaii, by Champ Clark	XI	366
.			
June 17	Battle of Bunker Hill (1775)		
	Bunker Hill Oration, by Daniel Webster	XI	203
.			
June 18	Queen Victoria's Diamond Jubilee—Banquet to Colonial Premiers (1897)		
	Canada, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier	II	314
.			
June 19	Crimean War debated in House of Lords (1854)		
	Peace with Honor, by Lord Beaconsfield	X	312
.			
June 20	Commencement Address, by Arthur Twining Hadley	XII	440
	Commencement at Trinity College, Citizenship, by Magnus Washington		
	Alexander	VIII	3
.			
June 21	Five Evidences of an Education, by Nicholas Murray Butler	VII	73

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
June 22	Opening of Ulster Parliament (1921) The Irish Free State, by Arthur Griffith	VIII	187
June 23	Grover Cleveland nominated for Presidency (1892) Biographical note and his speech, True Democracy	XI	322
June 24	New York State Bankers Association Convention at Montreal (1924) The Human Factor in the Balance Sheet, by Fred H. Ecker	IV	179
June 25	President Wilson urges Reform of Currency and Banking Laws (1913) The Currency Bill, by Robert L. Owen	III	21
June 26	Modern Trends in the Study and Treatment of the Law, by Benjamin Nathan Cardozo	VI	34
June 27	Statue of Cobden unveiled (1868) Biographical note and his speech, Free Trade with All Nations	X	234
June 28	Harvard Alumni Dinner (1876) National Growth of a Century, by James Russell Lowell	II	367
June 29	Death of Henry Clay (1852) Biographical note and his Address to Lafayette	IX	113
June 30	Eugene V. Debs arrested for alleged violation of Espionage Act (1918) On Receiving Sentence, by Eugene V. Debs	VII	110

JULY

History seems to have marked July as a month of revolution. Both France and America celebrate their independence in this month, the French Bastille Day coming on July 14th.

Americans observe the Fourth of July wherever they may be and some of the best speeches have been made in London, by Englishmen. After all, as James Beck said in his speech on the Fourth of July, "If the deed which we celebrate to-night is a great deed, an epoch-making deed, then it was a deed wrought by Englishmen. The men who fired the shot which was 'heard round the world' were Englishmen." Arthur James Balfour, on a similar occasion, declared, "We are working together in all the freedom of great hopes and with great ideals. Those hopes and those ideals we have not learned from each other. We have them in common from a common history and from a common ancestry. We have not learnt freedom from you nor you from us. We both spring from the same root."

Of the many Fourth of July addresses given in Modern Eloquence, the one delivered by Woodrow Wilson at Gettysburg, July 4, 1913, should be given special attention.

"Here is a great people," he said, "great with every force that has ever beaten in the life-blood of mankind. And it is secure. There is no one within its borders, there is no power among the nations of the earth, to make it afraid. But has it yet squared itself with its own great standards set up at its birth, when it made that first noble, naïve appeal to the moral judgment of mankind to take notice that a government had now at last been established which was to serve men, not masters? I would not have you live even to-day wholly in the past, but would wish to stand with you in the light that streams upon us now out of that great day gone by. Here is the nation God has builded by our hands. What shall we do with it?"

For a thrilling picture of the battle of Gettysburg, which was fought for three scorching July days in 1863, turn to the "Last

Days of the Confederacy," by John Brown Gordon and read the story of his giving water to a dying Union officer and the Northerner's plea, "You are a Confederate; I am a Union soldier; but we are both Americans; if you should live through this dreadful war and ever see my wife, will you tell her that you saw me?" The climax of this story is as exciting as fiction and makes Gettysburg more than a date to be remembered.

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
July 1	Rome becomes capital of Italy (1871)		
	Rome and Italy, by Count Camillo Benso di Cavour	X	277
	Fascist Italy, by Benito Mussolini	VIII	316
		
July 2	Nomination of Woodrow Wilson for President at Baltimore (1912)		
	The Course of American History, by Woodrow Wilson	VII	417
	Garfield assassinated (1881)		
	Biographical note and his speech nominating Sherman for President	XI	273
		
July 3	Battle of Gettysburg closes (1863)		
	Last Days of the Confederacy, by John Brown Gordon	XIII	171
		
July 4	Independence Day		
	Address at Gettysburg, by Woodrow Wilson	XI	438
	The Fourth of July, by James M. Beck	I	78
	Fourth of July in London, by Walter Hines Page	XII	246
	Calvin Coolidge born (1872)		
		
July 5	An Age of Commercial Criticism, by Calvin Coolidge	I	340
	Toleration, by Calvin Coolidge	VIII	116

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR JULY 349

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
July 6	Peary leaves for North Pole (1908) Farthest North, by Robert E. Peary	III	49
July 7	Death of Richard Brinsley Sheridan (1816) Biographical note and his address, Against Warren Hastings	X	139
July 8	Shelley drowned (1822) Shelley compared with Ruskin by Newell Dwight Hillis	IX	251
July 9	Revival of Edicts against Jews in Russia (1890) The Scattered Nation, by Zebulon B. Vance	XIII	396
July 10	William Jennings Bryan nominated for President (1896) The Cross of Gold, by Bryan An Answer to W. J. Bryan, by W. Bourke Cockran	XI XI	340 349
July 11	Balfour Becomes Prime Minister (1902) Biographical note The Washington Conference	XII XII	248 409
July 12	The Fourth of July in London, by Arthur James Balfour	XII	248
July 13	Death of Rufus Choate (1859) Biographical note and his eulogy, On the Death of Daniel Webster The Preservation of the Union, by Choate	IX XI	99 143

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
July 14	Bastille Day, France		
	Let France be Free, by Georges Jacques Danton	X	205
	Universal Suffrage, by Robespierre	X	212
.			
July 15	Henry Edward, Cardinal Manning, born (1808)		
	Biographical note and his address, The Persecution of the Jews	VII	266
.			
July 16	Battle of Chateau-Thierry (1918)		
	American Invasion of England, by Rudyard Kipling	XII	317
.			
July 17	Press Representatives in Philippines protest against military censorship (1899)		
	The Future of the Philippines, by William McKinley	II	399
	The American Occupation of the Philippines, by Jonathan P. Dolliver	XI	384
.			
July 18	William Makepeace Thackeray born (1811)		
	The Literary Address, by Hamilton Wright Mabie	VII	xiii
.			
July 19	Russian America sold to United States (1867)		
	Alaska, Fish and Indians, by Hudson Stuck	III	301
.			
July 20	Kerensky becomes Premier of Russia (1917)		
	Biographical note and Addresses to Workingmen and Soldiers	XII	187
	Declaration of the Labor Party	XII	68

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR JULY 351

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
July 21	Death of Robert Burns (1796) The Memory of Robert Burns, by Ralph Waldo Emerson	II	24
	Death of Robert G. Ingersoll (1899) The Vision of War	XI	278
July 22	U. S. Grant appointed General in Chief of United States Armies (1866) Nominating General Grant for a Third Term, by Roscoe Conkling	XI	268
	A Remarkable Climate, by U. S. Grant	II	129
July 23	Death of U. S. Grant (1885) Tribute to General Grant, by Horace Porter	III	99
July 24	Faith and Reason, by William Ralph Inge	VI	213
July 25	Mazzini heads Republican Movement in Italy (1848) To the Young Men of Italy, by Joseph Mazzini	X	270
July 26	George Bernard Shaw born (1856) On His Seventieth Birthday As Chairman of the Debate on the Leis- ured Woman	III XV	212 157
July 27	Robespierre impeached and executed (1794) Biographical note and his speech, Against Capital Punishment	X	209
July 28	Austria refuses mediation and declares war on Serbia (1914) Germany Begins the War, by Theobald von Bethmann-Hollweg	XII	33



AUGUST

August will be remembered for many years as the month of tragedy—the month which saw the opening of the World War in 1914.

In after years, when prejudices and hatreds have subsided, it is not only of the greatest interest, but of the greatest informative value to read again the statements of the leaders of the warring nations. These speeches which are referred to in the following pages, illuminate the international intrigue and continual struggle for supremacy which has possessed the nations of Europe for centuries.

The psychology of the war is a fascinating study and nowhere is it better revealed than in these official utterances.

The peculiar mentality of the Kaiser, his belief in his divine appointment and his elevation of militarism and imperialism as a sort of religion is clearly shown in his sermon "Moses and Amalek."

But August is not only notable for the war. Oliver Wendell Holmes, Robert G. Ingersoll, and Herbert C. Hoover were born in this month, while James Russell Lowell, poet, critic and Minister for his country abroad, died after a noble life of seventy-two years.

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
August 1	Germany declares war on Russia (1914)		
	Russia Enters the War, by Nicholas II, Czar of Russia	XII	67
August 2	Monroe Doctrine extended to cover foreign corporations holding land on the American Continent, by Lodge Resolution in the Senate (1912)		
	Address at the State Fair of Minnesota, by Theodore Roosevelt	XI	415

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
	Eighty-Seventh Birthday, by Chauncey M. Depew	I	372
August 3	Sir Edward Grey defines British attitude in House of Commons (1914) England's Position, by Sir Edward Grey	XII	13
August 4	England declares war on Germany (1914) Belgium Ready, by Albert, King of Belgium Funeral services for General Grant in Westminster Abbey (1885) Ulysses Simpson Grant, by Canon F. W. Farrar	XII IX	39 198
August 5	Atlantic Cable successfully laid (1857) The Story of the Atlantic Cable, by Cyrus West Field	IV	221
August 6	Fénelon, Archbishop of Cambrai, born (1651) True and False Simplicity, by Fénelon	X	85
August 7	Roosevelt nominated for Presidency (1912) Speech Seconding the Nomination of Theodore Roosevelt, by Jane Addams	VIII	1
August 8	Death of George Canning (1827) Biographical note and his speech, The Fall of Bonaparte	X	184
August 9	Greece enters the war (1914) Speech by Eleutherios Venizelos	XII	150

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR AUGUST 355

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
August 10	Herbert C. Hoover born (1874) Biographical note and speech, After- War Questions Waste—A Problem in Distribution	IV IV	411 422
August 11	Robert G. Ingersoll born (1833) The Music of Wagner, by Ingersoll	II	268
August 12	James Russell Lowell died (1891) Address on Lowell, by George William Curtis Biographical note and Lowell's Address on Democracy	IX VIII	124 254
August 13	Food Restrictions in Force in United States (1918) Food Control—A War Measure, by Herbert C. Hoover	XII	302
August 14	Memorial to Pilgrim Fathers unveiled at Southampton, England (1913) Introducing Chief Justice Taft to the London Pilgrims, by Earl Balfour	I	60
August 15	Loeb-Leopold trial in Chicago (1924) A Plea for Mercy by Clarence Darrow	VI	80
August 16	Sir Walter Scott born (1771) Eggleston on Scott in The New History Birrell on Scott in The Transmission of Dr. Johnson's Personality	VII I	124 116
August 17	Harry Bates Thayer born (1858) Some Significant Steps in the Develop- ment of a National Service, by Thayer	V	324

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
August 18	Women's Suffrage Amendment ratified by three-fourths the States (1920) Political Parties and Women Voters, by Carrie Chapman Catt	VIII	70
August 19	100 I. W. W.'s convicted at Chicago of conspiracy to obstruct the war (1918) Labor's Attitude, by Samuel Gompers	XII	287
August 20	Death of Saint Bernard (1153) Biographical note and his sermon, Why Another Crusade?	X	56
August 21	Woodrow Wilson, by Edwin Anderson Alderman A Christian Conscience about War, by Harry Emerson Fosdick	IX VI	6 126
August 22	Death of Warren Hastings (1818) At the Trial of Warren Hastings, by Edmund Burke, and Macaulay's ac- count of the Trial	X	131
August 23	Birth of Edgar Lee Masters (1869) Amy Lowell on Masters The Choice of Books, by Frederic Har- rison	II VII	365 213
August 24	William Wilberforce born (1759) J. H. Choate on Wilberforce Slavery, by John C. Calhoun	I XI	376 105
August 25	Ambassador W. H. Page resigns be- cause of ill-health (1918) Sir John Simon on W. H. Page Confirming an Ambassador, by George Harvey	III II	236 172

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR AUGUST 357

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
August 26	Delegate of a New York Labor Union convicted for extortion (1903) Modern Trade Unionism, by William Green	IV	317
August 27	Distribution of electric power generated at Niagara Falls begins (1895) Edison and the Electric Light, by Fred- erick Perry Fish	IV	251
August 28	Saint Augustine's Day—Died (430) On the Lord's Prayer Tolstoi born (1828) J. F. Newton on Tolstoi Tolstoi cited on religion	X VII XIII	53 305 71
August 29	Oliver Wendell Holmes born (1809) Biographical note and his speech, Prac- tical Ethics of the Physician Breakfast in his honor by publishers of the "Atlantic Monthly"	VI II	175 240
August 30	Dorothy Q, by Oliver Wendell Holmes	II	225
August 31	United States Senate debates League of Nations and organizes against any al- liance with Europe (1919) The League of Nations, by William Edgar Borah Address by William Howard Taft A Plea for the League of Nations, by Elihu Root	XII XII III	383 366 177

SEPTEMBER

September marks the end of the vacation season and our thoughts turn to the fall and winter with their myriad activities in business and social life.

Reading with a purpose now takes a larger place in one's life, for the well-informed mind is essential to one's full expression and to complete appreciation of cultural contacts and business success. As the winter season approaches, therefore, more emphasis is given to lectures and speeches of great literary or informative value. "Public Speaking," a beautifully written article by Albert J. Beveridge, is most appropriate at the opening of the speech-making season and "The Durable Satisfactions of Life" by Charles W. Eliot, reminds one that intellectual pleasure is just as keen and more lasting than the physical joy-making of the summer months.

Labor Day, celebrated on the first Monday in September, is the occasion for many addresses. One of the most noteworthy speeches delivered on this day is that of Will H. Hays, on page 377 of Volume IV. A splendid definition of the meaning of Labor Day is contained in his second paragraph.

"This is Labor Day. It is not the birthday of a hero nor the founding of a nation; it is not the anniversary of a battle nor the crowning of a king. It is the day when the world by outward manifestation recognizes the worth of men; when man as man feels his power and glories in it. It is the day when from one end of the Republic to the other millions of citizens are paying tribute to that vast army which follows the banner of Labor—the most potent factor in building up and making great and strong this nation. It is the day when we teach our children that labor is honorable and only through it can we possibly hope to achieve the beneficent ends for which society is established and government founded. Such is the day we celebrate to-day, such is Labor Day everywhere."

But there are many other speeches suitable for Labor Day contained in *Modern Eloquence*. The Index in Volume XV shows

more than a score of references under the heading of Labor. Among them is Judge Gary's famous speech, in which he correctly emphasizes the fact that Labor does not only include those who work with their hands on a wage basis, but also the brain workers and even the capitalists. A good thought for Labor Day is contained in this paragraph:

"Fortunately for all mankind, employers and employees as a rule now entertain a more enlightened view of the relationship between them; and because of the practical demonstrations of this fact there is comparatively little likelihood of disturbances inimical to business progress and composure. Agitators, frequently influenced by motives of cupidity, with selfish and unscrupulous designs, regardless of the public good, will bring about temporary disorder, but I firmly believe that if the employers generally in the treatment of their employees are governed by honorable, intelligent and liberal policies there will be no considerable danger of disregard of law or of interference with the orderly progress of human enterprise. Wise, just, considerate treatment by an individual, or an aggregation of individuals, toward others will result in reciprocity and coöperation. Accomplishment by force in any form must give way to reason and conciliation. This is not idealistic; it is practical common sense. The Golden Rule, more and more, should and will be practiced in everyday economic life."

A sympathetic and interesting study of the relationship between Capital and Labor is contained in Edward A. Filene's address, "Why Men Strike." In addition, Samuel Gompers, Jane Addams and Henry Allen enable us to understand better the viewpoints of both masters and men. These brief speeches, which can be read in a few moments of leisure, leave one not only better informed but with a broader vision of one of the greatest problems of the day.

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
September 1	Labor Day. First Monday in the month		
	Teamwork, by Will H. Hays	IV	377
	A Plea for the Man in the Ranks, by E. K. Hall	IV	328
September 2	Labor, by Elbert H. Gary	IV	279

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR SEPTEMBER 361

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
September	3 Which Shall Rule, Manhood or Money? by Robert M. La Follette	VII	252
September	4 Semi-Centennial of the French Republic (1920) The Semi-Centennial, by President Millerand	XII	447
September	5 Continental Congress opens in Philadelphia (1774) Opening the Assembly with Prayer, by Benjamin Franklin	XI	8
September	6 President McKinley shot at Buffalo (1901) Biographical note and his Address at Buffalo American Patriotism, by McKinley	XI VIII	395 284
September	7 National Coal Strike (1922) Why Men Strike, by Edward A. Filene Team Play Between Government and Industry, by Julius Howland Barnes	IV IV	237 46
September	8 Wendell Phillips nominated for Governor of Massachusetts (1871) Biographical note and his address, John Brown and the Spirit of Fifty-nine	XI	186
September	9 California admitted to the Union (1850) Calhoun on Admission of California My Creed for the Nation, by John Henry Wigmore	XI III	121 401

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
September 10	The Durable Satisfaction of Life, by Charles W. Eliot	VII	151
September 11	Alexander Hamilton appointed Sec- retary of the Treasury (1789) The Federal Constitution, by Alex- ander Hamilton	XI	22
September 12	Public Speaking, by Albert J. Bever- idge	V	xiii
September 13	Battle of the Marne. Germans reach farthest point of advance, holding a 300-mile battle line for 3 years (1914) An Appeal to the Nation, by David Lloyd George	XII	78
September 14	Theodore Roosevelt inaugurated as President after death of McKinley (1901) National Duty and International Ideals, by Roosevelt The Right of the People to Rule, by Roosevelt	XII XI	108 426
September 15	The Spoken Word, by William Jen- nings Bryan	XIII	91
September 16	Art and Science, by John Tyndall On a Piece of Chalk, by Thomas Henry Huxley	III XIII	361 219
September 17	Trial of Robert Emmet (1803) Protest Against Sentence as a Traitor, by Emmet	X	176

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR SEPTEMBER 363

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
September 18	Dr. Samuel Johnson born (1709) The Transmission of Dr. Johnson's Personality, by Augustine Birrell	I	116
September 19	Washington refuses third term and makes Farewell Speech Washington's Farewell Address	XI	30
September 20	Alexander the Great born (B.C. 356) Oration on the Crown, by Demos- thenes	X	17
September 21	Opening of Football Season Football by E. K. Hall	II	144
September 22	Louis Kossuth sentenced to death at Pesth for not appearing after cita- tion Louis Kossuth, by William Cullen Bryant	IX	75
September 23	Birth of Faraday, Discoverer of Electrical Induction (1791) Looking Back Over Forty Years, by Thomas A. Edison	IV	209
September 24	John Marshall born (1755) John Marshall, by Richard Olney	IX	358
September 25	Kitchener breaks the power of the Dervishes (1896) Lord Kitchener, by Herbert Henry Asquith More Men, by Kitchener	IX XII	36 95

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
September 26	King Edward VII, as Prince of Wales, visits United States (1860) The Colonies, by Edward VII Admiral Dewey arrives in New York on his return from the Philippines (1899) The Battle of Manila, by Joseph B. Coghlan	II I	1 324
September 27	Bossuet, Bishop of Meaux, born (1627) Funeral Oration on the Prince de Condé, by Bossuet	 X	 78
September 28	The Joy of Life, by Oliver Wendell Holmes, Jr.	II	236
September 29	Emile Zola died (1902) Appeal for Dreyfus, by Zola Democracy, by James Russell Lowell	VII VIII	437 254
September 30	Richard Brinsley Sheridan born (1751) Against Warren Hastings by Sheridan Hoar on Sheridan's peroration on Hastings	 X IX	 139 xxii

OCTOBER

Of all the outstanding events in American history that have occurred in the months of October, probably the most significant is the passing of Daniel Webster. Here was a man indeed—one of the greatest orators America has ever produced. His remarkable eloquence swayed the Chief Judiciary of the United States in the Dartmouth College case to a decision which has been a landmark in American law and a mooted question among great authorities.

In a splendid tribute to Webster in Volume IX, page 99, Rufus Choate tells how "He came into Congress after the War of 1812 had begun, and though probably deeming it unnecessary, according to the highest standards of public necessity, in his private character, and objecting in his public character, to some of the details of the policy by which it was prosecuted, and standing by party ties in general opposition to the administration, he never breathed a sentiment calculated to depress the tone of the public mind, to aid or comfort the enemy, to check or chill the stirrings of that new, passionate, unquenchable spirit of nationality, which then was revealed, or kindled to burn till we go down to the tombs of States."

Webster's "Reply to Hayne" and his "Bunker Hill Oration" are perhaps his most famous addresses. In the "Reply to Hayne" he gives a statement of the constitutional sanctions of union as against nullification and the doctrine of States rights. His viewpoint is well shown in the following passages:

"I must now beg to ask, sir, whence is this supposed right of the states derived? Where do they find the power to interfere with the laws of the Union? Sir, the opinion which the honorable gentleman maintains is a notion founded in a total misapprehension, in my judgment, of the origin of this government, and of the foundation on which it stands. I hold it to be a popular government, erected by the people; those who administer it responsible to the people; and itself capable of being amended and modified, just as the people may choose it should be. It is as popular, just

as truly emanating from the people, as the state governments. It is created for one purpose; the state governments for another. It has its own powers; they have theirs. There is no more authority with them to arrest the operation of a law of Congress, than with Congress to arrest the operation of their laws. We are here to administer a constitution emanating immediately from the people, and trusted by them to our administration. It is not the creature of the state governments."

"Who or what gives them the right to say to the people: 'We, who are your agents and servants for one purpose, will undertake to decide that your other agents and servants, appointed by you for another purpose, have transcended the authority you gave them!' The reply would be, I think, not impertinent: 'Who made you a judge over another's servants? To their own masters they stand or fall.'"

The closing of the Columbian Exposition at Chicago on October 30, 1893, brings to mind that gem of oratory from the tongue of one of the most versatile speakers of the present age—The Columbian Oration by Chauncey M. Depew. Chauncey Depew has achieved prestige and success as a legislator and lecturer, accomplishments of which the fundamental necessity is effective and convincing speech.

For beauty of expression, clear construction and easy flowing language, the opening paragraph of his great oration is unexcelled.

"This day belongs not to America, but to the world. The results of the event it commemorates are the heritage of the peoples of every race and clime. We celebrate the emancipation of man. The preparation was the work of almost countless centuries; the realization was the revelation of one. The Cross on Calvary was hope; the cross raised on San Salvador was opportunity. But for the first Columbus would never have sailed; but for the second, there would have been no place for the planting, the nurture, and the expansion of civil and religious liberty. Ancient history is a dreary record of unstable civilizations. Each reached its zenith of material splendor, and perished. The Assyrian, Persian, Egyptian, Grecian, and Roman empires were proofs of the possibilities and limitations of man for conquest and intellectual development. Their destruction involved a sum of misery and relapse which made their creation rather a curse than a blessing. Force was the factor in the government of the world when Christ was born,

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR OCTOBER 367

and force was the source and exercise of authority both by Church and State when Columbus sailed from Palos. The Wise Men traveled from the East towards the West under the guidance of the Star of Bethlehem. The spirit of the equality of all men before God and the law moved westward from Calvary with its revolutionary influence upon old institutions, to the Atlantic Ocean. Columbus carried it westward across the seas. The emigrants from England, Ireland, Scotland and Wales, from Germany and Holland, from Sweden and Denmark, from France and Italy, from Spain and Portugal, under its guidance and inspiration moved west, and again west building states and founding cities until the Pacific limited their march.

"The exhibition of arts and sciences, of industries and inventions, of education and civilization, which the Republic of the United States will here present, and to which, through its Chief Magistrate, it invites all nations, condenses and displays the flower and fruitage of this transcendent miracle."

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
October	1 University of Chicago opened (1892)		
	The Joys of the Trail, by Hamlin Garland	II	67
	The Pulpit in Modern Life, by Newell Dwight Hillis	VI	162
		
October	2 Death of Samuel Adams (1802)		
	Biographical note and his address, American Independence	XI	3
		
October	3 Death of William Morris (1896)		
	Biographical note and his address, Art and the Beauty of the Earth	VII	279
		
October	4 Convention of American Bankers Association in New York (1922)		
	Economic Aspects of World Debts, by Reginald McKenna	V	147

DATE			VOL.	PAGE
October	5	American Bankers Association (1922) Problems of the Hour, by Frank A. Munsey	V	178
October	6	American Society of Mechanical En- gineers (1925) American Transportation, by Samuel Rea	V	216
October	7	Missouri Bar Association (1925) Cross-Examination, by Max D. Steuer	VI	326
October	8	John Hay born (1838) Biographical note and his speech, American Diplomacy	II	175
October	9	Strickland Gillilan born (1869) Biographical note and his speech, Me and the President Introducing Mrs. Asquith	II II	85 87
October	10	William H. Seward died (1872) The Pious Pilgrimage, by Seward The Irrepressible Conflict, by Seward	III XI	204 165
October	11	Harlan F. Stone born (1872) Biographical note and The Training of Lawyers	VI	345
October	12	Columbus discovered America (1492) The Columbian Oration, by Chauncey M. Depew	VIII	129
October	13	Sir Henry Irving died (1905) Biographical note and his speech, The Drama	II	272

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR OCTOBER 369

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
October 14	Josh Billings (Henry Wheeler Shaw) died (1885) Biographical note and his lecture on Milk	VIII	363
October 15	Convention of National Association of Manufacturers (1925) Candles of Understanding, by John Emmett Edgerton	IV	190
October 16	Columbus, the Navigator, by John Fiske	IX	206
October 17	Convention of American Electric Rail- way Association (1924) The Financing of Electric Railways, by Joseph P. Harris	IV	360
October 18	Death of Lord Palmerston (1865) Biographical note and speech, Illusions Created by Art	III	39
October 19	John Adams born (1735) The Jubilee of the Constitution, by Adams Centennial Celebration of the Battle of Yorktown (1881) Horace Porter on Anniversary of Sur- render	XI III	69 93
October 20	All German submarines recalled to their bases (1918) Woodrow Wilson in the Declaration of War by the United States	XII	206

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
October 21	Plan for banking and monetary reform presented to United States Monetary Commission (1911) The Currency Bill, by Robert L. Owen	III	21
October 22	Convention of American Association of Advertising Agents (1926) The Advertising Profession, by Calvin Coolidge	IV	130
October 23	Princeton University celebrates its sesqui-centennial (1896) Righteousness, by John Grier Hibben	II	213
October 24	Death of Daniel Webster (1852) On the Death of Webster, by Rufus Choate Biographical note and Webster's Reply to Hayne	IX XI	99 74
October 25	The Constitution and the Union, by Daniel Webster	III	381
October 26	Annual Meeting of National Association of Commercial Organizations (1924) The Fundamentals of Commercial Organization, by S. C. Mead	V	166
October 27	Theodore Roosevelt born (1858) The Strenuous Life, by Roosevelt The Hollander as an American, by Roosevelt	VIII III	362 154
October 28	Bartholdi's Statue of Liberty unveiled in New York Harbor (1886) Liberty Enlightening the World, by William Maxwell Evarts	II	28

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR OCTOBER 371

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
October 29	Legislating for a Republic, by Nicholas Longworth	V	128
October 30	James Bryce, British Ambassador, resigns (1912) Farewell to Ambassador Bryce, by J. H. Choate	I	274
October 31	Changes of Forty Years in America, by James Bryce	I	168
	Peace, by James Bryce	I	176



NOVEMBER

November is an important month in making the history of the United States. For on the Tuesday following the first Monday in the month, the registered voters go to the polls and elect, for varying terms, their candidate for public office.

The presidential elections every four years are, of course, the most interesting and important, and they have been the occasion of many outstanding speeches, some of which are referred to in the succeeding pages.

Another important day is Thanksgiving Day, which falls on the last Thursday of the month. It is a matter for admiration that a nation which is reputed to be entirely concerned with material things, devotes one working day each year for the purpose of giving thanks to God for the blessings received during the year.

The origin of Thanksgiving Day is very interesting. It was first observed by the Pilgrims in 1621 after they had gathered their first harvest. Life was indeed a constant struggle against the forces of nature for those early pioneers, and when at last their labors produced from the bleak climate and rocky soil of New England, not only food, but material for necessary clothing, they gathered together to give thanks to the Almighty.

The annual celebration of this feast on the last Thursday in November, dates only from 1864, when President Lincoln proclaimed this day to be observed as Thanksgiving for all time.

"This day has been set apart by our ancestors for a very definite and excellent purpose," says Alvin Owsley in Volume VII. "It has been set apart as the Day for the Giving of Thanks and thus it has been observed for three hundred years. It is the oldest of American holidays; it was first observed by less than a hundred settlers struggling in a wilderness; to-day it is observed by a hundred million people established across a continent. This is the measure of the nation's growth. Twelve generations have dreamed and toiled and fought to bring the Republic to this eminence."

Many other speeches delivered on, or referring to, Thanksgiving Day have been included in this edition of *Modern Eloquence* and provide inspiring thoughts and ideas for this season of the year.

Thanksgiving Day brings to mind that other November day when the world went wild with joy and relief and prayers of thanks and praise rose to Heaven: Armistice Day, November 11th, 1918.

To those who actually experienced the years of bitter fighting that preceded it, to those who looked upon the European shambles, the carnage and horror of four years' scientific murder, this Day must forever be emblazoned in their memories in letters of blood. There is a tendency in American life to-day to gloss over the anniversaries of this event. Too little and too perfunctory attention is paid to it. If every American, every citizen of every nation, would reflect on the horrors of war and the blessings of peace on each Armistice Day, a considerable gain would be made in the cause of World Peace.

Said Martin Littleton in his Armistice Day Speech, 1921:

"We have searched through all the wreckage and débris of the exhausted centuries for that which will make our liberty secure, and we have now arrived on the hilltops of democracy. If this will fail, then indeed has civilization failed."

Civilization has not failed and will not fail as long as the spirit of Armistice Day and what it stands for, lasts.

DATE			VOL.	PAGE
November	1	Citizenship, by Warren G. Harding	II	163
			
November	2	Wendell Phillips born (1811)		
		The Lost Arts, by Phillips	XIII	281
		Toussaint L'Ouverture	XIII	296
		Introducing Charles G. Dawes	IV	150
			
November	3	William Cullen Bryant born (1794)		
		A Birthday Address, by Bryant	I	164
		Tribute to Bryant, by George Bancroft	I	63

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR NOVEMBER 375

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
November 4	Charles W. Eliot resigns as President of Harvard University (1908)		
	Uses of Education for Business, by Eliot	IV	211
	Arming of the Nations, by Eliot	II	8
		
November 5	The President's Prelude, by Charles Emory Smith	III	244
		
November 6	Abraham Lincoln elected President of United States (1860)		
	Secession, by Alexander Hamilton Stephens	XI	196
	Central Ideas of the Republic, by Lincoln	II	325
		
November 7	Hayes elected President over Tilden by one electoral vote (1876)		
	National Sentiments, by Hayes	II	185
		
November 8	Captain Wilkes seizes Mason and Slidell, giving rise to the Trent Affair (1861)		
	The "Trent" Affair, by John Bright	X	246
		
November 9	America and England, by William Howard Taft	III	316
		
November 10	Henry van Dyke born (1852)		
	Books, Literature, and the People, by van Dyke	VII	408
	The Typical Dutchman, by van Dyke	III	363

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
November 11	Armistice Day		
	Armistice Day, 1921, by Martin W. Littleton	VIII	250
	The Soldiers' Bonus, by William Gibbs McAdoo	VIII	273
		
November 12	Opening of the Washington Disarmament Conference (1921)		
	Addresses by Balfour, Briand, Harding, Hughes and Kato	XII	409
		
November 13	The American Soldier, by Joseph Wheeler	III	391
		
November 14	Booker T. Washington died (1915)		
	Biographical note and speech, Progress of the American Negro	VIII	433
	The American Standard	VIII	437
		
November 15	William Pitt, Earl of Chatham, born (1708)		
	Affairs in America, by Pitt	X	101
	Cited on First Continental Congress	I	80
		
November 16	Austria annexes Cracow (1846)		
	The New Poland, by Ignace Paderewski	VIII	333
		
November 17	Women and World Peace, by Florence E. Allen	VI	1

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR NOVEMBER 377

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
November 18	United States Delegates to Peace Conference announced (1918) Opening of Conference by President Poincaré	XII	323
	President Wilson	XII	329
	David Lloyd George	XII	331
	Georges Clemenceau and Baron Son- nino	XII	332
November 19	Gettysburg National Cemetery dedi- cated (1863) The Gettysburg Address, by Abra- ham Lincoln	XI	248
November 20	Wu Ting-Fang appointed Minister of Foreign Affairs of China (1916) Biographical note and his address, The Teachings of Confucius	XIII	437
November 21	Voltaire born (1694) Address by Victor Hugo	IX	265
November 22	Annual Banquet of the Chamber of Commerce of the State of New York (1906) Religion and Commerce, by Hugh Black	I	126
November 23	Thanksgiving Day speeches The Classics in Education, by Wil- liam M. Evarts	II	32
November 24	Lotos Club Dinner to Aristide Briand (1921) Welcoming Briand, by Nicholas Murray Butler	I	88

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
November 25	Thanksgiving Day The American Legion and the Na- tion, by Alvin Owsley	VII	303
November 26	To Premier Briand, by Chauncey M. Depew	I	397
November 27	American Society, London, Thanks- giving Day Dinner (1924) Speech by Prince of Wales	I	29
November 28	Death of Washington Irving (1859) Biographical note and his speech, Landing at New York	II	276
November 29	The Sandwich Islands, by Samuel Langhorne Clemens Unconscious Plagiarism, by Samuel Langhorne Clemens	XIII I	133 301
November 30	Samuel Langhorne Clemens (Mark Twain) born (1835) A "Littery" Episode, by Clemens Mistaken Identity, by Clemens	I I	293 303



DECEMBER

The last month of the year brings to us the season of good will and peace to all mankind. Whatever one's beliefs, the Spirit of Christmas pervades every home and joy and celebration is the order of the day.

Probably the most beautiful portrayal of the Christmas spirit ever written, is "The Christmas Carol" by Charles Dickens. Not being a speech, this masterpiece is not included in Modern Eloquence, but nevertheless is strongly recommended for reading every Christmas Eve.

Dickens, with his great love of humanity, his passion for helping those in unfortunate circumstances, lived the Christmas spirit every day of his life. It is in keeping with the season to read his speech, *Friends Across the Sea*, which was delivered on the occasion of his visit to this country in 1842. Keeping in mind the fact that Dickens was probably the most successful writer of his time, it is refreshing to note that his address is a model of restraint, modesty and dignity, which, unfortunately, are so often lacking in these rushing, busy days.

Particularly appropriate for Christmas reading and also in trend with the present-day movement toward world peace, is William Jennings Bryan's address, *The Prince of Peace*. Those who may be called upon to deliver a Christmas address will find inspiration in these words:

"I was thinking a few years ago of the Christmas which was then approaching and of Him in whose honor the day is celebrated. I recalled the message, 'on earth peace, good will toward men,' and then my thoughts ran back to the prophecy uttered centuries before His birth, in which He was described as the Prince of Peace. To reinforce my memory I re-read the prophecy, and I found immediately following a verse which I had forgotten—a verse which declares that of the increase of His peace and government there shall be no end, and, Isaiah adds, that He shall judge His people with justice and with judgment. I had been reading of

the rise and fall of nations, and occasionally I had met a gloomy philosopher who preached the doctrine that nations, like individuals, must of necessity have their birth, their infancy, their maturity, and finally their decay and death. But here I read of a government that is to be perpetual—a government of increasing peace and blessedness—the Government of the Prince of Peace—and it is to rest on justice. I have thought of this prophecy many times during the last few years, and I have selected this theme that I might present some of the reasons which lead me to believe that Christ has fully earned the right to be called the Prince of Peace—a title that will in the years to come be more and more applied to Him. If He can bring peace to each individual heart and if His creed when applied will bring peace throughout the earth, who will deny His right to be called the Prince of Peace?"

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
December	1 President Wilson announces policy of "watchful waiting" in regard to Mexico (1913)		
	Thomas Lamont on Mexico in The American Bankers' Responsibility	V	107
	James A. Reid on Mexico, in Tolerance	VIII	338
		
December	2 John Brown hanged (1859)		
	On the Death of John Brown, by William Lloyd Garrison	XI	183
		
December	3 George B. McClellan born (1826)		
	New York and the South, by George B. McClellan	II	388
		
December	4 President Wilson sails for Peace Conference (1918)		
	Sessions of the Peace Conference	XII	323

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR DECEMBER 381

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
December 5	Irish Free State agreed upon (1921) Establishment of the Irish Free State, by Arthur Griffith	VIII	187
	Independence for Ireland, by Michael Collins	VIII	111
December 6	Annual Meeting of People's Gas Club, Chicago (1923) Just as One Friend to Another, by Samuel Insull	V	20
	Training for Leadership, by Insull	V	28
December 7	Death of Thomas B. Reed (1902) Biographical note and his address, Protection and Prosperity	XI	325
	Oratory, Past and Present, by Reed	VIII	xiii
December 8	Reduction in tariff duties recom- mended to Congress by President Cleveland (1886) Tariff Reform, by Charles Frederick Crisp	XI	332
December 9	Russian troops mutiny in Kronstad —spread of revolution (1905) A Dictatorship of the Proletariat, by Nikolai Lenine	XII	196
	The Peasants, by Lenine	XII	202
December 10	Capture of Jerusalem by British (1917) Opening the Hebrew University at Jerusalem, by Lord Allenby	VII	33

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
December 11	Testimonial Dinner to Owen D. Young by business men of New York (1924) The Dawes Plan, by Owen D. Young	V	405
December 12	Edward Douglas White appointed Chief Justice, United States Supreme Court (1910) Biographical note and his speech, The Supreme Court	VI	373
December 13	A Call to the Church to Develop a Christian International Life, by Charles Henry Brent	VI	25
December 14	Death of George Washington (1799) Eulogy on Washington, by Henry Lee Dedication of Washington National Monument, by J. W. Daniel	IX IX	313 144
December 15	Joint Session of both houses of Congress in memory of President Wilson (1924) Eulogy on Woodrow Wilson, by Edwin Anderson Alderman	IX	6
December 16	Wright Brothers make first airplane flight (1903) Aircraft for Industry, by Paul Henderson	IV	369
December 17	John Greenleaf Whittier born (1807) Samuel Clemens at a Dinner in Whittier's Honor	I	293

SUGGESTED READINGS FOR DECEMBER 383

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
December 18	Doing Unto Others, by Harry Collins Spillman	III	271
December 19	First attempts at Civil Service re- form made by President Grant (1871)		
	Tribute to General Grant, by Horace Porter	III	99
	On the Spoils System, by George Wil- liam Curtis	XI	300
December 20	Secession of South Carolina from the Union, caused by Lincoln's elec- tion as President (1860)		
	Secession, by Alexander Hamilton Stephens	XI	196
	On Withdrawal from the Union, by Jefferson Davis	XI	190
December 21	Landing of the Pilgrims on Plymouth Rock (1620)		
	Cape Cod Folks, by Joseph C. Lin- coln	II	328
December 22	Christopher Wren starts to build St. Paul's Cathedral (1675)		
	Sir Christopher Wren, by Cass Gil- bert	VI	148
December 23	Faith and Duty, by Lyman Abbott	I	1
December 24	John Morley born (1838)		
	Biographical note and his speech, Testifying	II	442
	Positively Last Appearance	II	447

DATE		VOL.	PAGE
December 25	Christmas Day The Prince of Peace, by William Jennings Bryan	XIII	70
December 26	Friends Across the Sea, by Charles Dickens	I	408
December 27	Charles Lamb died (1834) Cited on a gentleman's library in The Choice of Books, by Frederic Harrison	VII	213
December 28	Birth of Woodrow Wilson (1856) The Course of American History, by Wilson	VII	417
December 29	Rudyard Kipling born (1865) Biographical note and his address, The American Invasion of Eng- land The Strength of England	XII II	317 307
December 30	National Civic Federation Meeting in memory of Samuel Gompers (1924) Samuel Gompers, by V. Everit Macy	V	163
December 31	Scottish Traits, by John Watson How to Succeed, by Charles M. Schwab	XIII V	423 262